



**Final Environmental Assessment**

**Pohoiki Road and Highway 137  
Road Repair and Water Line Installation**

**County of Hawai‘i, Hawai‘i**

DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53

*OCTOBER 2023*



**FEMA**

**Federal Emergency Management  
Agency, Region 9  
U.S. Department of Homeland  
Security**

1111 Broadway, Suite 1200  
Oakland, California 94607

This document was prepared by:

CCPRS  
2551 Dulles View Drive, Suite 700  
Herndon, VA 20171

Contract No.: 70FB8018D00000003  
Task Order: 70FB8021F00000110

## Table of Contents

1	Introduction .....	1
2	Purpose of and Need for Action .....	3
3	Alternatives.....	4
3.1	No Action Alternative.....	4
3.2	Proposed Action.....	4
3.2.1	Project Location.....	5
3.2.2	Realign and Reconstruct Roads (Subapplicant: DPW).....	5
3.2.3	Install Water Lines (Subapplicant: DWS) .....	6
3.2.4	Construction.....	7
3.2.5	Maintenance.....	9
3.3	Additional Action Alternatives Considered and Dismissed .....	9
4	Affected Environment, Potential Impacts, and Mitigation.....	10
4.1	Resources Not Affected and Not Considered Further .....	10
4.2	Geology, Topography, and Soils .....	11
4.2.1	No Action Alternative.....	12
4.2.2	Proposed Action.....	12
4.3	Visual Quality and Aesthetics.....	12
4.3.1	No Action Alternative.....	13
4.3.2	Proposed Action.....	13
4.4	Air Quality and Climate.....	13
4.4.1	No Action Alternative.....	14
4.4.2	Proposed Action.....	14
4.5	Surface Waters and Water Quality .....	15
4.5.1	No Action Alternative.....	15
4.5.2	Proposed Action.....	15
4.6	Coastal Resources .....	16
4.6.1	No Action Alternative.....	16
4.6.2	Proposed Action.....	16
4.7	Wetlands .....	16
4.7.1	No Action Alternative.....	17
4.7.2	Proposed Action.....	17
4.8	Floodplains.....	17
4.8.1	No Action Alternative.....	18

4.8.2	Proposed Action.....	18
4.9	Vegetation.....	18
4.9.1	Invasive Species.....	19
4.9.2	No Action Alternative.....	20
4.9.3	Proposed Action.....	20
4.10	Terrestrial and Aquatic Wildlife.....	20
4.10.1	Invasive Species.....	22
4.10.2	No Action Alternative.....	23
4.10.3	Proposed Action.....	23
4.11	Threatened and Endangered Species and Critical Habitat.....	24
4.11.1	No Action Alternative.....	27
4.11.2	Proposed Action.....	27
4.12	Cultural Resources.....	31
4.12.1	Historical Context.....	31
4.12.2	Prior Surveys.....	33
4.12.3	Existing Conditions.....	33
4.12.4	Consultations with Native Hawaiian Organizations and Lineal Descendants.....	34
4.12.5	Consultation with the State Historic Preservation Division.....	36
4.12.6	No Action Alternative.....	36
4.12.7	Proposed Action.....	36
4.13	Environmental Justice.....	37
4.13.1	Minority Populations.....	37
4.13.2	Low-Income Populations.....	38
4.13.3	No Action Alternative.....	38
4.13.4	Proposed Action.....	38
4.14	Hazardous Materials.....	38
4.14.1	No Action Alternative.....	39
4.14.2	Proposed Action.....	39
4.15	Noise.....	39
4.15.1	No Action Alternative.....	40
4.15.2	Proposed Action.....	40
4.16	Transportation.....	40
4.16.1	No Action Alternative.....	41
4.16.2	Proposed Action.....	41

4.17	Utilities.....	41
4.17.1	No Action Alternative.....	41
4.17.2	Proposed Action.....	42
4.18	Public Health and Safety.....	42
4.18.1	No Action Alternative.....	42
4.18.2	Proposed Action.....	42
4.19	Land Use and Zoning.....	42
4.19.1	No Action Alternative.....	43
4.19.2	Proposed Action.....	43
4.20	Summary of Effects and Mitigation.....	43
5	Cumulative Impacts.....	48
6	Agency Coordination, Public Involvement, and Permits .....	49
6.1	Agency Coordination.....	49
6.1.1	Previous Public Engagement .....	50
6.1.2	NEPA Public Involvement Process .....	50
6.2	Permits .....	51
7	List of Preparers.....	51
8	References .....	52

### **List of Tables**

Table 1.	Proposed Project Components and Improvements .....	1
Table 2.	Evaluation Criteria for Potential Impacts .....	10
Table 3.	Resources Eliminated from Further Consideration .....	10
Table 4.	Vegetation Types in the Project Action Area .....	18
Table 5.	Federally Listed Species Identified by USFWS as Potentially Present in the Project Area .....	25
Table 6.	Previous Cultural Resources Investigations in and near the Project Area.....	33
Table 7.	Newly Recorded Cultural Resources, Significance, and Treatment Recommendations	34
Table 8.	Summary of Effects and Mitigation.....	44

**List of Appendices**

Appendix A: Figures

Figure 1. Project Area and Location ..... A-1

Figure 2. Halema‘uma‘u crater, Pu‘u‘ō‘ō, East Rift Zone, Leilani Estates, and Lava Cover .... A-2

Figure 3. Lava Fissure Locations, Buildings Affected by Lava, Lava Cover, Damaged Roads, and Damaged Water Lines ..... A-3

Figure 4. Lava Thickness from 2018 Eruption ..... A-4

Figure 5a. Detailed Project Area Maps Showing Project Components and Proposed Improvements ..... A-5

Figure 5b. Detailed Project Area Maps Showing Project Components and Proposed Improvements ..... A-6

Figure 5c. Detailed Project Area Maps Showing Project Components and Proposed Improvements ..... A-7

Figure 6. Typical Cross-Section for Roadwork ..... A-8

Figure 7. Typical Section for Water Line Installation ..... A-9

Figure 8. Typical Section for Water Line Installation in V-Shaped Riprap Trench..... A-10

Figure 9. Construction Sequencing..... A-11

Figure 10. Action Area for Biological Resources..... A-12

Figure 11. Land Use within Project Area ..... A-13

Figure 12. Zoning within Project Area ..... A-14

Appendix B: Project Area Photographs

Appendix C: USFWS Consultation Documentation

Appendix D: Cultural Resources Consultation Documentation

Appendix E: Public Notices, Comments on the Draft EA, and FEMA’s Responses

## Acronyms and Abbreviations

<b>Acronym</b>	<b>Definition</b>
A.D.	Anno Domini
ALISH	Agricultural Lands of Importance to the State of Hawai‘i
AMTP	Archaeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan
APE	area of potential effect
BMP	best management practice
CEQ	Council on Environmental Quality
CFR	Code of Federal Regulations
DHS	Department of Homeland Security
DLNR	Hawai‘i Department of Land and Natural Resources
DPW	County of Hawai‘i Department of Public Works
DWS	County of Hawai‘i Department of Water Supply
EA	environmental assessment
EO	Executive Order
EPA	U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
ESA	Endangered Species Act
FEMA	Federal Emergency Management Agency
FIRM	Flood Insurance Rate Map
GIS	Geographical Information Systems
HAR	Hawai‘i Administrative Rules
HICRIS	Hawai‘i Cultural Resource Information System
HI-EMA	Hawai‘i Emergency Management Agency
MBTA	Migratory Bird Treaty Act
NEPA	National Environmental Policy Act
NHO	Native Hawaiian Organization
NLAA	not likely to adversely affect
NRCS	Natural Resources Conservation Service
PA	Public Assistance
RCRA	Resource Conservation and Recovery Act
ROD	Rapid ‘Ōhi‘a Death
SHPD	Hawai‘i State Historic Preservation Division
USFWS	U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service

# 1 Introduction

The County of Hawai‘i Department of Public Works (DPW) and the County of Hawai‘i Department of Water Supply (DWS) both applied to the U.S. Department of Homeland Security’s Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) through the Hawai‘i Emergency Management Agency (HI-EMA) for funding to repair roads and install water lines under FEMA’s Public Assistance (PA) Program. HI-EMA is the direct Applicant for the grants, and DPW and DWS are the Subapplicants.

The PA Program provides assistance to state, territorial, tribal, and local governments, as well as private nonprofit organizations, so that communities can respond to and recover from major presidentially declared disasters. The 2018 Kīlauea eruption resulted in the presidentially declared disaster FEMA-DR-4366-HI, dated May 11, 2018.

DPW proposes to realign and reconstruct approximately 9.1 miles of County roads that were inundated with lava from the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption in the easternmost portion of the island to bring them back to their pre-disaster function. DWS proposes to install water lines along approximately 7.8 miles of the same County roads. The two projects are collectively referred to as the Proposed Action. **Table 1** summarizes the project components and proposed improvements. **Figure 1** in **Appendix A** shows the project area and location map.

**Table 1. Proposed Project Components and Improvements**

Section	Location Description (Coordinates)	Length of Road Improvements	Length of Water Line Installation	Proposed Improvements
Pohoiki Road	Intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 132 to intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 (19.480953, -154.903204 to 19.460427, -154.843547)	23,315 feet (4.4 miles)	23,500 feet (4.5 miles)	Realign and reconstruct road, install water line
Leilani Avenue	Along Leilani Avenue between Kahukai Street and Pohoiki Road (19.471849, -154.89259 to 19.469645, -154.894254)	1,000 feet (0.2 mile)	Not Applicable	Reconstruct road
Highway 137 (north, Kalapana-Kapoho Beach Road)	Along Highway 137 from Pohoiki Road to the intersection with Highway 132 and Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road (19.460504, -154.843569 to 19.507936, -154.834805)	18,000 feet (3.4 miles)	17,400 feet (3.3 miles)	Realign and reconstruct road, install water line
Kapoho Beach Road	Along road from Highway 137 (19.502695, -154.833576)	60 feet (0.01 mile)	75 feet (0.01 mile)	Reconstruct road and install water line



Section	Location Description (Coordinates)	Length of Road Improvements	Length of Water Line Installation	Proposed Improvements
Moani Street	Along road from Highway 137 (19.498548, -154.83332)	25 feet (0.005 mile)	Not Applicable	Reconstruct road
Pua O Kapoho Street	Along road from Highway 137 (19.49516, -154.833228)	25 feet (0.005 mile)	Not Applicable	Reconstruct road
Kapoho Kai Drive	Along road from Highway 137 (19.49169, -154.833115)	25 feet (0.005 mile)	Not Applicable	Reconstruct road
Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road	Along road from intersection of Highways 132 and 137 (19.507936, -154.834805 to 19.508319, -154.832218)	892 feet (0.2 mile)	Not Applicable	Reconstruct road
Highway 137 (near MacKenzie State Recreation Area, Kalapana-Kapoho Beach Road)	Along Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area (19.450334, -154.851667 to 19.441317, -154.861427)	4,850 feet (0.9 mile)	Not Applicable	Reconstruct road

This environmental assessment (EA) was prepared to evaluate the Proposed Action (i.e., both the DPW and DWS projects) in accordance with the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) of 1969, the President’s Council on Environmental Quality (CEQ) regulations to implement NEPA (40 Code of Federal Regulations [CFR] Parts 1500 to 1508), U.S. Department of Homeland Security Instruction 023-01-001, and FEMA Instruction 108-01-1, NEPA implementing procedures. FEMA is required to consider potential environmental impacts before funding or approving actions and projects. The purpose of this EA is to analyze the potential environmental impacts of the Proposed Action. FEMA will use the findings in this EA to determine whether to prepare an environmental impact statement or to issue a Finding of No Significant Impact (FONSI).

Section 428 of the Robert T. Stafford Relief and Emergency Assistance Act (42 U.S. Code 5189f), as amended, authorizes FEMA to provide specific exemptions, or “Alternative Procedures,” to PA Program regulations, allowing Subapplicants to drive their own recovery. Subapplicants are allowed flexibility in meeting their post-disaster recovery needs (as opposed to being limited to rebuilding the infrastructure that existed before the disaster). Subapplicants may propose an “alternate” project for disaster recovery funding if the public welfare would be better served by an action other than restoration of the damaged facilities to their pre-disaster design. The 428 Alternative Procedure grant funds are capped and based on an agreed-upon amount in a fixed cost estimate. The County applied to FEMA for an alternate project. The alternate project would realign some inundated roads and install inundated water lines in the project area rather than returning them to their pre-disaster location and would also realign and install water lines along part of Pohoiki Road that was not inundated with lava. FEMA would provide funding for the project as authorized under Section 428 of the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act, Public Law 100-707, as amended.

## 2 Purpose of and Need for Action

For approximately 35 years leading up to April 2018, Kīlauea had been erupting at Pu‘u‘ō‘ō, a volcanic cone on the East Rift Zone. On April 30, 2018, the crater floor and lava lake at Pu‘u‘ō‘ō catastrophically collapsed and the eruption ended. For approximately 10 years before April 2018, Kīlauea was eruptive at Halema‘uma‘u, a crater in the Kīlauea Caldera at the summit of Kīlauea volcano. On April 30, the crater floor of Halema‘uma‘u collapsed, resulting in the lava lake at Kīlauea summit to drop. Magma drained from the summit of the volcano and moved underground to the East Rift Zone, as tracked by a series of earthquakes.

The first fissure erupted on May 3, 2018, in the residential subdivision of Leilani Estates. Ten additional fissures opened within and near the subdivision between May 3 and May 6, and by May 15 the total number of fissures had increased to 24. On May 4, 2018, a 6.9 magnitude earthquake struck the island and magma continued to move to the East Rift Zone. Over the next 4 months, lava flows moved overland to the southeast and northeast toward the ocean. In August 2018, scientists determined that the eruption had ended. **Figure 2 in Appendix A** shows the Halema‘uma‘u crater, Pu‘u‘ō‘ō, the East Rift Zone, and lava cover. **Figure 3 in Appendix A** shows fissure locations, buildings affected by lava, hardened lava cover, as well as the roads and water lines damaged in the project area.

The volcanic eruption resulted in 875 acres of new land added to the island where the lava flowed into the ocean. Lava flows covered 13.7 square miles of land. Over 723 structures were destroyed, including 612 homes, displacing approximately 2,000 residents. **Photo 1 in Appendix B** shows lava flow through agricultural lands in the project area.

On May 10, 2018, Hawai‘i Governor David Y. Ige requested a major disaster declaration due to the eruption and earthquakes. The event was confirmed as presidentially declared disaster DR-4366-HI on May 11, 2018, thereby committing federal assistance to eligible state and local governments and private nonprofit organizations for the repair or replacement of facilities damaged by the eruption and earthquakes.

The County proposes to recover from damage to the transportation network and water utilities caused by the 2018 volcanic eruption and resulting overland lava flows in the Puna district of the Island of Hawai‘i. The purpose of the project is to reconnect areas isolated by hardened lava to the rest of the island, allowing traffic flow to resume, property owners to recover from the disaster, and residents and visitors to enjoy the recreational areas. In addition, an important objective of the project is to provide emergency response services access to this area, provide multiple emergency evacuation routes, and improve economic stability by providing improved access to homes, businesses, and agricultural lands in the project area.

The project is needed to address three primary concerns in the project area after the 2018 volcanic eruption:

- **Inaccessible Roads:** The lava flows damaged 6.7 miles of roads in the project area, completely isolating homes, recreational areas, and agricultural fields within and near the project area. After the eruption, the County rebuilt a temporary road across the hardened lava on Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area, providing a single access route to the project area for response and recovery operations, and as an emergency

evacuation route. A single road to or from the project area does not meet the Department of Homeland Security (DHS) and U.S. Department of Transportation (USDOT) Transportation System Sector’s mission to “continuously improve the security and resilience posture of the Nation’s transportation systems in order to ensure the safety and security of travelers and goods,” specifically Goal 2 related to improving community resilience (DHS and USDOT 2015).

- **Unusable Water Lines:** The lava flows damaged 5.9 miles of water lines in the project area. The DHS and U.S. Environmental Protection Agency’s (EPA’s) Water and Wastewater Systems Sector-Specific Plan describes access to drinking water as “essential to modern life and the Nation’s economy” and it is therefore imperative to “enhance the security and resilience of the Nation’s drinking water ... infrastructure” (DHS and EPA 2015). Without public drinking water service to and through the project area, economic development is restricted, and this part of the island remains unprepared for potential future disasters.
- **Economic Recovery Including Access to Recreational Coastline Areas:** Hardened lava is as high as approximately 65 feet above the original elevation in some parts of the project area, burying agricultural fields and recreational areas, limiting the economic success of the region as well as access to the recreational coastline areas.

**Photo 2** through **Photo 4** in **Appendix B** show the extent of the hardened lava flow across and along the project area roads. **Figure 3** in **Appendix A** shows the roads and water lines that were inundated by hardened lava in 2018. **Figure 4** in **Appendix A** shows the thickness of hardened lava from the 2018 eruption in the project area.

### 3 Alternatives

This section describes the No Action alternative, the Proposed Action, and alternatives that were considered but dismissed.

#### 3.1 No Action Alternative

The No Action alternative is included in this EA to describe potential future conditions if no additional action is taken. Under this alternative, no FEMA-funded road or water line improvements would be conducted in this hardened lava-inundated area of the island. The project area would remain disconnected from the road network, roads would remain impassable because of the hardened lava inundation, and future development—including redevelopment to pre-disaster conditions—would not occur.

#### 3.2 Proposed Action

The County of Hawai‘i proposes to implement two projects that are geographically connected:

1. Realign and reconstruct approximately 9.1 miles of roads to bring them back to their pre-disaster function (Subapplicant: DPW)
2. Install water lines along approximately 7.8 miles of roads (Subapplicant: DWS)

The two projects, collectively referred to as the Proposed Action, are described in more detail in the following sections.

### 3.2.1 Project Location

The Proposed Action would be conducted in the Puna district of Hawai‘i along approximately 9.1 miles of former and existing roads. The project components and proposed improvements are summarized in **Table 1. Figure 5a through Figure 5c** in **Appendix A** show the project components and proposed improvements.

In addition to the County right-of-way, the work would take place on 55 private parcels adjacent to the County right-of-way. Additional right-of-way would be needed to accommodate the road realignments along Pohoiki Road and Highway 137, grading of the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption to create appropriate roadside slopes, and the water line trench along Pohoiki Road.

### 3.2.2 Realign and Reconstruct Roads (Subapplicant: DPW)

DPW proposes to reconstruct approximately 9.1 miles of roads in the project area (**Figure 1** in **Appendix A**). Some of the roads would be realigned, in addition to being reconstructed, to avoid important vegetation and/or meet current design standards. **Figure 5a through Figure 5c** in **Appendix A** show the current and proposed road realignments.

Along road sections covered by hardened lava from the 2018 eruption, the road surface would be constructed on top of the hardened lava and would change elevation to follow the grade of the naturally hardened lava. The hardened lava would be graded as needed outside of the roadway to maintain a 1:1 slope adjacent to the roadway and to provide a safe roadway condition for drivers. Stormwater would be directed to the roadway shoulders along the side of the road. Along sections where there is no hardened lava inundation, the road would be widened to meet current design standards. The road widening would be outside of the original roadway footprint in some areas. The widest disturbance of hardened lava would be approximately 70 feet on either side of the road to create a roadway shoulder with appropriate slopes; along most of the alignment, the width of hardened lava disturbance would be less than 20 feet from the edge of the pavement.

Along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road, approximately 7,000 feet of road (from 19.467539, -154.863231 to 19.460427, -154.843547) would be realigned, or shifted south by approximately 50 to 200 feet, and would run along the edge of an existing agricultural field. This realignment would minimize impacts to the exceptional mango trees that form a canopy over the existing Pohoiki Road in this area. The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders and pedestrians (as part of a later, separate project).

Road sections along Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 would be paved to be 34 feet wide with two 5-foot-wide unpaved shoulders. The total depth of the roadway, including crushed sub-base, base, and asphalt, would be 17 inches. After paving is complete, the roadway would be striped, and signage would be installed. **Figure 6** in **Appendix A** shows a typical cross-section for the roadwork.

Along Highway 137, a 60-foot-long section (or “stub-out”) would be paved to the east of Highway 137 along Kapoho Beach Road. Stub-outs that extend to the edge of the County right-of-way would be paved along Moani Street, Pua O Kapoho Street, and Kapoho Kai Drive to allow for future development. The stub-outs would be paved to be 20 feet wide with two 5-foot-

wide unpaved shoulders. The total depth of the roadway, including crushed sub-base, base, and asphalt, would be 17 inches. After paving is complete, the roadway would be striped, and signage would be installed.

Along the westernmost 88 feet of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, the paved roadway would be 34 feet wide with two 5-foot-wide unpaved shoulders. Along the remaining 804 feet of the improvements along Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, the road would be unpaved and 40 feet wide. The total depth of the paved roadway, including crushed sub-base, base, and asphalt, would be 17 inches.

### 3.2.3 Install Water Lines (Subapplicant: DWS)

DWS proposes to install water lines along Pohoiki Road and the northern portion of Highway 137; approximately 7.8 miles of water lines would be installed. Water lines would be installed along the northern side of Pohoiki Road from just east of the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 132 to the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137. The water line would then cross Highway 137 and run along the eastern side of Highway 137 to Kapoho Beach Road. A length of 75 feet of water line will be installed along Kapoho Beach Road. Water lines would not be installed on Leilani Avenue, the side streets connecting to Highway 137 (Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, Moani Road, Pua O Kapoho, and Kapoho Kai Drive), nor along Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area. **Figure 5a through Figure 5c in Appendix A** show where the water lines would be installed.

Along most of the alignment, trenches would be excavated, and water lines would be installed under the unpaved shoulder of the road, just outside the travel lane. Along Pohoiki Road, ductile iron pipe with a 6-inch inner diameter would be installed and along Highway 137, ductile iron pipe with either a 4-inch or 6-inch inner diameter would be installed. The pipe would be placed in the trench with 6 inches of compacted base course above and below the pipe. There would be a minimum of 2 feet of cover over the pipe. The total depth of trench excavation would be approximately 3 feet. **Figure 7 in Appendix A** shows a typical cross-section for water line installation.

The water line would be installed under two existing 24-inch culverts along Highway 137 north of Pohoiki Road. Depending on the amount of cover available, the water line may be routed to the east or west side of the roadway in this area. A concrete jacket (10 inches of concrete surrounding the pipe to increase structural stability) may be used if needed to route the water line near one or both culverts. The minimum vertical clearance between the water line and other utilities would be 12 inches if a concrete jacket is used, and 18 inches if a concrete jacket is not used. **Figure 5c in Appendix A** shows culvert locations.

In road sections where the remnant heat of the hardened lava is too high to install water lines underground (such as along the western portion of Pohoiki Road near the fissures), the water line would be installed in a V-shaped riprap trench, which would widen the project footprint 16 feet north. The V-shaped riprap trench would allow heat to continue to dissipate from the hardened lava while allowing the water line to be installed and operated. To allow for private property access, the V-shaped riprap trench will be bridged by a roadway. **Figure 8 in Appendix A** shows a typical cross-section for the V-shaped riprap trench water line installation.

Fire hydrants would be installed along the water line at appropriate intervals. DWS proposes to add 10-foot-long laterals to connect to adjacent properties. The laterals would be within the existing and newly acquired right-of-way.

### 3.2.4 Construction

#### *Right-of-Way Acquisition*

To implement the road realignments, the County would purchase portions of 55 private properties adjacent to the existing road footprint; portions of 26 private properties would be purchased along Pohoiki Road and Leilani Avenue, and portions of 29 private properties would be purchased along Highway 137. Properties would be purchased through a combination of voluntary sales and eminent domain. No structures would be acquired.

#### *Construction Staging and Access*

The County proposes to stage equipment within the existing road footprint and on eight construction staging areas on parcels owned by the County near the project area. Some excavation may be needed to level the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption on the parcels to accommodate staging, storage, and stockpiling activities. Excavation would be no more than 5 feet deep and would not extend into previously undisturbed ground under the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption. **Figures 5a through 5c in Appendix A** shows the construction staging areas.

The project area would be accessed using open local roads including Highway 132 and Highway 137. The contractor would implement a traffic control plan to manage traffic and maintain safety protocols during construction. The contractor would be required to keep one travel lane open in each direction all day; from 2:30 p.m. to 9 a.m. traffic would be allowed to flow at the posted speed limit. The contractor would perform their work in a manner that minimizes congestion. The contractor would provide and install all travel control devices in conformance with the current edition of the Federal Highway Administration's "Manual on Uniform Traffic Control Devices for Streets and Highways."

#### *Construction Methods*

Construction methods would be determined by the construction contractor and subject to permit conditions. All work would be performed in accordance with the State's "Hawai'i Standard Specifications for Road and Bridge Construction," dated 2005, as revised, and the Hawai'i Department of Transportation, Highways Division, Standard Plans, dated 2008.

The County anticipates needing the following construction equipment for the duration of the main construction period: excavators, bulldozers, hydraulic impact hammers, backhoes, loaders, graders, dump trucks, compactors or rollers, an asphalt paver, rock crushers, rock haulers, and water trucks.

The County anticipates using the rock crushers to crush excavated hardened lava to create base course material to be used onsite. Some fill may need to be brought in from an on-island, pre-existing and permitted quarry site depending on the hardened lava temperature and gradation. Excavated asphalt concrete base and sub-base material would be transported to the designated stockpile location at the Highway Maintenance quarry site. Demolition and excess excavation

material that cannot be accepted at the Highway Maintenance quarry site would be disposed of at the West Hawai'i Landfill.

Some roadside vegetation, including trees, may need to be cleared along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road where the road would be realigned. Woody plants greater than 15 feet tall would not be disturbed, removed, or trimmed during the Hawaiian hoary bat (*Aeorestes semotus*) birthing and pup rearing season (June 1 through September 15). Trees containing Hawaiian hawk or 'Io (*Buteo solitarius*) nests would not be trimmed or cut at any time. Vegetation removal would be limited to areas immediately adjacent to paved surfaces to minimize impacts on Blackburn's sphinx moth (*Manduca blackburni*).

A new roadbed would be created along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road where the road would be realigned. This area was not inundated by lava and grading to create the roadbed would extend up to 5 feet below the existing ground surface in order to create a smooth continuous base for the road surface. New roadbeds would also be graded into pre-2018 lava in places where the new roadway would connect to existing roads and where post-2018 lava is not present. Roadbeds are created by grading with a road grader and equipment such as bulldozers.

The contractor would remove silt and debris that results from grading drainage facilities, roadways, and other areas. The contractor would be required to develop a grated inlet erosion control plan. In addition, the contractor would be required to install temporary sediment control filters at grated drain inlets and catch basins, sandbag barriers, sand snakes (monofilament weave bag filled with sand or gravel providing a sediment barrier), stabilized construction entrances, and temporary sediment straw wattles. A site-specific, best management practices (BMP) plan would be prepared.

The contractor would prevent and control spills of petroleum products. The contractor would be required to dispose of hazardous materials as specified by local or state regulations. The contractor would be required to follow good housekeeping BMPs and would prepare a Materials Pollution Prevention Plan, Hazardous Material Pollution Prevention Plan, an Onsite and Offsite Product-Specific Plan (relating to petroleum-based products, fertilizers, paints, and concrete trucks), and a Spill Control Plan.

The contractor would be required to implement temporary dust control measures, including dampening the site at the end of each day. Construction would take place up to 7 days per week from 7 a.m. to 7 p.m. Construction would not occur at night; therefore, artificial lighting would not be used.

### ***Schedule and Project Duration***

As depicted on Figure 9, final engineering design from DPW and DWS will occur before construction begins. Final engineering design is anticipated to take approximately three months to complete. Phase one of the project begins with the Highway 137 4 Corners to Pohoiki Road segment. The scope of work for Phase one includes realignment and reconstruction of the road and installation of a water line. Phase one of the project is anticipated to take approximately 21 months to complete.

Phase two of the project will begin approximately three weeks after Phase one begins. Phase two of the project includes upper and lower Pohoiki Road and the Leilani Avenue segment. The

scope of work for Phase two includes realignment and reconstruction of upper and lower Pohoiki Road and installation of a water line along upper and lower Pohoiki Road. Phase two also includes reconstruction of the Leilani Avenue segment. Phase two of the project is anticipated to take approximately 15 months to complete.

Phase three of the project will begin immediately after Phase two is complete. Phase three of the project includes the Highway 137 MacKenzie State Recreation Area segment. The scope of work for Phase three includes road reconstruction. Phase three of the project is anticipated to take approximately seven months to complete.

Based on comments received on the draft EA, Phase four will begin after Phase 1 is complete, approximately one year and nine months after the final engineering design is initiated. Phase four of the project includes the Lighthouse Road segment. The scope of work for Phase four includes road reconstruction. Phase four of the project is anticipated to take approximately three months to complete.

In total, the entire project is anticipated to take approximately 25 months to finalize the project design, obtain right-of-way access, and complete construction, as shown on **Figure 9** in **Appendix A**.

### 3.2.5 Maintenance

Follow-up maintenance is not part of the proposed federal grant funding; however, it is a requirement of the grant award and may be considered an effect of the Proposed Action. Maintenance activities associated with the roads and water lines would include standard activities such as cleaning road shoulders after large storms, clearing rubbish, and patching potholes. Debris and rubbish collected during maintenance activities would be taken to a permitted landfill. Maintenance activities would be completed by DPW and DWS on their respective road and water systems.

### 3.3 Additional Action Alternatives Considered and Dismissed

The draft EA included the Lighthouse Road segment as part of the Phase one construction schedule. Based on comments received from the public on the Proposed Action presented in the draft EA, the Lighthouse Road segment was shifted to Phase four of the construction schedule.

Another alternative to the proposed project would be to excavate the hardened lava down to the pre-2018 hardened lava elevation and reconstruct the roads and water lines at their original elevation. This alternative, however, would require substantial additional excavation and grading as compared to the Proposed Action and would consequently be prohibitively expensive. Also, because the hardened lava is still very hot in places and is expected to remain hot for many more years, this alternative would not be feasible throughout the project area. This alternative would not allow adjacent properties that are now at the post-2018 elevation to easily connect to the road grade. This alternative would not meet the purpose and need.

Another alternative to the proposed project would be the continued use or expansion of temporary roads in the project area. At this time, a temporary road is in place along the southern portion of Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area; however, this road does not provide access to all areas served by the Proposed Action. This temporary road does not meet the



County’s current design standards for road width and construction (i.e., safety and durability). Creating new temporary roads to provide access to the remainder of the project area would not be feasible given the depth of the hardened lava. Grading would be needed to install such temporary roads and the effort and impacts would be similar to the Proposed Action. This alternative would not meet the purpose and need.

#### 4 Affected Environment, Potential Impacts, and Mitigation

This section describes the environment potentially affected by the alternatives, evaluates potential environmental impacts, and recommends measures to avoid or reduce those impacts. When possible, quantitative information is provided to establish potential impacts. Potential impacts are evaluated qualitatively based on the criteria listed in **Table 2**. The study area generally includes the project area and access and staging areas needed for the Proposed Action. If the study area for a particular resource category is different from the project area, the differences will be described in the appropriate subsection.

**Table 2. Evaluation Criteria for Potential Impacts**

Impact Scale	Criteria
None or Negligible	The resource area would not be affected, or changes or benefits would be either nondetectable or, if detected, would have effects that would be slight and local. Impacts would be well below regulatory standards, as applicable.
Minor	Changes to the resource would be measurable, although the changes would be small and localized. Impacts or benefits would be within or below regulatory standards, as applicable. Mitigation measures would reduce any potential adverse effects.
Moderate	Changes to the resource would be measurable and have either localized or regional-scale impacts or benefits. Impacts would be within or below regulatory stands, but historical conditions would be altered on a short-term basis. Mitigation measures would be necessary, and the measures would reduce any potential adverse effects.
Major	Changes would be readily measurable and would have substantial consequences on a local or regional level. Impacts would exceed regulatory standards. Mitigation measures to offset the adverse effects would be required to reduce impacts, although long-term changes to the resource would be expected.

##### 4.1 Resources Not Affected and Not Considered Further

The resources identified in **Table 3** would not be affected by either the No Action alternative or the Proposed Action because they do not exist in the project area, or the alternatives would have no effect on the resources. These resources were removed from further consideration in this EA.

**Table 3. Resources Eliminated from Further Consideration**

Resource Topic	Reason for Elimination
Wild and Scenic Rivers	According to the National Wild and Scenic Rivers System map, there are no designated wild and scenic rivers in the State of Hawai‘i; therefore, the alternatives would have no effect on wild and scenic rivers (National Wild and Scenic Rivers System 2022).

Resource Topic	Reason for Elimination
Sole Source Aquifers	According to the EPA's sole source aquifer map, there are no sole source aquifers designated on the Island of Hawai'i; therefore, the alternatives would have no effect on sole source aquifers (EPA 2022e).
Coastal Barrier Resources Act	According to the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS), there are no defined Coastal Barrier Resources Units in the State of Hawai'i; therefore, the alternatives would have no effect on Coastal Barrier Resources Units (USFWS 2022a).

## 4.2 Geology, Topography, and Soils

The Island of Hawai'i is evidence of a long history of volcanic eruptions. The area near Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road was inundated by lava in 1960, and then the 2018 volcanic eruption covered approximately one-third of the project area. Both the 1960 and 2018 eruptions extended the island's shoreline near the project area. The topography of the project area is gently sloping down towards the ocean, with Ka Wai O Pele (also known as Green Lake, which is a hill) near the intersection of Highways 132, 137, and Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road.

There are six soil map units in the project area (NRCS 2022):

- Pohoiki Road is comprised of complex lava flows, 2 to 20 percent slopes; Opihikao highly decomposed plant material, 2 to 20 percent slopes; 'a'a lava flows, 2 to 20 percent slopes; and Malama extremely cobbly highly decomposed plant material, dry, 2 to 40 percent slopes.
- The northern portion of Highway 137, from Pohoiki Road to Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, is comprised of complex lava flows 2 to 20 percent slopes.
- The southern portion of Highway 137, near MacKenzie State Recreation Area, is comprised of 'a'a lava flows, 2 to 20 percent slopes and Opihikao highly decomposed plant material, dry, 2 to 20 percent slopes.
- The Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road area is comprised of pahoehoe lava flows, 2 to 20 percent slopes.

The Farmland Protection Policy Act requires federal agencies to minimize the unnecessary conversion of farmland into non-agricultural uses. The Natural Resources Conservation Service (NRCS) does not consider any of the project area to be prime farmland; however, approximately 95.4 acres of the project area is identified as Agricultural Lands of Importance to the State of Hawai'i (ALISH), or farmland of statewide importance. Approximately 9.2 acres of ALISH is covered by the 2018 lava flow, 0.5 acres are ALISH-designated as "unclassified," and 85.7 acres are ALISH-classified as "other lands" (Hawai'i Statewide GIS Program 2022b). The agricultural fields along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road are currently fallow but are designated for papaya production (Hawai'i Statewide GIS Program 2022a). This agricultural property is accessed from Pohoiki Road.

#### 4.2.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would be no change to the existing geology or topography; there would be no impacts from the No Action alternative on geology or topography.

Under the No Action alternative, there is limited access to farmland (for agricultural purposes) in and near the project area because of the existing narrow roadways and hardened lava inundation in the project area. No ALISH would be converted as part of the No Action alternative; however, access to these lands would be limited. Therefore, there would be no impact on farmland from the No Action alternative.

#### 4.2.2 Proposed Action

Implementation of the Proposed Action would involve minor alterations to topography by grading the hardened lava to reconstruct the roadway. The widest disturbance of hardened lava would be approximately 70 feet on either side of the road center to create a roadway shoulder with appropriate slopes; along most of the alignment, the width of hardened lava disturbance would be less than 20 feet from the edge of the pavement. Grading would vary along the alignment depending on the depth of hardened lava and road design with a maximum disturbance depth of 5 feet. The road has been designed to minimize the amount of grading as much as possible. The scope and scale of the alterations to topography from the project are minimal compared to the changes resulting from the 2018 lava inundation. The Proposed Action would therefore result in no short-term and minor long-term impacts on geology or topography.

Under the Proposed Action, approximately 86.2 acres of farmland would be converted to non-agricultural (transportation) uses along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road. The Subapplicant selected an alignment through agricultural land that avoids the exceptional mango trees that grow along Pohoiki Road and are protected by a state statute and local County ordinance. Although the Proposed Action would convert farmland into non-agricultural uses, farming would still be viable in this area. The improved roadways in the project area would benefit agriculture in the project area because the wider roadways would allow larger vehicles to access the remaining agricultural land; the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road has become overgrown with large trees, limiting the size of vehicles that are able to pass. Because some farmland would be permanently converted to non-agricultural land, there would be minor short- and long-term impacts on farmland.

In compliance with the Farmland Protection Policy Act, FEMA filed a Farmland Conversion Impact Rating for Corridor Type Projects Form (form NRCS-CPA-106) with NRCS on August 11, 2022. NRCS responded on September 1, 2022, noting that given the total rating of the project using the form, no further consideration is required.

### 4.3 Visual Quality and Aesthetics

The analysis of visual quality is a qualitative analysis that considers the visual context of implementing the project, potential for changes in character and contrast, the number of people who can view the site and their activities, and the extent to which those activities are related to the aesthetic qualities of the area.

Approximately one-third of the project area was inundated by the 2018 volcanic eruption and is now covered with as much as 65 feet of hardened lava. The area that was not inundated by hardened lava is primarily along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road. The existing road itself is a densely vegetated tunnel of mango trees and other vegetation, while the areas adjacent to the road are primarily fallow agricultural fields.

#### 4.3.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would be no change to the visual aesthetics of the project area. There would be no changes to the existing hardened lava, Pohoiki Road, or the adjacent agricultural fields. Therefore, there would be no impact on visual quality and aesthetics from the No Action alternative.

#### 4.3.2 Proposed Action

During construction of the Proposed Action, residents and drivers through the project area will see construction equipment and temporary silt fencing. The silt fencing is required for sediment control, is made from filter fabric, and can be up to 3 feet high. The Proposed Action would therefore have minor short-term impacts on visual quality and aesthetics.

As part of the Proposed Action, roads would be paved on top of the hardened lava. In some locations, the hardened lava would be graded to maintain a 1:1 slope adjacent to the roadway to provide a safe roadway condition for drivers. Along the portions of the project where there is hardened lava from the 2018 eruption, the reconstructed roads and graded hardened lava throughout the project area would be a minimal change to the character and context compared to existing conditions (inundated lava) for residents and drivers through the project area. The project would allow drivers along Highway 137 to obtain views of the coastline compared to existing conditions.

Along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road, the Proposed Action would be realigned to the south and cut through an open, fallow agricultural field rather than sending drivers through the existing Pohoiki Road, which is a tunnel of dense vegetation and exceptional mango trees. In addition, construction would occur during daylight hours only, therefore no adverse impacts from light pollution would occur. The Proposed Action would therefore have minor long-term impacts on visual quality and aesthetics.

### 4.4 Air Quality and Climate

The Clean Air Act, amended in 1990, requires EPA to set National Ambient Air Quality Standards for six pollutants harmful to human and environmental health, including ozone, particulate matter, nitrogen dioxide, carbon monoxide, sulfur dioxide, and lead. According to the EPA's Green Book (2022b), Hawai'i County is currently in attainment for all criteria pollutants. In other words, Hawai'i County currently meets EPA's National Ambient Air Quality Standards and does not exceed pollution levels for any of the criteria pollutants.

“Climate change” refers to changes in the Earth's climate caused by a general warming of the atmosphere. Its primary cause is emissions of greenhouse gases, including carbon dioxide and methane. Climate change can affect species distribution, temperature fluctuations, and weather patterns. The CEQ's *Final NEPA Guidance on Consideration of Greenhouse Gas Emissions and*

*the Effects on Climate Change* (CEQ 2016) suggested that quantitative analysis should be done if an action would release more than 25,000 metric tons of greenhouse gases per year.

The climate in the project area is mild, with an annual high temperature of 81 degrees Fahrenheit, and an annual low temperature of 67 degrees Fahrenheit. The average annual precipitation is approximately 126 inches per year, with November as the wettest month, averaging more than 15 inches during the month (U.S. Climate Data 2022).

The average annual air temperature in Hawai‘i is increasing at approximately 0.3 degrees Fahrenheit per decade. Rainfall has declined over the past 30 years, and Hawai‘i is anticipated to experience more drought and heavy rains, which could cause flash flooding, infrastructure damage, runoff, and sedimentation. Sea surface temperatures have increased over the past 40 years, and the rate of increase is expected to accelerate, with temperatures increasing an additional 2.3 to 4.9 degrees Fahrenheit before the end of the century. Sea level rise has also increased over the last century at approximately 0.5 to 1.3 inches per decade. Sea level is expected to continue to rise 1 to 3 feet by the end of this century (University of Hawai‘i Sea Grant College Program 2014).

#### 4.4.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would be no road improvements and consequently no change to the number of vehicles traveling the project area roads. There would be no change to air quality. The No Action alternative would not affect climate change. There would be no impact on air quality and climate from this alternative.

#### 4.4.2 Proposed Action

Construction of the Proposed Action would require the use of heavy equipment, which would negatively impact air quality in the project area because of emissions from travel to the project site and use during construction. During construction of the Proposed Action, contractors would comply with state and federal guidance regarding vehicle and equipment idling times to minimize emissions. Construction work would be done in conformance with the Air Pollution Control Rules of the State Department of Health to control the release of particulates as fugitive dust (Hawai‘i Administrative Rules [HAR] 11-60.1, Fugitive Dust). The Proposed Action would therefore have minor short-term impacts on air quality from vehicle and equipment use and activities contributing to the release of fugitive dust.

Although there is a temporary road in place along the section of Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area, implementation of the Proposed Action would allow vehicles to travel more freely to and through the project area (particularly along Pohoiki Road and the northern stretch of Highway 137, which are currently blocked by hardened lava), increasing the amount of pollutants emitted compared to current conditions. Given the amount of construction as well as typical traffic anticipated to pass through the project area after construction is complete, construction and implementation of the project would release less than CEQ’s threshold of 25,000 metric tons of greenhouse gases per year, and a quantitative greenhouse gas analysis is not needed. In addition, as electric vehicles become more common, emissions are expected to decrease.

The Proposed Action would not be affected by projected sea level rise, and the Proposed Action would not affect sea level rise. The Proposed Action would therefore have minor long-term air quality impacts from increased traffic flow to and through the project area.

#### 4.5 Surface Waters and Water Quality

The Clean Water Act of 1977, as amended, establishes requirements for states and tribes to identify and prioritize waterbodies that do not meet water quality standards. The project area spans two watersheds: Kaimū Beach and Puna Forest Reserve. EPA identifies four waterbodies within these two watersheds: Kapoho Bay, Kapoho Tidepools (Vacationland), Ahalanui Pond (Puala'a), and Pohoiki Beach (Bay) (EPA 2022c). The Hawai'i State Department of Health Clean Water Branch, in their 2022 State of Hawai'i Water Quality Monitoring and Assessment Report lists these four water bodies as "dry" because they were inundated by the 2018 eruption (Hawai'i State Department of Health 2022).

Chapter 11-54 of the HAR addresses Water Quality Standards. MacKenzie State Recreation Area is classified as inland Class 1 water and the shoreline near the project area is classified as marine Class AA. The objective of inland Class 1 water is to "remain in their natural state as nearly as possible with an absolute minimum of pollution from any human-caused source. To the extent possible, the wilderness character of these areas shall be protected." The objective of marine Class AA is similar, with the objective to "remain in their natural pristine state as nearly as possible with an absolute minimum of pollution or alteration of water quality from any human-caused source or actions. To the extent practicable, the wilderness character of these areas shall be protected."

The water line along Highway 137 just north of Pohoiki Road would cross two existing stormwater drainage culverts, as shown on **Figure 5c** in **Appendix A**.

##### 4.5.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, access to Pohoiki Bay would continue to be limited, with the only route available from Highway 137 from the south. The No Action alternative would have negligible impacts on surface waters and water quality.

##### 4.5.2 Proposed Action

Construction work would be done in conformance with the applicable provisions of the HAR Chapter 11-54 (Water Quality Standards) and Chapter 11-55 (Water Pollution Control), the erosion and sedimentation control standards and DPW guidelines, and the Hawai'i Department of Transportation (HDOT) Construction Best Management Practices Field Manual. Therefore, the Proposed Action would have negligible short-term impacts on surface waters and water quality.

The Proposed Action would not cross surface waterbodies within the Kaimū Beach and Puna Forest Reserve watersheds, and there would be no in-water work. By reconstructing the project roads, there would be increased access to Pohoiki Bay from Pohoiki Road and from Highway 137 from the north and south; however, impacts on surface waterbodies related to increased usage of Pohoiki Bay would be negligible. Therefore, the Proposed Action would have negligible long-term impacts on surface waters and water quality.

## 4.6 Coastal Resources

The Hawai‘i Department of Land and Natural Resources (DLNR) Office of Conservation and Coastal Lands oversees land use conservation regulations to protect watersheds and water supplies; preserve scenic areas; provide park lands, wilderness, and beach reserves; conserve endemic plants, fish, and wildlife; prevent floods and soil erosion; and other related activities. The Office of Conservation and Coastal Lands designates Conservation Districts and Subzones, as regulated by HAR 13-5 and Chapter 183C of the Hawai‘i Revised Statutes. There are five subzones, the first four of which are arranged in order of environmental sensitivity from high to low: Protective, Limited, Resource, and General. The fifth subzone is Special, which is for unique land uses on specific sites. To the east of the northern section of Highway 137 the project area abuts a Resource subzone that runs along the coast. The HAR states that the objective of the Resource subzone is “to ensure, with proper management, the sustainable use of the natural resources of those areas.” Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road runs along Limited and General subzones (Hawai‘i DLNR 2012). The HAR states that the objective of the Limited subzone is “to limit uses where natural conditions suggest constraints on human activities,” and the objective of the General subzone is “to designate open space where specific conservation uses may not be defined, but where urban use would be premature.” The project area also abuts a Special Management Area (SMA) as defined by the Hawai‘i Revised Statutes Chapter 205A, the Coastal Zone Management law. The SMA permitting system provides for “the effective management, beneficial use, protection, and development of the Coastal Zone.”

### 4.6.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would be no change to coastal resources. Access would be limited because of the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption. Impacts on coastal resources would be negligible under the No Action alternative.

### 4.6.2 Proposed Action

During construction of the Proposed Action, stormwater controls, including a stormwater pollution prevention plan, would be implemented to minimize potential impacts on coastal areas, such as runoff to the coastline. The Proposed Action would therefore have negligible short-term impacts on coastal resources. An SMA permit is not required due to the nature of the project.

The Proposed Action would be consistent with the goals of the conservation regulations by protecting watersheds and water supplies (**Section 4.5**). It would provide additional access to scenic areas and beaches. Exceptional mango trees along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road would be avoided. The Proposed Action would therefore have long-term benefits to coastal resources.

## 4.7 Wetlands

Executive Order (EO) 11990, Protection of Wetlands requires federal agencies to consider alternatives to work in wetlands and limits potential impacts on wetlands if there are no practicable alternatives. FEMA regulation 44 CFR Part 9, Floodplain Management and Protection of Wetlands sets forth the policy, procedures, and responsibilities to implement and enforce EO 11990 and prohibits FEMA from funding activities in a wetland unless no practicable alternatives are available.

According to the USFWS National Wetland Inventory maps, no wetlands are present within the project area. The wetland feature nearest to the project area that was not affected by the 2018 lava inundation is a small 0.6-acre forested/shrub wetland approximately 0.7 miles southwest of Pohoiki Road in the Leilani Estates area (USFWS 2022h).

#### 4.7.1 No Action Alternative

There are no wetlands in the project area; therefore, the No Action alternative would have no impact on wetlands. Wetland areas near the project area would not be affected by the No Action alternative.

#### 4.7.2 Proposed Action

There are no wetlands in the project area; therefore, the Proposed Action would have no short- or long-term impacts on wetlands. Wetland areas near the project area would not be affected by the Proposed Action.

### 4.8 Floodplains

EO 11988, Floodplain Management requires federal agencies to avoid, to the extent possible, short- and long-term adverse impacts associated with the occupancy and modification of floodplains and to avoid direct and indirect support of floodplain development wherever there is a practicable alternative. FEMA regulations (44 CFR Part 9.7) use the 1-percent annual chance flood as the minimal area for floodplain impact evaluation.

Pohoiki Road is shown on FEMA Flood Insurance Rate Map (FIRM) panel 1551661435F, effective September 29, 2017 (FEMA 2022a). A portion of the project area lies within Zone D, an area of undetermined flood hazard.

Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road and the northern extent of Highway 137 are shown on FEMA FIRM panel 1551661204F, effective September 29, 2017 (FEMA 2022a). These areas do not fall within the 1-percent floodplain.

The southern extent of Highway 137 is shown on FEMA FIRM panel 1551661212F, effective September 29, 2017 (FEMA 2022a). Portions of the project area along Highway 137, north of Pohoiki Road, are within Zone AE, the 1-percent floodplain. Base flood elevations in this area range from 0 to approximately 19 feet.

Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area is shown on FEMA FIRM panel 1551661213F, effective September 29, 2017 (FEMA 2022a). Portions of the project area are within Zone AE, the 1-percent floodplain. Base flood elevations where the floodplain intersects with the former alignment of Highway 137 are approximately 20 feet.

All areas within Zone D and the 1-percent floodplain are in areas that were inundated by the 2018 lava flow. The floodplain maps were all created before the 2018 eruption and do not present existing conditions. The hardened lava raised the land elevation by as much as 65 feet on Highway 137 north of Pohoiki Road, and approximately 20 feet along by the stretch of Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area. This lava inundation raised the ground surface elevation above the base flood elevation and, consequently, the project area—specifically, where the road and water lines would be installed—is no longer within the floodplain. Because flood



risk throughout the project area is related to coastal flooding and high tides, and the ground level is now higher from the lava inundation, ocean-based floodwater can no longer reach the project area. **Photo 5** in **Appendix B** shows lava inundation along ocean’s edge near the northern portion of Highway 137.

#### 4.8.1 No Action Alternative

The project area is no longer within the floodplain because of lava inundation that has raised the ground surface above the base flood elevation; therefore, the No Action alternative would have no impact on floodplains.

#### 4.8.2 Proposed Action

The project area is no longer within the floodplain because of lava inundation that has raised the ground surface above the base flood elevation; therefore, the Proposed Action would have no short-or long-term impacts on floodplains.

### 4.9 Vegetation

The project site is situated within the Hawaiian lowland rainforest ecological system. This system in most areas has been substantially altered by invasive species and human activities (Stone and Stone 1988), which is also the situation for the project location. Vegetation for all of Hawai‘i was mapped for the Carbon Storage of Hawai‘i project (U.S. Geological Survey 2017). The associated Geographical Information Systems (GIS) data was used to determine the areas covered by different vegetation types in the project Action Area, which is the term used for impact analysis for all biological resources and defined here as the project construction and staging area footprint plus a buffer distance of 250 feet (**Figure 10** in **Appendix A**). Adjustments were made to the data to remove the areas inundated by lava in 2018 and the results for different vegetation types, totaling 300 acres, are shown in **Table 4**. Areas that were covered by hardened lava from the 2018 eruption have no to minimal vegetation. The vegetated areas are covered with a mix of native and alien vegetation types and agricultural and minimal vegetation areas. The primary vegetation community types characterized by native plants in the project area are those dominated by the endemic ‘ōhi‘a (*Metrosideros polymorpha*) tree, a foundational species in Hawaiian forests and a colonizer of recent lava flows. The open ‘ōhi‘a mesic forest at the project site occurs closer to the coast than the closed wet forest that is further inland where conditions are more favorable. The understory in open mesic ‘ōhi‘a forests is often dominated by the native staghorn fern uluhe (*Dicranopteris linearis*), which covers the ground thickly and can prevent other plants from establishing themselves there (Russell et al. 1998). Uluhe fern is present in the understory of the ‘ōhi‘a forest in the project area. Alien vegetation and agricultural/minimal vegetation areas are the primary vegetation types in the Action Area.

**Table 4. Vegetation Types in the Project Action Area**

Vegetation Category	Vegetation Type	Area (acres)
Native	Closed ‘ōhi‘a mesic forest	3.1
Native	Closed ‘ōhi‘a wet forest	0.2
Native	Open ‘ōhi‘a mesic forest	15.9
Native	Open ‘ōhi‘a wet forest	4.2

Vegetation Category	Vegetation Type	Area (acres)
Native	Native mesic shrubland	8.4
Native	Native wet shrubland	1.6
Alien	Alien wet forest	7.3
Alien	Alien mesic forest	39.5
Alien	Alien wet shrubland	2.7
Alien	Alien mesic shrubland	14.3
Alien	Alien wet grassland <sup>1</sup>	12.8
Alien	Alien mesic grassland <sup>1</sup>	94.7
Agricultural or minimal	Cultivated agriculture <sup>2</sup>	60.0
Agricultural or minimal	Developed open space	6.7
Agricultural or minimal	Low intensity developed	20.2
Agricultural or minimal	Very sparse vegetation to unvegetated	8.0

<sup>1</sup> Areas mapped as alien grassland may currently have scattered shrubs.

<sup>2</sup> Areas mapped as cultivated agriculture may not be actively farmed and possibly have vegetation consisting of various alien shrubs and grasses.

Source: USGS 2017

In November and December 2022 field surveys were conducted within the project potential disturbance footprint, a more limited area than the Action Area, to assess the extent of the ‘ōhi‘a forest and any other native vegetation. The ‘ōhi‘a forest within the footprint occurs only along Pohoiki Road and totaled 3.1 acres of open ‘ōhi‘a forest and 0.3 acres of closed ‘ōhi‘a forest. No other native vegetation types were observed within the footprint.

Along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road, overarching the existing roadway, are many large mango (*Mangifera indica*) trees. These trees are well known on the Island of Hawai‘i and have been designated Exceptional Trees under Hawai‘i Act 105 – The Exceptional Tree Act and are protected further under County Ordinance 938, Chapter 14, Article 10. The law was passed in 1975 because it was recognized that rapid development had led to the destruction of many of the State’s exceptional trees. The Act recognizes that trees are valuable for their beauty, and that they provide crucial ecological functions.

Other common non-native trees that are evident along roadsides in the area are the invasive gunpowder tree (*Trema orientalis*), guava species (*Psidium spp.*), Guinea grass (*Panicum maximum*) and various other grasses, and the introduced Polynesian candlenut or kukui (*Aleurites moluccana*), kamani (*Calophyllum inophyllum*), and Noni (*Morinda citrifolia*). The native screw pine or hala (*Pandanus tectorius*) is also mixed in with these non-native species.

#### 4.9.1 Invasive Species

EO 13112 requires federal agencies to prevent the introduction of invasive species and provide for their control to minimize the economic, ecological, and human health impacts that invasive species cause.

The Hawaiian lowland forest is dominated by non-native (alien) plant species nearly everywhere in the state (Cuddihy and Stone 1990), including in most of the project Action Area. Many of these non-native species are highly invasive. Highly invasive plant species in the project Action

Area, in addition to those mentioned in the previous discussion, include Koster's curse (*Clidemia hirta*), a designated noxious weed under HAR Chapter 4-68 (Noxious Weeds), Albizia (*Falcataria moluccana*), and Strawberry Guava (*Psidium cattleianum*), the latter two are listed by the Hawai'i Invasive Species Council (2022).

A relatively recent phenomena, Rapid 'Ōhi'a Death (ROD) is a fungal disease (*Ceratocystis fimbriata*) affecting 'ōhi'a (Fortini et al. 2019), the dominant native tree in forests of the project region and in other areas of the state. Because of the severe threat to this dominant native tree and its associated ecosystems, an amendment to HAR Chapter 4-72 was enacted that places a quarantine on movement of 'ōhi'a or soil from ROD-infested areas.

#### 4.9.2 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, vegetation would not be changed from its present conditions; therefore, the No Action alternative would have no impact on vegetation.

#### 4.9.3 Proposed Action

The Proposed Action would occur primarily in areas covered by the 2018 lava flows where no vegetation or some scattered early colonizing common plants are present. Where the lava did not flow and destroy the vegetation, approximately 11 percent of the 300 acres in the project Action Area are native-dominated based on the existing statewide vegetation mapping. Only a fraction of this project Action Area consists of the project construction footprint where vegetation may be affected and includes a total of 3.4 acres of 'ōhi'a forest. Consequently, only a small amount of native vegetation could potentially be removed adjacent to the existing roadway corridor. Along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road where the new roadway would be moved outside of its existing corridor, the entire area is dominated by non-native vegetation, including mango, kamani, and kukui trees. Any vegetation clearing that would be required would be strictly limited to that which is necessary for project completion. Based on the small amount of removal of native vegetation, there would be minor long-term impacts from removal of vegetation. Given the local cultural significance of kukui trees (**Section 4.12**), archaeological monitors during project construction will be aware of their location and aim to minimize impacts to them.

The spread of invasive plant species due to construction activities would be prevented by following the specific avoidance and minimization measures that are described in the Programmatic Standard Local Operating Procedures for the Hawaiian and Pacific Islands (USFWS 2021c). The specific procedures that would apply to the project for impacts on vegetation are those related to biosecurity and preventing the spread of ROD and Rat Lungworm Disease. Refer to **Appendix C** for the complete description of these procedures. With implementation of these measures, there would be minor impacts on vegetation from invasive species due to construction activities. Long-term impacts from invasive species due to increased use of the roads and greater public access would result in minor impacts on native vegetation.

#### 4.10 Terrestrial and Aquatic Wildlife

The faunal groups evaluated for this project include birds, mammals, reptiles, and invertebrates that may occur in the project Action Area or its general vicinity. Species listed under the federal Endangered Species Act are discussed separately in the next section of this EA. The impact analysis considers both direct and indirect effects. Direct impacts are associated with

construction or operation and usually involve habitat loss or injury or mortality to species. Indirect impacts are caused by or result from project-related activities such as from lighting, noise, pollutants, or introduction and spread of invasive species or diseases.

The project area includes bird species protected under the Migratory Bird Treaty Act (MBTA). The MBTA of 1918, as amended (16 U.S. Code 703–712), which provides protection for migratory birds and their nests, eggs, and body parts. It prohibits harm, possession, sale, or other injurious actions, except under the terms of a valid permit issued pursuant to federal regulations. Under current interpretation this includes incidental as well as intentional harm. All migratory native birds are protected by the MBTA, and this includes native Hawaiian species potentially present in the project area. Existing habitat in the project area has the potential to support bird species protected by the MBTA as described in the following discussion.

The project area is not mapped as a Region of Conservation Importance under the Birdlife International Important Bird Area designations. The nearest Important Bird Area is the Mauna Loa-Kīlauea Forests which are west of Highway 130 (Birdlife International 2022). However, several species of birds that are likely to occur in the project area are of particular note because they are listed as USFWS Birds of Conservation Concern, which are a set of species that have been determined to warrant special attention. These include the following three species:

- Apapane (*Himatione sanguinea*), breeds December 1 to July 31
- Hawai‘i ‘Amakihi (*Hemignathus virens*), breeds November 15 to August 15
- Black Noddy (*Anous minutus melanogenys*), breeds April 1 to November 30

The first two listed are native forest birds that may be present in portions of the project Action Area that have native forest, approximately 23 acres out of the total 300-acre project Action Area. The Black Noddy is a seabird that occurs primarily close to the coastline.

Camp et al. (2019) studied the two forest Birds of Conservation Concern in the Puna region in connection with the rapid ‘ōhi‘a death outbreak in the Puna area. Overall, they described the habitat loss and degradation and the introduction of invasive pathogens, predators, and competitors that led to the near complete extirpation of native forest birds from the lowlands of Hawai‘i with the exception of the Hawai‘i ‘Amakihi and Apapane, where ‘ōhi‘a forests are still present. In surveys comparing numbers from 2003 to 2004 to 2016 ‘Amakihi and Apapane were much less common in 2016. Camp et al. (2019) estimated the density of ‘Amakihi in 2016 where ‘ōhi‘a was present was 1.23 birds per hectare (0.5 birds per acre). Apapane density was not estimated due to their much lower numbers in both time periods. The Cornell Lab of Ornithology eBird database for Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park (the only designated “hotspot” for the general project area shown on the eBird map) had the last record for the Hawai‘i ‘Amakihi in early 2022 and the last record for the Apapane as April of 2018 (eBird 2022b).

The Black Noddy is a seabird that feeds in ocean waters and in coastal ponds and, in the main Hawaiian islands, nests on sea cliffs (Pyle and Pyle 2017). On the Island of Hawai‘i, the population is estimated at 2,000 breeding pairs (Pyle and Pyle 2017). It was last reported at Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park in June 2022 (eBird 2022b).

The ‘io, or Hawaiian hawk (*Buteo solitarius*) is an endemic Hawaiian raptor that is state-listed as endangered and was recently delisted (February 2020) under the federal Endangered Species Act

by the USFWS. The eBird database contains 32 observations of the ‘io since the start of 2018 in the general area of the project (within approximately 3 miles) from the various project components (eBird 2022a).

Other native birds protected by the MBTA reported on eBird (2022b) at Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park since 2016 are: Hawai‘i elepaio (*Chasiempis sandwichensis*; last observed on April 20, 2018); Bulwer’s petrel (*Bulweria bulwerii*; last observed on June 25, 2022); Pacific golden plover (*Pluvialis fulva*; last observed on February 14, 2022); Wedge-tailed shearwater (*Ardenna pacifica*; last observed on March 28, 2022); Wandering tattler (*Tringa incana*; last observed on October 27, 2020); Great frigatebird (*Fregata minor*; last observed on October 27, 2020); Ruddy turnstone (*Arenaria interpres*; last observed on Feb 17, 2020); White-tailed tropicbird (*Phaethon lepturus*; last observed on April 20, 2018); and the Short-eared owl (*Asio flammeus sandwichensis*; last observed on Oct 31, 2016).

The online NatureServe page for the Hawai‘i Lowland Rainforest ecological system (NatureServe 2022) lists an insect, the ‘ōhi‘a long-horned woodborer (*Plagithmysus bilineatus*), with a NatureServe Global Status at G1 (indicating critical imperilment on a global basis). This species bores into and sometimes kills the native ‘ōhi‘a tree, often after it has been weakened by other stressors (Friday and Herbert 2006). It is unknown whether the species is currently present in or near the project location. A literature review for the presence of the species in the Puna region found only one study from the late 1970s (Papp and Samuelson 1981) that documented its occurrence at a site there.

No other rare or special-designation species (other than the species listed in **Section 4.11**) of invertebrates are known from the project area.

Other non-native invertebrates reported in the area include three non-native butterfly species. These reports are from research-grade observations in the iNaturalist database (iNaturalist 2022) for the general project area. The three species are the monarch (*Daneus plexippus*), sleepy orange (*Abaeis nicippe*), and lesser grass blue (*Zizina otis*).

Aquatic species potentially present near the project Action Area include those found in anchialine pools, which are brackish water pools connected underground to the ocean and groundwater. A group of these pools has formed behind the black sand/stone beach at Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park after the 2018 eruption. According to a news release from DLNR – Division of Aquatic Resources (DLNR 2022b), seven pools were confirmed in late 2019 at Pohoiki, and small shrimp endemic to Hawai‘i that live in anchialine pools have been observed there. One species named in the referenced news release is the ‘ōpae‘ula (*Halocaridina rubra*). The distribution of this species of anchialine pool shrimp is widespread in Hawai‘i (DLNR 2015). More recently the anchialine pool shrimp have not been seen, probably due to the increased water temperatures measured according to state surveys (Sakihara, Pers. Comm. 2022).

#### 4.10.1 Invasive Species

The project is in the Hawaiian lowland rainforest ecological system where the fauna in most areas (as well as the vegetation) has been drastically altered by invasive species and human activities (Stone and Stone 1988; Cuddihy and Stone 1990). In addition to invasive plants, other disturbances in Hawai‘i’s lowlands include feral pigs that disturb soils and vegetation, introduced birds that compete for food with native birds and spread invasive plant seeds, and

invertebrates (especially noted as destructive are various ant species) that prey upon native species or cause diseases.

Because invasive species are widespread and abundant in lowlands of the Island of Hawai‘i, the project location would have numerous species of fauna considered invasive. These include the following species that are included in HAR Chapter 13-124, List of Species of Injurious Wildlife in Hawai‘i: coqui frog (*Eleutherodactylus coqui*), little fire ant (*Wasmannia auropunctata*), and small Indian mongoose (*Herpestes javanicus*).

In the forest bird studies by Camp et al. (2019), the most abundant non-native forest bird species reported was the Japanese white-eye (*Zosterops japonicus*) with an estimated density in 2016 of 21 birds per hectare (8.5 birds per acre), which was approximately the same in habitats with or without ‘ōhi‘a. Other abundant non-native bird species documented in the study area were the Northern cardinal (*Cardinalis cardinalis*) and the House sparrow (*Heamorrhous mexicanus*).

#### 4.10.2 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, no disturbance from construction or operation related to the proposed project would take place and current conditions would be maintained. Consequently, there would be no impact on terrestrial wildlife or aquatic species evaluated in this EA section.

#### 4.10.3 Proposed Action

The Proposed Action could remove a small amount of native forest dominated by ‘ōhi‘a through construction activities. This forest type is used by the two native forest birds that are designated Birds of Conservation Concern, the Hawai‘i ‘Amakihi and Apapane. Although much of the region is dominated by non-native forests, there are still substantial areas with native ‘ōhi‘a trees in the general project region. For comparison purposes, estimates of an average home range for the Hawai‘i ‘Amakihi varied from 1.1 acre (van Riper 1987) to 9.2 acres (Fukunaga et al. n.d.) and for the Apapane an average home range determined was 395 acres (Smetzer et al. 2021). Removal of a small amount of ‘ōhi‘a forest would result in a minor impact on these two bird species or other native forest bird species that might use the area.

For the Hawaiian hawk, foraging occurs over large areas and nesting could occur in the project area. To avoid impacts several avoidance and minimization measures would be employed as recommended in recent guidance by USFWS (2022g). If work is to be conducted during the Hawaiian hawk breeding season of March 1 through September 30, a biologist familiar with the species would conduct a nest search of the project footprint and surrounding areas immediately before the start of construction activities. Surveys would be considered valid for 2 weeks, after which another survey would be completed. Clearing of vegetation or construction activities would not occur within 1,600 feet of any active Hawaiian hawk nest during the breeding season until the young have fledged. Throughout the year trimming or cutting trees containing a hawk nest would not occur because nests are sometimes re-used during consecutive breeding seasons. With this avoidance measure, impacts on the Hawaiian hawk would be minor.

Black noddies occur along the coast in the project area and may nest in sea cliffs in the region. Given their breeding location and diet, there would be no impact from project actions.

Other native birds protected under the MBTA are either uncommonly observed in the project region (Hawai‘i elepaio and Short-eared owl [Pueo]), are abundant in many areas of Hawai‘i

(Pacific golden plover [Kolea] and Wedge-tailed shearwater), and/or use habitat that would not be affected by the project (Wedge-tailed shearwater, Wandering tattler, White-tailed tropicbird, Great frigatebird, Ruddy turnstone, and Bulwer's petrel). Impacts on these species would not occur or would be minor.

The 'ōhi'a long-horned woodborer, described as an imperiled species by NatureServe, is potentially present in the project area. Removal of a small amount of 'ōhi'a trees that may harbor the beetle, given the large number of 'ōhi'a trees in the project region, would result in a minor impact on the species.

The spread of invasive faunal species would be prevented by following the specific avoidance and minimization measures that are described in the Programmatic Standard Local Operating Procedures for the Hawaiian and Pacific Islands (USFWS 2021c). The specific procedures that apply for impacts on fauna are those related to biosecurity and preventing the spread of Little Fire Ants. Refer to **Appendix C** for the complete description of these procedures. In addition, construction would occur during daylight hours only, therefore no adverse impacts to nocturnal species from artificial lighting would occur. With implementation of these measures, impacts on fauna in the project area from invasive species would be minor.

Because of the increased traffic and use of the area due to the roadway being opened to areas currently inaccessible by vehicle, there would be more general disturbance and increased potential for spread of invasive species that would result in minor long-term impacts on bird species protected by the MBTA and other native faunal species potentially present.

#### 4.11 Threatened and Endangered Species and Critical Habitat

The Endangered Species Act (ESA) of 1973 gives USFWS and the National Marine Fisheries Service authority for the protection of threatened and endangered species. This protection includes a prohibition on direct take (e.g., killing, harassing) and indirect take (e.g., destruction of habitat).

The ESA defines the Action Area as “all areas to be affected directly or indirectly by the federal action and not merely the immediate area involved in the action” (50 CFR 402.02). Therefore, the Action Area where effects on listed species must be evaluated may be larger than the areas where project construction activities would occur. The project Action Area used for this analysis was defined to include the greatest identified extent of potential impacts and was set at 250 feet beyond the project construction and staging footprint.

The USFWS Information for Planning and Consultation system was used to identify proposed, threatened, and endangered species potentially present in the project area or in areas potentially affected by project activities. The Information for Planning and Consultation list was subsequently reviewed and refined by staff of the Pacific Islands Fish and Wildlife Office. The final species list is provided in **Table 5** and the species are discussed in this section. FEMA submitted a letter for informal consultation to USFWS on August 9, 2022. USFWS responded on January 30, 2023, concurring with FEMA's determination that the project may affect but is not likely to adversely affect the federally listed species in **Table 5**; with the implementation of Service-recommended avoidance and minimization measures, the potential for adverse effects to

the listed species is insignificant. The consultation documentation, which includes project-specific avoidance and minimization measures is included in **Appendix C**.

**Table 5. Federally Listed Species Identified by USFWS as Potentially Present in the Project Area**

Common Name	Scientific Name	Status (ESA)	Impact Determination
‘ōpe‘ape‘a or Hawaiian Hoary Bat	<i>Lasiurus cinereus semotus</i>	Endangered	NLAA
‘ua‘u or Hawaiian Petrel	<i>Pterodroma sandwicensis</i>	Endangered	NLAA
‘akē‘akē or Band-rumped Storm-Petrel	<i>Oceanodroma castro</i>	Endangered (Hawai‘i distinct population segment)	NLAA
‘a‘o or Newell’s Shearwater	<i>Puffinus auricularis newelli</i>	Threatened	NLAA
Nēnē or Hawaiian Goose	<i>Branta sandwicensis</i>	Threatened	NLAA
ae‘o or Hawaiian Stilt	<i>Himantopus mexicanus knudseni</i>	Endangered	NLAA
‘alae ke‘oke‘o or Hawaiian Coot	<i>Fulica alai</i>	Endangered	NLAA
Honu or Green Sea Turtle	<i>Chelonia mydas</i> ,	Endangered (Central North Pacific distinct population segment)	NLAA
Honu ‘ea or Hawksbill Sea Turtle	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	Endangered	NLAA
Blackburn’s Sphinx Moth	<i>Manduca blackburni</i>	Endangered	NLAA
Hilo Ischaemum	<i>Ischaemum byrone</i>	Endangered	NLAA
Haiwale	<i>Cyrtandra nanawaleensis</i>	Endangered	NLAA
Nanu	<i>Gardenia remyi</i>	Endangered	NLAA
‘aku ‘aku	<i>Cyanea platyphylla</i>	Endangered	NLAA

NLAA = not likely to adversely affect

The ‘ōpe‘ape‘a or Hawaiian hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*; federally listed as endangered) is a solitary, tree-roosting bat. It occurs on all of the major Hawaiian islands; however, population numbers on the islands are unknown (USFWS 2021a). In a study on Hawai‘i Island, the trend in occupancy suggested that the population on the island was stable to slightly increasing based on breeding season records over 5 years of surveys (Gorresen et al. 2013). In most locations where acoustic monitoring has been conducted, Hawaiian hoary bats have been present at some point during the year, including in urban, semiurban, and agricultural areas (USFWS 2021a).

The Hawaiian goose or Nēnē (*Branta sandwicensis*; federally listed as threatened) is present in Hawai‘i between sea level and 7,800 feet elevation on the islands of Hawai‘i, Maui, Kaua‘i, and Moloka‘i (DLNR 2022a). On the Island of Hawai‘i, according to the most recent Recovery Plan for the Nēnē (USFWS 2004), the species has been documented in seven areas. The two areas closest to the project Action Area are at Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park and an area along the



coast south of Hilo at Kings Landing and Shipman Estate (this population is described in the Recovery Plan as semi-captive). Nēnē are occasionally observed in the Puna area (Pyle and Pyle 2017). The most recent sighting known in the immediate area of the project was reported at Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park on April 20, 2018 (eBird 2022b).

Federally listed seabird species that are known to nest on the Island of Hawai‘i may fly over the project area but are not known to nest in the project Action Area. The ‘ua‘u or Hawaiian petrel (*Pterodroma sandwicensis*) and ‘akē‘akē or Band-rumped storm-petrel (*Oceanodroma castro*), are currently known to nest only at high elevations on the Island of Hawai‘i. The presence and potential nesting colony of the ‘a‘o or Newell’s shearwater (*Puffinus auricularis newelli*) was documented in surveys conducted by Reynolds and Ritchotte (1997) at Puulena crater, approximately 0.4 mile from the closest point to the project Action Area along Pohoiki Road (this feature was not destroyed by the 2018 lava flow).

The Honu or green sea turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) nests and hauls out (basks) on beaches. The project Action Area that comes closest to the shoreline where there is a beach is near the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 at and adjacent to Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park, which is approximately 300 feet away. At this location, the beach area is a black stone and sand beach that has developed since the 2018 lava flows and is now an area exposed to rough surf. No reports were found of green sea turtles hauling out there since the 2018 flows.

The honu ‘ea or hawksbill sea turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) was not previously known to nest in the project area’s coastal region, and with the 2018 lava flows, the areas that may have provided some habitat for basking were destroyed.

The Blackburn’s sphinx moth (*Manduca blackburni*) is an endemic moth that primarily occurs in coastal, lowland, and dry forests in areas receiving less than 127 centimeters (50 inches) of rain per year according to historical records (DLNR 2015). It is known from the islands of Maui, Kaho‘olawe, and Hawai‘i. At the latter, it is known from the west side of the island at Pu‘u anahulu and Pu‘u Wa‘awa‘a areas, as well as along Saddle Road (USFWS 2022b). The host plant of this endemic moth is ‘aiea, which is the Hawaiian name for several indigenous tree species (genus *Nothocestrum*), its indigenous host. However, most of the current Blackburn’s sphinx moth range is now based on the presence of the invasive host tree tobacco (*Nicotiana glauca*; USFWS 2022b). During a plant survey in December 2022 for the project, tree tobacco was not observed within the construction footprint. Critical habitat is designated in the western part of the Island of Hawai‘i, north of Hualālai mountain (USFWS 2022b).

The Hilo ischaemum (*Ischaemum byrone*) is a plant in the grass family and found on wet or moist rocky areas, typically along the coastline. Historically *Ischaemum byrone* was reported on the islands of Kaua‘i, O‘ahu, Moloka‘i, east Maui, and Hawai‘i. On the Island of Hawai‘i a recent report (USFWS 2021b) noted that some of the few wild occurrences known may have been extirpated by the 2018 lava flows and recommended further surveys for a current assessment of the status of the species. There is a 500-foot segment of coastline that was not covered by the 2018 lava flows within the Action Area, but outside the construction footprint, in the southern segment of the project along Highway 137. Critical habitat has been designated (USFWS 2022c) in two units (393 acres and 510 acres) along the coast within Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park, with the closest being approximately 15 miles from the project Action Area boundary. The plant was not observed within the construction footprint during a field

survey conducted in December 2022 for the endangered species identified as potentially present by USFWS.

Haiwale (*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis*) is a shrub that occurs in wet forests of ‘ōhi‘a along the eastern coast of Hawai‘i island and is known from five locations in the Puna district (USFWS 2022d). No critical habitat has been established for this species. The plant was not observed within the construction footprint during a field survey conducted in December 2022 for endangered plant species identified as potentially present by USFWS.

The native gardenia Nanu (*Gardenia remyi*) is a tree that occurs on multiple islands in Hawai‘i at elevations from 397 to 4,577 feet and on Hawai‘i island it occurs in shrubby forest and koa or ‘ōhi‘a wet forest (USFWS 2022e). No critical habitat has been established for this species. Very little area above 397 feet in elevation that is not covered by lava and has vegetation occurs within the project construction footprint. The plant was not observed within the area of potential effect (APE) during a field survey conducted in December 2022 for endangered plant species identified as potentially present by USFWS.

A member of the bellflower family, ‘aku ‘aku (*Cyanea platyphylla*) is an unbranched palm-like shrub that occurs in areas dominated by ‘ōhi‘a or koa in lowland to montane wet forests (USFWS 2022f). Critical habitat has been established in two small areas in uplands, one along the Hamakua coast and one west of Hilo. The plant was not observed within the construction footprint during a field survey conducted in December 2022 for endangered plant species identified as potentially present by USFWS.

Other species identified by USFWS as potentially present were evaluated and determined not to occur in the project area based on a review of recent reports and reported occurrences after the 2018 lava flows. Those species are the ae‘o or Hawaiian stilt (*Himantopus mexicanus knudseni*), and ‘alae ke‘oke‘o or Hawaiian coot (*Fulica alai*). Water features that were known or potential habitat for these species, such as occurred at Ka Wai O Pele (Green Lake, in Kapoho Crater), the Kaphoho pools, and the coastal area northeast of the project area were covered by the 2018 lava flows.

#### 4.11.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, no disturbance from construction or operation from the proposed project would take place and current conditions would be maintained. Consequently, there would be no impact on endangered or threatened species.

#### 4.11.2 Proposed Action

A total of 11 threatened or endangered species were identified by USFWS as having the potential to occur in the project area region where the Proposed Action is located. This section summarizes the evaluation for potential impacts to each of these species. As a general precaution for all listed plant species, photos would be provided to educate construction workers on their appearance and requirement for avoidance and the importance of keeping work activities within the defined construction footprint. Indirect potential impacts that may occur to these species due to invasive species would be avoided or minimized by the procedures described previously in **Section 4.9** (Vegetation) and **Section 4.10** (Terrestrial and Aquatic Wildlife).

### *Hawaiian Hoary Bat (Lasiurus cinereus semotus)*

The Hawaiian hoary bat is present throughout the island based on extensive surveys. No critical habitat has been designated for the species. During the birthing and pup-raising period from June 1 to September 15, the species is known to use the types and species of large native and non-native trees present in the Action Area. The realignment of the road and installation of utilities would result in the disturbance or removal of some of these types of trees.

To avoid and minimize any potential impacts on the Hawaiian hoary bat the following specific avoidance measures would be implemented:

- Do not disturb, remove, or trim woody plants greater than 15 feet tall during the bat birthing and pup rearing season, June 1 to September 15.
- Do not use barbed wire for fencing.

With implementation of these measures and invasive species avoidance and minimization measures, short-term impacts on the Hawaiian hoary bat during construction would be minor.

There would be increased traffic and use of the area over the long term due to the roadway being opened to areas currently inaccessible by vehicle. However, this use is not expected to reduce the habitat amount or quality for the Hawaiian hoary bat. Impacts from this long-term impact on the Hawaiian hoary bat would be negligible.

### *Nēnē or Hawaiian Goose (Branta sandvicensis)*

On the Island of Hawai‘i, Nēnē have been documented as occurring in numerous areas scattered throughout the island. The two closest populations are an area south of Hilo along the coast (with the birds there described by USFWS as semi-captive), approximately 9 miles from the project Action Area, and an area within Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park, more than 12 miles from the Action Area. Although there is potentially suitable habitat for the species in the project Action Area, the substantial distance to the nearest populations and the few occurrences reported in the general project area make it unlikely to occur there. Nonetheless, Nēnē could fly to the area from known populations. If they were present, they could be temporarily disturbed by project construction activities.

To avoid and minimize any potential impacts on the Nēnē, the following specific avoidance measures would be implemented:

- Do not approach, feed, or disturb Nēnē.
- If Nēnē are observed loafing or foraging within the Action Area during the breeding season (September 1 to April 30), halt work and have a qualified biologist familiar with the nesting behavior of Nēnē survey for nests in and around the Action Area prior to the resumption of any work. Repeat surveys after any subsequent delay of work of three or more days (during which the birds may attempt to nest).
- Cease all work immediately and contact USFWS for further guidance if a nest is discovered within 100 feet of project activities. A 100-foot boundary will be clearly

marked around the nest with guidance from a qualified biologist, and actions will remain outside the boundary.

- In Action Areas where Nēnē are known to be present or observed during construction, post and implement reduced speed limits, and inform project personnel and contractors about the presence of endangered species onsite.
- The following conservation measures are required for actions that have the potential to result in the exposure of Nēnē to noise levels above 65 decibels:
  - Special attention will be given to ensure that no ESA-listed animal species are within 150 feet of equipment prior to any action (e.g., clearing, etc.).
  - Operations will immediately shut down should Nēnē enter the Action Area within the mandatory 150-foot shut down range.
  - Equipment operators will employ “soft starts” when initiating work to reduce initial sound pressure levels. The soft start method is intended to be a warning mechanism for fauna so that they can vacate the Action Area before maximum sound pressure levels are reached.

With implementation of these proposed avoidance and minimization measures and conservation measures, short-term impacts on the Nēnē during construction would be negligible.

There would be increased traffic and use of the area over the long term due to the roadway being opened to areas currently inaccessible by vehicle. This may result in a small potential for bird strikes by vehicles or human harassment. Given the minimal use of the area by the species, long-term impacts on the Nēnē would be minor.

#### ***Waterbirds other than the Nēnē***

Potential habitat in the project region for the Hawaiian stilt (*Himantopus mexicanus knudseni*) and Hawaiian coot (*Fulica alai*) was destroyed by the 2018 lava flows. Consequently, there would be no impacts on these species from the project.

#### ***Seabirds***

The three seabirds that may potentially fly over the project area are Hawaiian petrel (*Pterodroma sandwicensis*), Band-rumped storm-petrel (*Oceanodroma castro*), and Newell’s shearwater (*Puffinus auricularis newelli*). These birds are subject to fallout that can occur when young birds fledge and leave their nest for the first time (and sometimes also includes adults). They normally use natural lighting such as moonlight to navigate out to sea to feed but can become disoriented by artificial lighting such as might occur during night-time construction or with installation of improper permanent lighting. They might then either circle lights or collide with structures, and then fall to the ground due to exhaustion or injury from collision and then also become vulnerable to predators or be hit by vehicles. Because no night-time work is proposed and no new streetlights are proposed, there would be no short- or long-term impacts from the proposed project on any of the three seabird species.

## Sea Turtles

Green sea turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) habitat is shallow, protected, or semi-protected water around coral reefs and coastal areas with appropriate habitat for foraging and sandy beaches for nesting. The only beach present near the Action Area is adjacent to Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park and is over 300 feet from the nearest project Action Area boundary. This beach has not been reported being used by green sea turtles since the 2018 lava flows. Based on this information and the restriction on night-time work for the project, there would be no impact from construction activities on green sea turtles. Since no new streetlights are proposed, there would be no long-term impact on the species from the project.

No habitat for the hawksbill sea turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) is present in the project region; therefore, there would be no impacts on this species.

## Blackburn’s Sphinx Moth (*Manduca blackburni*)

Blackburn’s sphinx moth is found in dry to mesic habitats. Established critical habitat is on the western side of the Island of Hawai‘i. Most of the current Blackburn’s sphinx moth range is now based on the presence of the invasive host, tree tobacco. Blackburn’s sphinx moth is unlikely to be present in the project Action Area due to lack of habitat and lack of records of the host plant in the area. Based on this information, there would be no short-term impacts from construction on the species. If long-term increases in use of the area due to the reopening of access result in the spread of tree tobacco into the area, additional habitat could develop with potential benefits for the species.

## Hilo *Ischaemum* (*Ischaemum byrone*)

The Hilo *ischaemum* plant occurs near the ocean among rocks or on moist or wet basalt cliffs. During a field survey in December 2022 this species was not observed in the project construction footprint, therefore short-term construction would not be expected to have an impact on the species. As an added precaution for this species, in addition to providing worker education for all listed plant species in **Table 5**, workers would be informed of the importance of keeping equipment and any work activities within the defined construction footprint in the region where the construction corridor occurs within 400 feet of the coastline due to a known occurrence of the species in the project vicinity. Increased long-term use of the area would have a negligible effect on the plant due to the lack of public recreation facilities in most of the potential habitat near the project action areas and the rugged terrain that would limit access to these areas.

## Haiwale (*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis*)

Haiwale occurs in wet forests of ‘ōhi‘a. Small forested areas of ‘ōhi‘a do occur in the construction footprint but the species was not observed in a plant survey conducted in December 2022. Since the potential habitat for the species is limited in the project area and it is not present based on a field survey, short-term construction and long-term use of the area would not be expected to have an impact on the species.

## Nanu (*Gardenia remyi*)

Nanu occurs in shrubby forest and koa or ‘ōhi‘a wet forest. The species was not observed in a plant survey conducted in December 2022. Since the potential habitat for the species is limited in

the project area and it is not present based on a field survey, short-term construction and long-term use of the area would not be expected to have an impact on the species.

#### *‘aku ‘aku (Cyanea platyphylla)*

The ‘aku ‘aku shrub occurs in areas dominated by ‘ōhi‘a or koa in lowland to montane wet forests. No critical habitat has been established in the vicinity of the project. Since the potential habitat for the species is limited in the project area and it is not present based on a field survey, short-term construction and long-term use of the area would not be expected to have an impact on the species.

## 4.12 Cultural Resources

Section 106 of the National Historic Preservation Act of 1966, as amended (16 U.S. Code 470f), requires that activities using federal funds undergo a review process to consider potential effects on historic properties that are listed or may be eligible for listing in the National Register of Historic Places (NRHP). Cultural resources may include prehistoric or historic archaeology sites; historic standing structures; historic districts; objects; artifacts; cultural properties of historic or traditional significance, referred to as Traditional Cultural Properties that may have religious or cultural significance to federally recognized tribes; or other physical evidence of human activity considered to be important to culture, subculture, or community for scientific, traditional, religious, or other reasons.

Pursuant to 36 CFR 800.4(a)(1), an APE was defined to include the areas within which the undertaking may directly or indirectly affect cultural resources. The Direct APE for the Proposed Action consists of all areas within which construction and ground-disturbing activity would occur. An Indirect APE was considered to determine the potential for indirect effects (e.g., visual) within the proposed project viewshed. The Indirect APE for the Proposed Action includes a 0.5-mile radius around the Direct APE. Along Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, the Indirect APE extends an additional 1.5 miles to the east. The expanded Indirect APE to the end of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road was added because of concerns expressed by lineal descendants, interested parties, and as recommended by the SHPD.

### 4.12.1 Historical Context

Current knowledge of the Pre-contact Era and settlement of Hawai‘i and of Puna indicate a cultural sequence that is explained as the Foundation Period (Anno Domini [A.D.] 800 to 1200), the Developmental Period (circa A.D. 1100 to 1350), and the Expansion Period (A.D. 1350 to 1650) (Kirch and McCoy 2007).

The Native Hawaiian Cultural Landscape defines how the early Hawaiians established and developed cultural practices that utilized the landscape and resources (Van Tilburg et al. 2017). The landscape and its resources provide opportunities for Hawaiians to practice their traditional beliefs and practices, thus creating a cultural identity and connection to the land through space and time. In the Development Period we see the invention and technical improvements in Hawaiian traditional tools using locally derived materials, such as volcanic stone and seashells. The Early Expansion Period established the Hawaiian system of land tenure—the ahupua‘a system; and in the Late Expansion and Proto-Historic Periods, an increased hierarchy of the Hawaiian chiefly class is seen with the use of religious ideology, and the chiefly class structure

was legitimized over the common people (the maka‘āinana); “this is reflected in the archaeological record as the temple (heiau) system” (Kirch 2017).

At first European contact, Captain James Cook visited the Sandwich Islands (Hawai‘i) on board the *Discovery* and *Resolution* in 1778. The following year from the ship *Discovery*, Lieutenant King and the ship’s surgeon, David Samwell, recorded the first accounts of Puna: “The East part of Opoona [Puna] is flat, covered with Coco nut trees, and the land far back is of a moderate height. As well as we could judge this is a very fine part of the Island, perhaps the best” (Beaglehole 1967).

Further exploration and explanation of early settlements is provided from the missionary accounts. In 1823, missionary William Ellis documented the extensive field system of dryland farming stretching from Kaimū almost to Kapoho (Newman 1971). Shortly after that time, King Kamehameha III instituted vast changes in Hawaiian government; a Bill of Rights was signed in 1839, and a constitution was set in place for the Kingdom of Hawai‘i in 1840. Then in 1848, Ka Māhele (The Land Division) established a system of private land ownership, which concentrated 99.2 percent of Hawai‘i’s lands among 245 chiefs, the Crown, and the Government. Under the Māhele system commoners were given land grants based upon a dual system of land “ownership”: one passed down or inherited from previous generations and one coming from the authority of a ruling chief or lord.

During the period of the Māhele, most Puna lands were either public lands held by the monarchy, or as “Crown” lands held by the government of the Hawaiian Kingdom. With the establishment of private property ownership in 1848, Hawaiians were able to compete in the market economy along with their European and American contenders. Commercial ventures in Puna focused on the rich, available local resources, such as coastal fishing, forestry products such as pulu (the hairy fibers from the hāpu‘u fern), ‘ōhi‘a timber, and utilized open land for ranching (McGregor 2007). Sugar, coffee, and lumber were the three main commodities produced in the region. With the Treaty of Reciprocity of 1876, Hawaiian sugar was able to enter the United States of America as a duty-free product and international trading provided new marketing opportunities.

In 1899, the Hilo Railroad Company was incorporated to connect a new deep-water port in Hilo to the Ola‘a Sugar Mill followed by a line to the Puna Sugar Plantation at Kapoho, and then a line from Kapoho to Kamaile (The Hilo Railroad Company 1910, 1911, 1913). The Hilo Railroad expanded from the Ola‘a plantation over 35 miles to also use the Hilo-Hawai‘i Consolidated Railway lines. But in 1916, the Hilo Railroad went into foreclosure and was sold to the Hawai‘i Consolidated Railway (Treiber 2005; The Hilo Railroad Company 1914, 1915).

Commercial sugar production in Puna stretched from South Hilo to Cape Kumukahi. In addition to sugar plantations, patches of coffee were cultivated, and logging koa and ‘ōhi‘a became important to supply the railroad with wood for ties. However, because of economic problems with the railroad, supply issues with the sugar mills, and change in ownership and business management problems, industry in Puna continued to decline.

Very little was reported in the newspapers concerning the economic troubles over the years. Then on April 1, 1946, a huge tidal wave struck Hilo, and virtually shut the railroad transportation to ‘Ōla‘a down. This disaster completely stopped service of the Hawai‘i

Consolidated to the north and left very little service south to Puna which also curtailed many business opportunities in Puna (Conde and Best 1973).

#### 4.12.2 Prior Surveys

FEMA conducted a Phase I Literature and Records Search. As part of records search, FEMA consulted the Hawai‘i Cultural Resource Information System (HICRIS), and the State Historic Preservation Division (SHPD) of the State of Hawai‘i’s DLNR to review site records, maps, reports, and other materials on file for the Direct and Indirect APE. FEMA also reviewed files at the SHPD library and the Hamilton Library. Other relevant data bases and websites were also consulted.

Early archaeological studies of the project area included the work of Thrum (1907), Stokes 1906 (Stokes 1991), and Hudson (1932). Since that time there have been 14 investigations. in and near the project area that occurred between 1970 and 2016. (**Table 6**).

**Table 6. Previous Cultural Resources Investigations in and near the Project Area**

Author and Date	Investigation	Ahupua‘a
Stokes 1906	Archaeological Assessment	Keahialaka
Thrum 1907	Archaeological Assessment	Keahialaka
Hudson 1932	Archaeological Assessment	Various
Loo & Bonk 1970	Historical Site Study and Evaluation	Pohoiki
Crozier & Barrère 1971	Intensive Survey	Pū‘āla‘a, Ahalanui, Laepao‘o
Bevacqua & Dye 1972	Reconnaissance Survey	Various
Barrera 1973	Intensive Survey	Pū‘āla‘a, Kapoho
USACE 1978	Feasibility and Cost Study	Pohoiki
Kennedy et al. 1991	Intensive Survey	Pū‘āla‘a, Ahalanui, Laepao‘o
Dunn et al. 1995	Archaeological Inventory Survey	Ahalanui, Oneloa, Laepao‘o
Sweeney & Burtchard 1995	Reconnaissance Survey	Various
Devereux et al. 1998	Archaeological Assessment	Pohoiki, Ahalanui, Laepao‘o
Elmore & Kennedy 2003	Archaeological Assessment	Pohoiki, Malama 1, Keahialaka, Kaukulau, Ki (b)
Clark & Rechtman 2005	Archaeological Assessment	Ahalanui, Laepao‘o
Clark et al. 2014	Archaeological Inventory Survey	Pohoiki, Keahialaka, Ahalanui, Laepao‘o
ASM Affiliates 2016	Archaeological Inventory Survey	Pohoiki

#### 4.12.3 Existing Conditions

An archaeological reconnaissance survey of the Direct APE for the Proposed Action was conducted from June 6 to July 8, 2022. Three newly recorded cultural resources were encountered: SIHP 50-10-46-31353, (Temporary Site [TS])-4366-001; SIHP 50-10-46-31354, TS-4366-002; and SIHP 50-10-46-31355, TS-4366-004. The three historic properties recorded by Bevaqua and Dye (1972) and ASM (2016) were also relocated and updated (50-10-46-02512, 50-10-46-02513, and 50-10-46-30583). Recorded resources were related to prehistoric and



historic human occupation and use of the area, including a historic railroad alignment. **Table 7** summarizes the resources encountered.

**Table 7. Newly Recorded Cultural Resources, Significance, and Treatment Recommendations**

SIHP Site Number / Temporary Site Number	Resource Type	Temporal Affiliation	Significance	Treatment Recommendation
SIHP 50-10-46-31353 / TS-4366-001	Railroad alignment	Historic	Criteria A, B, D	Preservation
SIHP 50-10-46-31354 / TS-4366-002	Rock Wall Enclosure with associated historic artifacts	Historic	Criterion D	Preservation
SIHP 50-10-46-31355 / TS-4366-004	Terrace Mound Complex	Pre-Contact	Criteria D, E	Preservation
SIHP 50-20-46-02512	Stone Enclosure	Historic	Criterion D	Preservation
SIHP 50-20-46-02513	Stone Enclosure Complex	Pre-Contact	Criterion D	Preservation
SIHP 50-20-46-30583	Rock Wall	Historic	Criterion D	Preservation

#### 4.12.4 Consultations with Native Hawaiian Organizations and Lineal Descendants

On September 2, 2022, in compliance with the Programmatic Agreement between FEMA, the Hawai‘i State Historic Preservation Officer, the Office of Hawaiian Affairs, and the State of Hawai‘i Department of Defense and Hawai‘i Revised Statutes Chapter 6E, FEMA sent consultation letters to Native Hawaiian Organizations (NHOs) and five interested parties about the Proposed Action to solicit their comments and request any additional information about cultural resources that may be affected. NHOs contacted include the County of Hawai‘i Burial Council; the Office of Hawaiian Affairs; Compliance Enforcement for the Office of Hawaiian Affairs; the No Koa Ikaika KaLahui Hawai‘i; and the Hawaiian Civic Club Ka‘u. Two Interested Parties responded to FEMA’s letter with the following concerns:

- One Interested Party requested any identified burials be left in place and that the water lines be placed at an appropriate distance from any archaeological discoveries. This Interested Party also noted that FEMA should follow Section 106 and consider the native perspective.
- One Interested Party requested that archaeological sites be retained in place. This Interested Party also expressed concern regarding the reopening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road and requested it not be opened until a Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan is instituted.

In addition to the written response from the interested parties, FEMA participated in a site visit to the project area with Hawaiian lineal descendants on August 25, 2022. The Hawaiian lineal descendants expressed the following concerns during the site visit:

- Hawaiian lineal descendants expressed concerns regarding the potential for disturbance of burials in the area. They advised FEMA that a Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan was under negotiation between the Hawaiian lineal descendants and interested parties,

the University of Hawai'i. The purpose of the treatment plan would be to facilitate the return of desecrated burials to their proper burial location and to build a protective wall to discourage future desecration.

- Hawaiian linear descendants expressed concerns about potential impacts to lava tubes from heavy construction equipment along Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area. In response to this concern, FEMA reached out to the DLNR to request any information they may have; however, they did not have any maps showing lava tubes in this area. Archaeological monitors will be present during project construction; if lava tubes are encountered during construction, the archaeological monitors will inspect them for burials before construction resumes.
- Hawaiian lineal descendants also expressed concerns about potential impacts to kamani trees. During the site visit, they showed FEMA the location of the kamani trees in Isaac Kepo'okalani Hale Beach Park, and it was determined that those kamani trees are outside the project footprint.
- A comment received on the draft EA included location information on, kamani trees identified in staging area five and concern was expressed about impact on those trees. Per the SHPD-approved Archeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan (AMTP), archaeological monitors will provide a Cultural Awareness Training workshop before construction begins. The archaeological monitors will monitor construction to protect cultural resources, traditional cultural resources of concern, and culturally sensitive plants. The archaeological monitors will note the locations of kamani trees to minimize impacts to them. If minimization measures are not practicable the County will be responsible for identifying an alternative staging location.

FEMA sent letters to representatives of Pōhaku Pelemaka, Miulan P. Young Kealoha Trust, and Leihulu Emma Cooper Trust on January 31, 2023. FEMA received the following comments from this outreach:

- One NHO expressed concern about potential impacts on native plant species with cultural significance in the project area, specifically kukui trees. In response to this concern, FEMA performed a site visit of the project area to evaluate whether kukui trees are located within the project footprint. Kukui trees were identified at the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 within the project footprint; however, the trees are unlikely to be affected by project construction. Archaeological monitors will provide a Cultural Awareness Training workshop before construction. The archaeological monitors will monitor construction to protect cultural resources, traditional cultural resources of concern, and culturally sensitive plants. The archaeological monitors will note the locations of kukui trees to minimize impacts to them.
- One NHO expressed concern about the reopening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road and recommended a stewardship and management plan be developed, and a burial treatment plan be in place before the road is reopened.

- The NHO noted that cultural resources now covered by lava should be respected; the County should work with NHOs and lineal descendants to mitigate impacts related to residents and visitors accessing the area once construction is complete.
- One NHO requested that Pohoiki Road be reopened without delay.

FEMA also sent a letter to representatives from the University of Hawai'i Office of Strategic Development and Partnership on March 3, 2023. No comments were received.

**Appendix D** contains copies of correspondence with NHOs and interested parties.

#### 4.12.5 Consultation with the State Historic Preservation Division

On December 15, 2020, FEMA submitted their NHPA Section 106 determination for the proposed project and field survey titled, *Reconnaissance Survey Report: Field Inspection of Lands and Previously Identified Sites within the Project Corridor Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i* to SHPD for their review. The SHPD responded on January 12, 2023, concurring with FEMA's determination of *No Historic Properties Affected*. In addition, the SHPD concurred with FEMA's proposal that archaeological monitoring be conducted during construction and requested an archaeological monitoring plan be conducted.

On August 29, 2023, the SHPD reviewed and accepted FEMA's archaeological monitoring plan titled, *Archaeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan for the Proposed Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53*. The AMTP complies with the requirements of Hawaii Revised Statutes §6E-8 and the Hawaii Administrative Rules §13-279-4. FEMA has commitment to having a SOI-qualified archaeologist serve as a monitor for all ground disturbing activity associated with the project. Additionally, the AMTP outlines how archaeological monitors will provide cultural awareness training before construction begins. The AMTP includes monitoring for the protection of archeological materials, traditional cultural resources of concern, and culturally sensitive plants. The AMTP includes treatment measures for archaeological materials (human remains or cultural items) recovered from construction activities pursuant to HAR §13-277. Any discoveries of archaeological materials made will be subject to procedures in the SHPD-approved AMTP. . The AMTP and SHPD concurrence letter were uploaded to the HICRIS. Copies of the AMTP have also been emailed to the SHPD Library in Kapolei and the SHPD office in Hilo.

#### 4.12.6 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would be no soil disturbance that would affect cultural resources and there would be no change to the surrounding landscape. There would be no impacts on cultural resources.

#### 4.12.7 Proposed Action

The Proposed Action would include ground-disturbing activities over portions of the Direct APE. There are no historic buildings or structures within the APE. There are six recorded cultural resources within the APE. There may be additional cultural resources hidden from view by the existing heavy vegetation. Construction-related ground disturbance may impact unrecorded archaeological resources.

The Proposed Action would avoid and minimize potential impacts to cultural resources by implementing archaeological monitoring during construction. An archaeological monitoring program and historic properties treatment plan would mitigate adverse impacts to above ground and subsurface cultural resources. Procedures for the treatment of cultural resources will be developed before the start of construction in the event these locations cannot be avoided by the project. Construction will be monitored by an archaeologist who meets the Secretary of the Interior Qualifications. If any burials (iwi kupuna) or cultural resources are inadvertently discovered, work will stop in the immediate area and SHPD, Office of Hawaiian Affairs, NHOs, and Native Hawaiian lineal descendants and the appropriate Hawaiian Burial Council will be contacted for consultation, as necessary. With the implementation of the archeological monitoring program, short-term impacts on cultural resources during construction would be minor.

Implementation of the Proposed Action would bring increased traffic to the project area; however, this use would not affect cultural resources. The Proposed Action would therefore have negligible long-term impacts on cultural resources.

#### 4.13 Environmental Justice

Environmental justice is defined by EO 12898 (59 Federal Register 7629) and CEQ guidance (1997). Under EO 12898, demographic information is used to determine whether minority or low-income populations are present in the areas potentially affected by the range of project alternatives. If so, a determination must be made whether implementation of the alternatives may cause disproportionately high and adverse human health or environmental impacts on those populations.

Per FEMA’s Environmental Justice Interim Guidance for Environmental and Historic Preservation (EHP) Reviews, dated October 2022 (FEMA 2022b), this environmental justice analysis is focused at the local level. The local area included in this analysis is where project-related impacts would occur, potentially causing a disproportionately high and adverse effect on neighboring minority and low-income populations. The affected environment for this environmental justice analysis is the project footprint including construction staging areas. A minority or low-income population exists if the People of Color Population and/or Low-Income Population equals or exceeds the 50<sup>th</sup> percentile compared to the average for the state of Hawai‘i or the County of Hawai‘i. This means that the minority and/or low-income population exceeds the statewide average.

According to EPA’s Environmental Justice Screening and Mapping Tool (EPA 2022a), the population in the affected environment (project area plus 0.2-mile buffer to account for other potential impacts from the Proposed Action) for this environmental justice analysis is 108 persons.

##### 4.13.1 Minority Populations

CEQ (1997) defines the term “minority” as persons from any of the following groups: Black, Asian or Pacific Islander, American Indian or Alaskan Native, and Hispanic. The Environmental Justice Screening and Mapping Tool determined that the State of Hawai‘i is 78 percent people of color and the County of Hawai‘i is 70 percent people of color; however, there is no minority

population in the affected environment area for this environmental justice analysis per the criteria.

#### 4.13.2 Low-Income Populations

Residents of areas with a high percentage of people living below the federal poverty level may be considered low-income populations. The Environmental Justice Screening and Mapping Tool determined that there is a low-income population in the affected environment area for this environmental justice analysis per the criteria.

#### 4.13.3 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, the residents and visitors to the project area would continue to have limited roadway capacity and limited roads to evacuate the area in the event of an emergency. Environmental justice communities could be disproportionately and adversely affected by not implementing the Proposed Action because of their inability to access their property and benefit economically from the property, as well as their inability to evacuate the area in case of emergency, depending on the scale and type of emergency.

#### 4.13.4 Proposed Action

The Proposed Action would construct roads and water lines throughout the project area. Temporary and localized impacts from the Proposed Action, such as noise, would impact those near the work location, including low-income residents. Bus service is anticipated to be restored to the project area after completion of construction, which would benefit residents, including low-income residents. Although the County would acquire property to construct the project, the County intends to purchase only the portions of properties that would be directly needed for the project; the remainder of the parcel would not be purchased. By purchasing only the part of the parcel needed for the project, the property acquisitions would not significantly affect the property owner's ability to profit from or use their land. At the time of publication, all property owners (except a small number) have agreed to sell the affected portion of their property to the County; all owners would be paid market price for their property. These effects would not disproportionately impact low-income residents, because these short-term effects would affect all residents near project activities. The benefits of the project would be applicable to the entire population and visitors to the project area, including low-income populations. Therefore, no disproportionately high and adverse impacts on low-income populations would result from the Proposed Action.

### 4.14 Hazardous Materials

Hazardous materials are those substances defined by the Comprehensive Environmental Response, Compensation, and Liability Act, as amended by the Superfund Amendments and Reauthorization Act, and the Toxic Substances Control Act. The Solid Waste Disposal Act, as amended by the Resource Conservation and Recovery Act (RCRA), which was further amended by the Hazardous and Solid Waste amendments, defines hazardous wastes. In general, both hazardous materials and waste include substances that, because of their quantity, concentration, physical, chemical, or infectious characteristics, may present substantial danger to public health or to the environment when released or otherwise improperly managed.

Hazardous materials may be encountered during a project, or they may be generated by the project activities. To determine whether any hazardous waste facilities exist near or upgradient of the proposed project area or whether there is a known and documented environmental issue or concern that could affect the proposed project area, a search for Superfund sites, toxic release inventory sites, water dischargers (i.e., municipal and industrial wastewater treatment facilities), hazardous facilities or sites, and multiactivity sites was conducted using EPA's NEPAAssist website (2022d). According to the database, there is one hazardous waste handler (RCRA Large Quantity Generator) near the project area (Puna Geothermal Venture at 14-3860 Kapoho-Pahoia Road in Pahoia); this facility is approximately 1,000 feet from the project area at its closest point, along Pohoiki Road, and creates ignitable waste (compressed gas), cadmium, and lead waste. There are no toxic releases, Superfund sites, brownfields, or Toxic Substances Control Act sites near the project area.

#### 4.14.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, existing conditions would not change. Because the roads are closed due to hardened lava inundation, there is limited traffic through the project area that could pose a risk of hazardous leaks or spills. Therefore, potential impacts from hazardous materials in the project area would be negligible.

#### 4.14.2 Proposed Action

There is one RCRA Large Quantity Generator near the project area; there would be no impact on this RCRA Large Quantity Generator from project construction or implementation.

The Proposed Action would include the use of construction equipment such as excavators and graders, which would pose the threat of leaks or spills. The short-term duration of the use of equipment at any individual location in the project area and the use of equipment in good condition would reduce the potential effect to an insignificant level. All equipment and project activities would adhere to local regulations to reduce the risk of hazardous leaks and spills. Any spills during construction would be immediately contained and cleaned up. The Proposed Action would therefore have a negligible short-term threat of contamination from vehicle and equipment use during construction.

After construction, there is a risk of leaks or spills from vehicles traveling along the roads. Spills from vehicles would be cleaned and contained in accordance with local regulations. The Proposed Action would therefore have a minor long-term threat of contamination from vehicles driving along project area roads.

### 4.15 Noise

Sounds that disrupt normal activities or otherwise diminish the quality of the environment are considered noise. Noise events that occur during the night (10 p.m. to 7 a.m.) are more annoying than those that occur during normal waking hours (7 a.m. to 10 p.m.). Assessment of noise impacts includes the proximity of the Proposed Action to sensitive receptors. A sensitive receptor is defined as an area of frequent human use that would benefit from a lowered noise level. Typical sensitive receptors include residences, schools, churches, hospitals, nursing homes, and libraries. Sensitive receptors near the project area consist of residences. Any noise-generating activities near residences could have the potential to adversely affect these receptors.

The project area is sparsely developed with agricultural areas, a residential neighborhood near Leilani Avenue, as well as some residences along Pohoiki Road. Much of the area was inundated by the 2018 lava flow, and consequently is undeveloped. One sensitive receptor was identified near the project area: the Kirpal Meditation and Ecological Center on Pohoiki Road. Typical noise events in the project area are presently associated with climatic conditions (e.g., wind, rain), light traffic noises from nearby roadways, and other intermittent residential conditions (e.g., lawnmowers, leaf blowers).

#### 4.15.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would be no road construction and no new development in the project area; therefore, there would be no change in existing noise levels that could affect sensitive receptors in the project area.

#### 4.15.2 Proposed Action

Under the Proposed Action, noise would be generated by the construction of the road and installation of the water line. The loudest equipment likely to be used during construction would be hydraulic impact hammers, which can produce noise levels up to 95 decibels when perceived from approximately 50 feet away. Graders, excavators, and pavers would be used and can produce noise levels around 85 decibels when perceived from approximately 50 feet away (Federal Highway Administration 2017, San Diego County 2018). Hydraulic impact hammers and graders would only be used in areas where there is lava; excavators and pavers would be used throughout the project area. Construction of the Proposed Action would increase noise levels within the immediate vicinity of the construction work for the duration of the work. However, increases in noise levels would be minor and of short duration at any one location, and there would be no construction work at night. The Kirpal Meditation and Ecological Center building that would be closest to the construction is approximately 200 feet from construction; however, it is unlikely that hydraulic impact hammers would be used in this area because it was not covered by lava during the 2018 eruption. Vehicle and equipment runtimes would be kept to a minimum. The Proposed Action would therefore have minor short-term noise impacts.

Vehicle traffic through the project area would increase after construction of the Proposed Action; consequently, there would be more noise along project area roadways than under existing conditions. The new road alignment along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road would be further from the private residences and the Kirpal Meditation and Ecological Center than the existing alignment; therefore, road noise as observed from the Kirpal Meditation and Ecological Center and residences along this portion of the project would be less than existing conditions. The Proposed Action would therefore have minor long-term noise impacts.

### 4.16 Transportation

Access to the project area is currently from open local roads including Highway 132 and Highway 137. Much of the project area, including large portions of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 are inaccessible due to the 2018 lava inundation. Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area was rebuilt after the 2018 lava inundation to provide limited access to the project area but does not meet the County's current design standards. The eastern portion of Pohoiki Road is narrow and provides limited access for residents, visitors, and emergency services. To access Isaac Kepo'okalani Hale Beach Park or existing residences along Pohoiki

Road, drivers from Pahoia must travel south along Highway 130 then north along Highway 137; what was once a 15-minute drive from Pahoia to Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park currently takes more than 35 minutes.

Hele-On is the Hawai‘i County bus service; however, there currently are no bus routes through the project area.

#### 4.16.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would be no improvements to the transportation network in the project area. This portion of the island would remain difficult to access and the existing transportation network would remain unaffected. Emergency services would have limited access to this area, and there would continue to be only one evacuation route in the event of a natural disaster or emergency. Therefore, there would be no potential impacts on the transportation network in the project area.

#### 4.16.2 Proposed Action

Under the Proposed Action, construction work would be staged such that access to the project area would be maintained. The contractor would implement a traffic control plan to manage traffic and maintain safety protocols during construction. The contractor would be required to keep one travel lane open in each direction all day; from 2:30 p.m. to 9 a.m. traffic would be allowed to flow at the posted speed limit. The contractor would perform their work in a manner that minimizes congestion. The contractor would provide and install all travel control devices in conformance with the current edition of the Federal Highway Administration’s “Manual on Uniform Traffic Control Devices for Streets and Highways.” The Proposed Action would therefore have minor, localized short-term impacts on transportation.

In the long term, the Proposed Action would improve the transportation network in the project area and allow emergency services to better access the area. Bus service is anticipated to be restored to the project area after completion of the project, improving the transit connectivity of this area. The Proposed Action would provide multiple evacuation routes and improve the community’s resilience in the event of a natural disaster or emergency. The Proposed Action would therefore have major long-term benefits on transportation.

### 4.17 Utilities

DWS provided public water service and Hawai‘i Electric Light Company provided public electric services in the project area until they were damaged by the 2018 lava inundation. **Figure 3 in Appendix A** shows the water lines in the project area before the 2018 lava inundation. Buildings in the project area are connected to individual onsite sewage disposal systems, many of which were also damaged during the 2018 lava inundation. Inhabited buildings in the project currently obtain water from rain catchment systems and have water delivered as needed. For electricity, they use solar panels and/or have generators.

#### 4.17.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would continue to be limited utilities serving the project area. Redevelopment of the project area would be limited because of the lack of utilities. Thus, impacts on utilities under the No Action alternative would be major.



#### 4.17.2 Proposed Action

Because there currently is no public water service in the project area, construction of the Proposed Action would not affect existing utilities. The Proposed Action would therefore have no short-term effect on utilities.

Implementation of the Proposed Action would provide water service to the project area. Water lines would be installed along Pohoiki Road and Highway 137. Fire hydrants would be installed along the water line and laterals would be added to connect to adjacent properties. The Proposed Action would have no impact on electrical utilities or onsite sewage disposal systems; however, the Proposed Action would therefore have major long-term benefits related to water utilities.

#### 4.18 Public Health and Safety

Emergency services and evacuation routes are limited in the project area because of the 2018 lava inundation that affected the project area roads and water service. The Hawai‘i County Police Department and Hawai‘i County Fire Department serve the project area.

##### 4.18.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, emergency services would continue to have limited access to the project area. There would be limited evacuation routes in the event of a natural disaster. Residents or visitors to the area would be negatively impacted because of their inability to evacuate the area in the event of an emergency, depending on the scale and type of emergency. The lack of water service could adversely affect fire response and suppression. Therefore, the No Action alternative would have a moderate effect on public health and safety.

##### 4.18.2 Proposed Action

Under the Proposed Action, construction work would be staged such that access to the project area would be maintained and emergency services would not be impeded. The Proposed Action would therefore have negligible short-term impacts on public health and safety.

Implementation of the Proposed Action would improve access to the project area for emergency services. Residents and visitors to the area would benefit from having multiple evacuation routes from the project area in the event of an emergency or natural disaster. The restoration of water service and the installation of fire hydrants would benefit project area residents, improving resilience against impacts from future disasters. The Proposed Action would therefore have major long-term benefits on public health and safety.

#### 4.19 Land Use and Zoning

NEPA directs federal agencies to confirm their actions are consistent with state and local land use plans. Zoning within Hawai‘i County is established and regulated by the County. The County of Hawai‘i General Plan (2005) lays out long-range goals and objectives regarding land use throughout the County. The Hawai‘i State Land Use Law (Hawai‘i Revised Statutes Chapter 205) establishes a Land Use Commission and its responsibilities, and Hawai‘i County Code Chapter 25 addresses zoning and defines zoning districts and land use designations.

The designated land uses throughout the project area are within an agricultural district, with some portions of Highway 137 also identified as with a conservation district.

The project area is within agricultural zoning districts with differing lot sizes. Most of the project area falls within Zone A-1a (minimum lot size of 1 acre), with some sections of the project running along the border between Zone A-1a and A-10a (minimum lot size of 10 acres). Along Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area, the project area runs along the border between Zone A-1a and Zone A-20a (minimum lot size of 20 acres).

**Figure 11** shows current land uses throughout the project area and **Figure 12** shows current zoning. The maps also show the extent of the 2018 lava inundation, which makes agriculture unfeasible throughout much of the project area.

#### 4.19.1 No Action Alternative

Under the No Action alternative, there would be no change to the existing land use and zoning. Development within the project area would be limited because of the impacts on access and utilities from the 2018 lava inundation. Although the land use and zoning is primarily agricultural throughout the project area, the lava inundation would continue to limit access and limit farming of areas that were not inundated. The No Action alternative would therefore have negligible impacts on land use and zoning.

#### 4.19.2 Proposed Action

Under the Proposed Action, there would be a negligible change to existing land uses and no change to zoning. The project would rebuild roads that existed before the 2018 Kīlauea eruption and lava inundation. Work would primarily be within the previous rights-of-way except for along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road where the Proposed Action would convert some agricultural land to roadway. The project area was designated as agricultural before the 2018 Kīlauea eruption, and the Proposed Action would provide access to maintain those uses in areas that were not inundated. Construction of the project would not affect land use or zoning. The Proposed Action would therefore have no short-term impacts and negligible long-term impacts on land use or zoning.

### 4.20 Summary of Effects and Mitigation

**Table 8** provides a summary of the potential environmental effects from implementation of the Proposed Action, any required agency coordination efforts or permits, and any applicable proposed mitigation or BMPs.

**Table 8. Summary of Effects and Mitigation**

Affected Resource Area	Impacts	Agency Coordination or Permits	Mitigation and BMPs
Geology, Topography, and Soils	No short- or long-term impacts on geology. No short-term impacts on topography; minor long-term impacts on topography from grading the hardened lava for the road. Minor short- and long-term impacts on farmland soils by converting agricultural land to other uses.	NRCS	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>FEMA coordinated with NRCS regarding conversion of agricultural land to other uses; NRCS determined that no further consideration is required.</li> </ul>
Visual Quality and Aesthetics	Minor short-term impacts from construction equipment. Minor long-term impacts from realigning the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road.	Not Applicable	Not Applicable
Air Quality and Climate	Minor short-term impacts from construction vehicle and equipment use. Minor long-term impacts from increased traffic through the project area.	Not Applicable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Contractors would comply with state and federal guidance regarding vehicle and equipment idling times.</li> <li>Construction work would comply with state air quality regulations.</li> </ul>
Surface Waters and Water Quality	Negligible short- and long-term impacts on surface water and water quality.	Not Applicable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Construction work would comply with state and local water quality, water pollution control, erosion, and sedimentation regulations and guidance.</li> </ul>
Coastal Resources	Negligible short-term impacts. Long-term benefits from conformance with local conservation guidelines.	Not Applicable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Construction work would comply with state and local stormwater regulations and guidance.</li> </ul>
Wetlands	No short- or long-term impacts on wetlands.	Not Applicable	Not Applicable
Floodplains	No short- or long-term impacts on floodplains.	Not Applicable	Not Applicable

Affected Resource Area	Impacts	Agency Coordination or Permits	Mitigation and BMPs
Vegetation	Minor long-term impacts from the removal of vegetation.	Not Applicable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Vegetation clearing would be limited to that which is necessary for project completion.</li> <li>• Implement measures described in the informal consultation with USFWS, specifically those related to biosecurity and preventing the spread of ROD and Rat Lungworm Disease.</li> </ul>
Terrestrial and Aquatic Wildlife	<p>No long-term impacts on Black Noddy.</p> <p>Minor long-term impacts on the Hawaiian 'Amakihi, Apapane, Hawaiian hawk, other native birds protected under the MBTA, and the 'ōhi'a long-horned woodborer.</p>	Not Applicable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Pre-construction nest surveys would be conducted in areas of native forest or areas with other large trees suitable for Hawaiian hawk nests. Disturbance would be prohibited within 1 kilometer of any active nest until the nest fails or the chick fledges.</li> <li>• Implement measures described in the informal consultation with USFWS, specifically those related to biosecurity and preventing the spread of Little Fire Ants.</li> </ul>

Affected Resource Area	Impacts	Agency Coordination or Permits	Mitigation and BMPs
Threatened and Endangered Species and Critical Habitat	<p>Negligible or no short-term impacts on the Nēnē, Blackburn’s sphinx moth, and Hilo ischaemum. Minor short-term impacts on the Hawaiian hoary bat.</p> <p>Negligible long-term impacts on the Hawaiian hoary bat and Hilo ischaemum. Minor long-term impacts on the Nēnē. Potential long-term benefits on Blackburn’s sphinx moth.</p> <p>No short- or long-term impacts on the Hawaiian stilt, Hawaiian coot, Hawaiian petrel, Band-rumped storm-petrel, Newell’s shearwater, green sea turtle, and hawksbill sea turtle.</p>	USFWS	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Do not disturb, remove, or trim woody plants greater than 15 feet tall from June 1 to September 15.</li> <li>• Do not use barbed wire for fencing.</li> <li>• Do not approach, feed, or disturb Nēnē.</li> <li>• Stop work if a Nēnē is observed in the Action Area from September 1 to April 30, and perform nest survey.</li> <li>• Stop work if a Nēnē nest is discovered within 100 feet of project activities.</li> <li>• If Nēnē are known to be present or observed during construction, reduce speed limits and inform project personnel about the presence of endangered species onsite.</li> <li>• Implement conservation measures for activities that would generate noise levels above 65 decibels.</li> <li>• Provide worker education for listed plants including photos of all listed plants and educate construction workers on their appearance and requirement for avoidance and the importance of keeping work activities within the defined construction footprint.</li> <li>• For Hilo Ischaemum, workers would be informed that the species has been reported in the project vicinity and the importance of keeping equipment and any work activities within the defined construction footprint, especially in the region where the construction corridor occurs within 400 feet of the coastline.</li> </ul>

Affected Resource Area	Impacts	Agency Coordination or Permits	Mitigation and BMPs
Cultural Resources	Minor short-term impacts on cultural resources. Negligible long-term impacts on cultural resources.	SHPD	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Implement archaeological monitoring during construction in accordance with the SHPD-approved Archaeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan. Archaeological monitors will provide a Cultural Awareness Training workshop, and will monitor construction to protect cultural resources, traditional cultural resources of concern, and culturally sensitive plants.</li> </ul>
Environmental Justice	No disproportionately high and adverse impacts on minority or low-income populations.	Not Applicable	Not Applicable
Hazardous Materials	Negligible, short-term contamination threat from vehicle and equipment use during construction. Minor long-term contamination threat from vehicles driving along the project area roads.	Not Applicable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• All equipment and project activities would adhere to local regulations.</li> <li>• Any spills during construction would be immediately cleaned and contained.</li> <li>• Spills from vehicles would be cleaned and contained in accordance with local regulations.</li> </ul>
Noise	Minor short-term impacts from increased noise during construction. Minor long-term noise impacts from additional traffic through the project area.	Not Applicable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Construction work would be limited to daytime hours.</li> <li>• Vehicle and equipment runtimes would be kept to a minimum.</li> </ul>

Affected Resource Area	Impacts	Agency Coordination or Permits	Mitigation and BMPs
Transportation	Minor localized short-term impacts from construction activities. Major long-term benefits by improving the transportation network.	Not Applicable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Construction work would be staged to maintain access to the project area.</li> <li>• The contractor would implement a traffic control plan.</li> <li>• A minimum of one travel lane would remain open in each direction all day. From 2:30 p.m. to 9 a.m. traffic would be allowed to flow at the posted speed limit.</li> <li>• Travel control devices would be installed in conformance with federal guidance.</li> </ul>
Utilities	No short-term impacts. Major long-term benefits by providing water lines throughout the project area.	Not Applicable	Not Applicable
Public Health and Safety	Negligible short-term impacts. Major long-term benefits by providing improved access throughout the project area.	Not Applicable	Not Applicable
Land Use and Zoning	No short-term impacts. Negligible long-term impacts.	Not Applicable	Not Applicable

SHPD = Hawai'i State Historic Preservation Division

## 5 Cumulative Impacts

This section addresses the potential cumulative impacts associated with the implementation of the Proposed Action. Cumulative impacts can be defined as the impacts of a Proposed Action when combined with impacts of past, present, or reasonably foreseeable future actions undertaken by any agency or person. CEQ's regulations for implementing NEPA require an assessment of cumulative impacts during the decision-making process for federal projects. Cumulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant actions.

In response to the 2018 Kīlauea eruption and lava inundation in the Puna district, the County worked with the community to develop the *Kīlauea Recovery and Resilience Plan* (the Plan, 2020). The Plan lays out the projects to be implemented to recover from the eruption's damage, prepare for future disasters, and build community resilience. Included in the Plan is the Voluntary Housing Buyout Program that supports the voluntary buyout of homes that were affected by lava flows from the 2018 eruption or are threatened by future volcanic events. The

County would buy homes through the Community Development Block Grant Disaster Recovery program and then maintain the area as open space.

Also included in the Plan is the Parks and Recreation Recovery Initiative and the Pohoiki Boat Ramp Access project, which involves the County and DLNR working with FEMA to rebuild Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park including the boat ramp, which is near the intersection of Highway 137 and Pohoiki Road. The Proposed Action would allow the park to be more easily accessible for public use and rebuilding the park would allow fishermen to maintain their livelihood.

There is the potential for these projects to combine potential effects with the Proposed Action with respect to air quality and noise, but overall, the combined impacts from these projects would be beneficial to the region. They would allow the community to rebuild after the 2018 Kīlauea eruption and lava inundation. These activities would result in long-term cumulative beneficial effects and would complement the Proposed Action by bringing the community back to the project area.

## 6 Agency Coordination, Public Involvement, and Permits

This section provides a summary of the agency coordination efforts and public involvement process for the proposed project. An overview of the permits that would be required under the Proposed Action is provided.

### 6.1 Agency Coordination

FEMA submitted a letter for informal consultation to USFWS on August 9, 2022. USFWS responded on January 30, 2023, concurring with FEMA’s determination. **Appendix C** contains the consultation documentation with USFWS.

On September 2, 2022, consultation letters were sent to NHOs and five interested parties about the Proposed Action to solicit their comments and request any additional information about cultural resources that may be affected. NHOs and individuals contacted include the County of Hawai‘i Burial Council; the Office of Hawaiian Affairs; Compliance Enforcement for the Office of Hawaiian Affairs; No Koa Ikaika KaLahui Hawai‘i; and the Hawaiian Civic Club Ka‘u. FEMA attended a site visit with lineal descendants on August 25, 2022. On January 31, 2023, letters were sent to representatives of Pōhaku Pelemaka, Miulan P. Young Kealoha Trust, and Leihulu Emma Cooper Trust. FEMA also sent a letter to representatives from the University of Hawai‘i System on March 3, 2023. Interested Parties and NHOs provided comments during the site visit and in response to FEMA’s letters, as discussed in Section 4.12.

On December 15, 2020, FEMA submitted their NHPA Section 106 determination for the proposed project and field survey titled, *Reconnaissance Survey Report: Field Inspection of Lands and Previously Identified Sites within the Project Corridor Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai‘i, Hawai‘i* for SHPD review. The SHPD responded on January 12, 2023, concurring with FEMA’s determination of *No Historic Properties Affected*. SHPD concurred with FEMA’s proposal that archaeological monitoring be conducted during construction and requested an archaeological monitoring plan be completed.



On August 29, 2023, the SHPD reviewed and accepted FEMA’s archaeological monitoring plan titled, *Archaeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan for the Proposed Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai‘i, Hawai‘i DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53*. The AMTP complies with the requirements of Hawaii Revised Statutes §6E-8 and the Hawaii Administrative Rules §13-279-4. FEMA has committed to having a SOI-qualified archaeologist serve as a monitor for all ground disturbing activity associated with the project. The AMTP also outlines proposed treatment of any archaeological materials (human remains or cultural items) recovered from construction activities pursuant to HAR §13-277.

Public Participation

### 6.1.1 Previous Public Engagement

The County has been engaging the community about this project to obtain feedback and gain community consensus since January 2021. The County held four large-scale virtual and in-person community events, called Revitalize Puna, from June 2021 to April 2022. Between January 2021 and March 2022, the County held five meetings with stakeholders from Lower Puna, including community organizations, homeowner associations, property owners, and Hawaiian lineal descendants from the areas impacted by the 2018 Kīlauea eruption. Specific to Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, the County met with property owners and Hawaiian lineal descendants of the area as well as senior officials from the State of Hawai‘i DLNR, Office of Hawaiian Affairs, and the University of Hawai‘i over a series of 11 meetings from April 2021 through October 2022. Project-specific public meetings were held on February 16, 2021, October 28, 2021, and March 18, 2022. The County hosted consultation meetings with Hawaiian lineal descendants and property owners of the Pohoiki area as well as visioning sessions as part of the Revitalize Pohoiki process. Although Revitalize Pohoiki was focused on redevelopment of Isaac Kepo‘okalani Hale Beach Park, community members brought up road improvements in the project area during these meetings. In addition, the County met with community and homeowner associations eight times between March 2021 and April 2022.

### 6.1.2 NEPA Public Involvement Process

In accordance with NEPA, a draft of this EA was released on August 2, 2023, to the public and resource agencies for a 30-day public review and comment period. The EA reflects the evaluation and assessment of the federal government, the decision maker for the federal actions, and considered comments received during the public review period to inform the final decision regarding the significance of impacts on the human environment.

The draft EA was made available to the public for review on FEMA’s website at: <https://www.fema.gov/emergency-managers/practitioners/environmental-historic/nepa/environmental-assessment-pohoiki-road>.

The County made the draft EA available on its website at: <https://www.dpw.hawaiicounty.gov/resources/bulletins#Engineering>.

Hard copies of the draft EA were made available at two locations:

- Hawai‘i County Department of Public Works Office (Aupuni Center, 101 Pauahi Street, Suite 7, Hilo, HI 96720)

- Hawai‘i County Department of Public Works Office (West Hawai‘i Civic Center, 75-5044 Ane Keohokalole Highway, Bldg. D, 1st Floor, Kailua-Kona, HI 96740)

The public was invited to submit written comments by emailing: [fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov) or by mail to: Regional Environmental Officer, FEMA Region 9, 1111 Broadway, Suite 1200, Oakland, CA 94607-4052.

In total, 49 comments were received on the draft EA, with one comment receiving 263 endorsements. The comments were primarily from residents and business owners in the vicinity of the project area. Comments on the draft EA and the spreadsheet of endorsements are included in Appendix E of the EA. **Appendix E** contains the scoping notice, notice of EA availability, public comments on the draft EA, and FEMA’s comment-response matrix. Based on the comment received on the draft EA, the sequencing of project construction has been changed. As stated in Section 3.2.4, and depicted in Figure 9 of the EA, the Lighthouse Road improvements have been shifted from Phase one to Phase four. The change in construction sequencing was made by the County at the request of the community via input on the draft EA. Also based on a comment, the County will provide an alternative location for staging area five if monitors determines that minimization of impacts to kamani trees identified in the vicinity is not practicable.

In accordance with NEPA and the DHS and FEMA Directive and Instructions (2014a, 2104b, 2016, 2018), FEMA has determined that the evaluated actions will have no significant adverse impact on the quality of the human environment. As a result of, an Environmental Impact Statement will not be prepared, and the actions as described in this EA may proceed. The FONSI serves as the final public notice for this EA.

## 6.2 Permits

The County of Hawai‘i is the subrecipient of FEMA grant funding. Subrecipients are responsible for obtaining all applicable federal, state, and local permits and other authorizations and adhering to permit conditions for project implementation prior to construction. Subrecipients are responsible for providing copies of permits to the recipients and FEMA prior to project closeout and should do so upon obtaining them. Any substantive change to the approved SOW will require reevaluation by FEMA for compliance with NEPA, other laws, and EOs.

## 7 List of Preparers

The following is a list of preparers who contributed to the development of this EA for FEMA. The individuals listed in this section had principal roles in the preparation of this document. Many others, including senior managers, administrative support personnel, and technical staff, contributed and their efforts were no less important to the development of this EA.

Preparers	Experience and Expertise	Role in Preparation
Beaty, Christina GISP	GIS Specialist	GIS
Drennan, Trisha RPA	Archaeologist	Cultural Resources
Lea, Claudia PE, PMP	Senior Planner	NEPA Documentation
Metzler, Glenn	Biologist	Biological Resources

Preparers	Experience and Expertise	Role in Preparation
Sherman, Martin RPA	Archaeologist	Cultural Resources
Stenberg, Kate PhD	Senior NEPA Reviewer	NEPA Documentation

## FEMA

Reviewers	Role in Preparation
Herdrich, David	NHPA and Consultations
Klatzker, Adam	ESA

## 8 References

- ASM Affiliates (ASM). 2016. An Archaeological Inventory Survey of the Kirpal Meditation & Ecological Center, TMK: (3) 1-3-008: 005, Pohoiki Ahupua‘a, Puna District, Island of Hawai‘i. Prepared for Thomas L.H. Yeh, Yeh Moore, LLC for a County of Hawai‘i Special Permit Application No. 20-000220, for the Kirpal Meditation and Ecological Center, LLC.
- Barrera, Jr., William. 1973. Archaeological Reconnaissance of a Portion of Pualaa, Puna, Hawai‘i. Modified by Kenneth P. Emory. Prepared for Bishop Estate, Department of Anthropology, B.P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu, Hawai‘i.
- Beaglehole, J. C. 1967. *The Journals of Captain James Cook on His Voyages of Discovery, The Voyage of the Resolution and Discovery, 1776-1780*. Edited by J.C. Beaglehole, J.C, Pt. 1. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press for the Hakluyt Society
- Bevacqua, Robert F. and Thomas S. Dye. 1972. Archaeological Reconnaissance of Proposed Kapoho-Kalapana Highway, District of Puna, Island of Hawai‘i. Prepared for Sam O. Hirota, Inc. and Department of Public Works, County of Hawai‘i. Prepared by Department of Anthropology, Bernice P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu, Hawai‘i.
- Birdlife International. 2022. Important Bird Area: Mauna Loa-Kīlauea Forests. Accessed July 18, 2022. <http://datazone.birdlife.org/site/factsheet/26098>.
- Camp, R.J., D. A. LaPointe, P. J. Hart, D. E. Sedgwick, and L. K. Canale. 2019. Large-scale tree mortality from Rapid Ohia Death negatively influences avifauna in lower Puna, Hawai‘i Island, USA. *The Condor*. Vol. 121:1–16.
- Clark, Matthew R., Ashton K. Dircks Ah Sam, J. David Nelson, Lauren M.U. Kēpa‘a, and Robert B. Rechtman. 2014. An Archaeological Inventory Survey of a 35.5-acre Parcel Located at Pohoiki Bay, TMK: (3) 1-3-08: 034, Pohoiki and Keahialaka ahupua‘a, Puna District, Island of Hawai‘i. Prepared for Kenneth Van Bergen, County of Hawai‘i, Hilo, HI. Prepared by ASM Affiliates.

- Clark, Matthew R. and Robert B. Rechtman. 2005. Archaeological Assessment Survey for the Pohoiki Road Realignment Project (TMKs: 3-1-4-02: 9, 13 and 3-1-3-08: 16). Prepared for Ron Terry, Ph.D. Geometrician Associates, LLC, Kea‘au, Hawai‘i. Prepared by Rechtman Consulting, LLC, Kea‘au, Hawai‘i.
- Conde, Jesse C. and Gerald M. Best. 1973. *Sugar Trains: Narrow Gauge Rails of Hawai‘i*. Glenwood Publishers. Felton, California.
- Council on Environmental Quality (CEQ). 1997. *Environmental Justice: Guidance under the National Environmental Policy Act*. Accessed July 5, 2022. [https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/nepapub/nepa\\_documents/RedDont/G-CEQ-EJGuidance.pdf](https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/nepapub/nepa_documents/RedDont/G-CEQ-EJGuidance.pdf).
- Council on Environmental Quality (CEQ). 2016. *Final NEPA Guidance on Consideration of Greenhouse Gas Emissions and the Effects on Climate Change*. Accessed June 27, 2022, <https://obamawhitehouse.archives.gov/administration/eop/ceq/initiatives/nepa/ghg-guidance>.
- County of Hawai‘i. 2005. *General Plan*. Accessed August 16, 2022. <https://www.planning.hawaiicounty.gov/home/showpublisheddocument/301643/637204664141830000>.
- County of Hawai‘i. 2020. *Kīlauea Recovery and Resilience Plan*. Accessed August 23, 2022. <https://recovery.hawaiicounty.gov/home/showpublisheddocument/302781/637426801080730000>.
- Crozier, S. Neal and Dorothy B. Barrère. 1971. Archaeological and Historical Survey of the Ahupuaa of Pualaa, Puna District, Island of Hawai‘i. Dept. of Anthropology, Bernice P. Bishop Museum, Report 71-1. Prepared for Bernice Pauahi Bishop Estate.
- Cuddihy, L. W., and C. P. Stone. 1990. Alteration of native Hawaiian vegetation: Effects of humans, their activities and introductions. University of Hawai‘i Press for Cooperative National Parks Resource Studies, Department of Botany, University of Hawai‘i at Manoa, Honolulu. 138 pp.
- Department of Homeland Security (DHS), Directive Number 023-01, Revision 01, Implementation of the National Environmental Policy Act. October 31, 2014a.
- DHS Instruction Manual, Directive Number 023-01-001-01, Revision 01. Implementation of the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA). November 6, 2014b.
- Department of Homeland Security (DHS) and U.S. Department of Transportation (USDOT). 2015. Transportation Systems Sector-Specific Plan. Accessed September 26, 2022. <https://www.cisa.gov/sites/default/files/publications/nipp-ssp-transportation-systems-2015-508.pdf>.

- Department of Homeland Security (DHS) and U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA). 2015. Water and Wastewater Systems Sector-Specific Plan. Accessed September 26, 2022. <https://www.cisa.gov/sites/default/files/publications/nipp-ssp-water-2015-508.pdf>.
- Devereux, Thomas, Douglas Borthwick, and Hallett H. Hammatt. 1998. Archaeological Inventory Survey for Two Proposed Hawai'i County Parks, Ahalanui and Pohoiki, Puna, Hawai'i Island (TMK Ahalanui 1-4-002: 05, 06 & 061, Pohoiki 1-3-008: 013, 016 & 1-4-002: 008). Prepared for Woodward-Clyde Federal Services. Prepared by Cultural Surveys Hawai'i.
- Dunn, Amy, Leta J. Franklin, and Susan T. Goodfellow. 1995. Archaeological Inventory Survey, A & O Golf Course Project, Vol. Prepared for A & O International Corp., Prepared by PHRI, Hilo, HI.
- eBird. 2022a. An online database of bird distribution and abundance. Cornell Lab of Ornithology. Accessed July 18, 2022. <http://www.ebird.org>.
- eBird. 2022b. An online database of bird distribution and abundance. Cornell Lab of Ornithology. Isaac Hale Beach Park records. Accessed July 18, 2022. <https://ebird.org/hotspot/L1417504>.
- Elmore, Michelle, and Joseph Kennedy. 2003. An Archaeological Assessment for TMK: 1-3-08: 4 (Por.) in Keahialaka Ahupua'a, Puna District, Island of Hawai'i. Prepared for Mr. Gene Thomas, Pahoia, Hawai'i. Prepared by Archaeological Consultants of the Pacific, Inc.
- Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). Directive Number FD 108-1. Environmental Planning and Historic Preservation Responsibilities and Program Requirements. August 22, 2016.
- FEMA Instruction 108-1-1. Instructions on the Implementation of the Historic Planning and Historic Preservation Responsibilities and Program Requirements. October 10, 2018.
- Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). 2022a. FEMA Flood Map Service Center. Accessed December 27, 2022. <https://msc.fema.gov/portal/home>.
- Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). 2022b. E.O. 12898 Environmental Justice: Interim Guidance for FEMA [Environmental and Historic Preservation] EHP Reviewers. October 2022.
- Federal Highway Administration. 2017. Effective Noise Control During Nighttime Construction. Accessed July 5, 2022. [https://ops.fhwa.dot.gov/wz/workshops/accessible/schexnayder\\_paper.htm](https://ops.fhwa.dot.gov/wz/workshops/accessible/schexnayder_paper.htm).
- Fortini, L.B., L. R. Kaiser, L. M. Keith, J. Price, R. F. Hughes, J. D. Jacobi, and J.B. Friday. 2019. The evolving threat of Rapid 'Ōhi'a Death (ROD) to Hawai'i's native ecosystems and rare plant species. *Forest Ecology and Management*. Vol. 448:376-385.

- Friday, J.B. and D.A. Herbert. 2006. *Metrosideros polymorpha* ('ōhi'a), ver. 3.2. In: Elevitch, C.R. (ed.). *Species Profiles for Pacific Island Agroforestry*. Permanent Agriculture Resources (PAR), Hōlualoa, Hawai'i. Accessed August 23, 2022. <https://www.agroforestry.org/images/pdfs/Metrosideros-ohia.pdf>.
- Fukunaga, K.M, L.K. Berthold, C.C. Warren, H.L. Mounce. n.d. Tracking Hawai'i 'Amakihi (*Chlorodrepanis virens wilsoni*) in Nakula Natural Area Reserve on East Maui: home range estimation and evaluation of techniques for upcoming Kiwikiu (*Pseudonestor xanthophrys*) conservation translocation. Accessed September 28, 2022. <https://www.mauiforestbirds.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/08/HCC-HAAM-tracking-poster-presentation.pdf>.
- Gorresen, M.P., F.J. Bonaccorso, C.A. Pinzari, C.M. Todd, K. Montoya-Aiona, and K. Brinck. 2013. A five-year study of Hawaiian hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*) occupancy on the Island of Hawai'i. Technical Report HCSU-041. Hawai'i Cooperative Studies Unit, University of Hawai'i at Hilo, Hawai'i. 48 pp.
- Hawai'i Department of Land and Natural Resources (DLNR). 2012. State of Hawai'i Conservation District Subzone – Island of Hawai'i. Accessed July 5, 2022. [https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/occl/files/2013/08/hi\\_consv\\_subz2012\\_1101.pdf](https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/occl/files/2013/08/hi_consv_subz2012_1101.pdf).
- Hawai'i Department of Land and Natural Resources (DLNR). 2015. Hawai'i's State Wildlife Action Plan. Species Fact Sheets. Accessed August 23, 2022. <https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/wildlife/hswap/fact-sheets/>.
- Hawai'i Department of Land and Natural Resources (DLNR). 2022a.: Division of Forestry and Wildlife: Wildlife Program | Nēnē (hawaii.gov). Accessed June 30, 2022. <https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/wildlife/birds/nene/>.
- Hawai'i Department of Land and Natural Resources (DLNR). 2022b. Life Comes to Pohoiki after Kīlauea Eruption. Accessed July 19, 2022. <https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/blog/2019/11/15/nr19-194/>.
- Hawai'i Invasive Species Council. 2022. Invasive Species Profiles. Accessed July 28, 2022. <https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/hisc/info/invasive-species-profiles/>.
- Hawai'i State Department of Health. 2022. 2022 State of Hawai'i Water Quality Monitoring and Assessment Report: Integrated Report to the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency and the U.S. Congress Pursuant to §303(d) and §305(b), Clean Water Act (P.L. 97-117). Accessed October 3, 2022. <https://attains.epa.gov/attains-public/api/documents/cycles/11424/206016>.
- Hawai'i Statewide GIS Program. 2022a. Agricultural Lands of Importance to the State of Hawai'i (ALISH). Data updated November 8, 2021. Accessed July 5, 2022. <https://geoportal.hawaii.gov/datasets/HiStateGIS::alish/explore?location=19.475779%2C-154.847810%2C13.83>.

Hawai‘i Statewide GIS Program. 2022b. Agricultural Land Use Maps (ALUM). Data updated November 8, 2021. Accessed July 5, 2022.

<https://geoportal.hawaii.gov/datasets/HiStateGIS::agricultural-land-use-maps-alum/explore?location=19.477775%2C-154.838975%2C14.33>.

The Hilo Railroad Company. 1910. *Eleventh Report of the Hilo Railroad Company and Statement of Accounts For the Year Ending June 30, 1910*.

The Hilo Railroad Company. 1911. *Twelfth Report of the Hilo Railroad Company and Statement of Accounts For the Year Ending June 30, 1911*.

The Hilo Railroad Company. 1913. *Fourteenth Report of the Hilo Railroad Company and Statement of Accounts For the Year Ending June 30, 1913*.

The Hilo Railroad Company. 1914. *Fifteenth Report of the Hilo Railroad Company and Statement of Accounts For the Year Ending June 30, 1914*.

The Hilo Railroad Company. 1915. *Sixteenth Report of the Hilo Railroad Company and Statement of Accounts For the Year Ending June 30, 1915*.

Hudson, Alfred E. 1932. *The Archaeology of East Hawai‘i*. Ms. Dept. Anthropology, B. P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu.

iNaturalist. 2022. An online database of species observations. A joint initiative of the California Academy of Sciences and the National Geographic Society. Accessed July 15, 2022. <https://www.inaturalist.org/>.

Kennedy, Joseph, Peter Brennan, M. A. Breithaupt Malgret, Elliot Gehr, and Laura Reitsema. 1991. An inventory Survey and Subsurface Testing at TMK: 1-4-02:13, 14, 24, 69 & 70, Puna, Island of Hawai‘i, Vol. 1 of 2. Prepared for A&O International, c/o Will Chee, Planner, Ala Moana Pacific Center, Honolulu, HI.

Kirch, Patrick Vinton. 2017. *On the Road of the Winds: An Archaeological History of the Pacific Islands before European Contact*. University of California Press, Oakland, California.

Kirch, Patrick V. and Mark D. McCoy. 2007. Reconfiguring the Hawaiian Cultural Sequence: Results of Re-Dating the Hālawa Dune Site (MO-A1-3), Moloka‘i Island. *The Journal of the Polynesian Society*. Polynesian Society (N.Z.) December 2007.

Loo, Virginia H. and William J. Bonk. 1970. *A Historical Site Study and Evaluation of North Hawai‘i (With Specific Reference to the Districts of Hamakua, North and South Kohala, North and South Hilo, and Puna)*. Prepared by Anthropological Research International for the Department of Planning, County of Hawai‘i. McGregor, Davianna Pōmaika‘i. 2007. *Nā Kua‘āina, Living Hawaiian Culture*. University of Hawai‘i Press.

McGregor, Davianna Pōmaika‘i. 2007. *Nā Kua‘āina, Living Hawaiian Culture*. University of Hawai‘i Press.

- National Wild and Scenic Rivers System. 2022. Official Website. Accessed June 27, 2022, <https://www.rivers.gov/>.
- Natural Resources Conservation Service (NRCS). 2022. Web Soil Survey. Accessed June 14, 2022, <https://websoilsurvey.sc.egov.usda.gov/App/WebSoilSurvey.aspx>.
- NatureServe. 2022. International Terrestrial Ecological Systems. Accessed July 15, 2022. [https://explorer.natureserve.org/Taxon/ELEMENT\\_GLOBAL.2.770662/Hawaii Lowland Rainforest](https://explorer.natureserve.org/Taxon/ELEMENT_GLOBAL.2.770662/Hawaii_Lowland_Rainforest).
- Newman, T. Stell. 1971. Hawai'i Island Agricultural Zones, Circa A.D. 1823: An Ethnohistorical Study. *Ethnohistory*, Vol. 18, No. 4 (Autumn, 1971), pp. 335-351.
- Papp, R.P. and G. A. Samuelson. 1981. Life History and Ecology of *Plagithmysus bilineatus*, an Endemic Hawaiian Borer Associated with Ohia Lehua (Myrtaceae). *Annals of the Entomological Society of America*. Vol. 74(4):387-391.
- Pyle, R.L., and P. Pyle. 2017. The Birds of the Hawaiian Islands: Occurrence, History, Distribution, and Status. B.P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu, HI, U.S.A. Version 2 (1 January 2017). Accessed August 23, 2022. <http://hbs.bishopmuseum.org/birds/rlp-monograph>.
- Reynolds, M.H. and G. L. Ritchotte. 1997. Evidence of Newell's Shearwater Breeding in Puna District. U.S. Geological Survey Biological Research Division Pacific Islands Ecosystem Research Center. *Hawai'i J. Field Ornithol.* Vol. 68(1):26-32
- Russell, A.E., J. W. Raich and P. M. Vitousek. 1998. The Ecology of the Climbing Fern *Dicranopteris linearis* on Windward Mauna Loa, Hawai'i. *Journal of Ecology*. Vol. 86(5):765-779.
- Sakihara, Troy, Hawai'i Department of Land and Natural Resources - Division of Aquatic Resources (DLNR-DAR). 2022. Personal Communication (verbal) with staff. July 20, 2022.
- San Diego County. 2018. Property Specific Requests General Plan Amendment and Rezone Draft Final Subsequent Environmental Impact Report (SEIR), Section 2.11. Accessed July 20, 2022. <https://www.sandiegocounty.gov/content/sdc/pds/advance/PSR/SEIR.html>.
- Smetzer JR, K.L. Paxton, E.H. Paxton. 2021. Individual and seasonal variation in the movement behavior of two tropical nectarivorous birds. *Mov Ecol.* Vol. 9(1):36.
- Stokes, John F.G. 1991. *Heiau of the Island of Hawai'i: A Historic Survey of Native Hawaiian Temple Sites*. Ed. and Introduction, Tom Dye. Bishop Museum Bulletin in Anthropology 2, Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu.
- Stone, C.P., and Stone, D.B. (eds.). 1988. *Conservation biology in Hawai'i*: Honolulu, HI, University of Hawai'i, 252 p.



- Sweeney, Maria T. K. and Greg C. Burtchard. 1995. Archaeology in the Kīlauea East Rift Zone, Part II: A Preliminary Sample Survey, Kapoho, Kamā‘ili and Kīlauea Geothermal Subzones, Puna District, Hawai‘i Island. Prepared for U.S. Department of Energy, Oak Ridge Operations Office, Oak Ridge National Laboratory. Prepared by Archaeological Research Institute, Inc.
- Thrum, Thos. G. 1907. Heiaus and Heiau Sites Throughout the Hawaiian Islands. *Hawaiian Almanac and Annual for 1908*. The Reference Book of Information and Statistics. Relating to the Territory of Hawai‘i, of Value to Merchants, Tourist and Others. Thirty-Fourth Year of Publication, Thos. G. Thrum, Compiler and Publisher. Honolulu 1907.
- Treiber, Gale. 2005. *Hawaiian Railway Album: WWII Photographs, Vol. 2—Along the Main Lines of the O‘ahu Railway & Land Co. and the Hawai‘i Consolidated Railway*. The Railroad Press, Hanover, Pennsylvania.
- U.S. Army Corps of Engineers. 1978. Final Detailed Project Report and Environmental Statement, Pohoiki Bay Navigation Improvements, Pohoiki Bay, Hawai‘i. Feasibility and Cost Study, U.S. Army Engineer District, Honolulu. February 1978.
- U.S. Climate Data. 2022. Climate Hilo – Hawai‘i. Accessed July 5, 2022. <https://www.usclimatedata.com/climate/hilo/hawaii/united-states/ushi0022>.
- U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA). 2022a. EJScreen: Environmental Justice Screening and Mapping Tool. Accessed July 5, 2022. <https://www.epa.gov/ejscreen>.
- U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA). 2022b. EPA Green Book. Data current as of May 31, 2022. Accessed June 27, 2022, <https://www3.epa.gov/airquality/greenbook/anc13.html>.
- U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA). 2022c. How’s My Waterway? Accessed July 5, 2022. <https://mywaterway.epa.gov/>.
- U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA). 2022d. NEPAassist. Accessed July 5, 2022. <https://www.epa.gov/nepa/nepassist>.
- U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA). 2022e. Sole Source Aquifer Interactive Map. Accessed June 27, 2022, <https://www.epa.gov/dwssa>.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2004. Draft Revised Recovery Plan for the Nēnē or Hawaiian Goose (*Branta sandvicensis*), First Revision, July 2004. Accessed August 23, 2022. [https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/recovery\\_plan/040924a.pdf](https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/recovery_plan/040924a.pdf).
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2021a. 5-Year Status Review, ‘ōpe‘ape‘a or Hawaiian hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*). Accessed August 23, 2022. [https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/tess/species\\_nonpublish/3306.pdf](https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/tess/species_nonpublish/3306.pdf).

- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2021b. 5-Year Review, Short Form Summary, *Ischaemum byrone* (*Hilo Ischaemum*) Accessed August 23, 2022. [https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/tess/species\\_nonpublish/3561.pdf](https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/tess/species_nonpublish/3561.pdf).
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2021c. Programmatic Standard Local Operating Procedures for the Hawaiian and Pacific Islands.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2022a. Coastal Barrier Resources Act. Accessed June 27, 2022, <https://www.fws.gov/program/coastal-barrier-resources-act>.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2022b. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Blackburn's sphinx moth (*Manduca blackburni*). Accessed July 1, 2022. <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/4528>.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2022c. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Hilo ischaemum (*Ischaemum byrone*). Accessed July 1, 2022. <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/3903>.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2022d. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Haiwale (*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis*). Accessed December 16, 2022. <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/9492>.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2022e. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Nanu (*Gardenia remyi*). Accessed December 16, 2022. <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/5835>.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2022f. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for 'aku'aku (*Cyanea platyphylla*). Accessed December 16, 2022. <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/2041>.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2022g. Pacific Islands Final - Avoidance and Minimization Measures (AMMs), Revised April 2022. Accessed September 28, 2022. <https://www.fws.gov/sites/default/files/documents/Animal%20Avoidance%20and%20Minimization%20Measures-April%202022.pdf>.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS). 2022h. Wetlands Mapper. Accessed December 27, 2022. <https://fwsprimary.wim.usgs.gov/wetlands/apps/wetlands-mapper/>.
- U.S. Geological Survey. 2017. Science Data Catalog. Carbon Assessment of Hawai'i Land Cover Map (CAH\_LandCover). Accessed August 23, 2022. <https://data.usgs.gov/datacatalog/data/USGS:592dee56e4b092b266efeb6b>.
- University of Hawai'i Sea Grant College Program. 2014. *Climate Change Impacts in Hawai'i: A summary of climate change and its impacts to Hawai'i's ecosystems and communities*. Accessed July 5, 2022. <https://seagrant.soest.hawaii.edu/wp-content/uploads/2018/05/smFINAL-HawaiiClimateChange.pdf>.

van Riper, C. 1987. Breeding Ecology of the Hawai'i Common Amakihi. *The Condor*. Vol. 89:85-102.

Van Tilburg H, Watson TK, Faria K, Hoomanawanui K, Ho-Lastiama I, Ritte W, Maly K, Nahoopii M, Horcajo K, Kaupiko K, Ball D. 2017. A Guidance Document for Characterizing Native Hawaiian Cultural Landscapes. U.S. Department of the Interior, Bureau of Ocean Energy Management, Pacific OCS Region, Camarillo, CA. OCS Study BOEM 2017-023.

---

## Appendix A: Figures

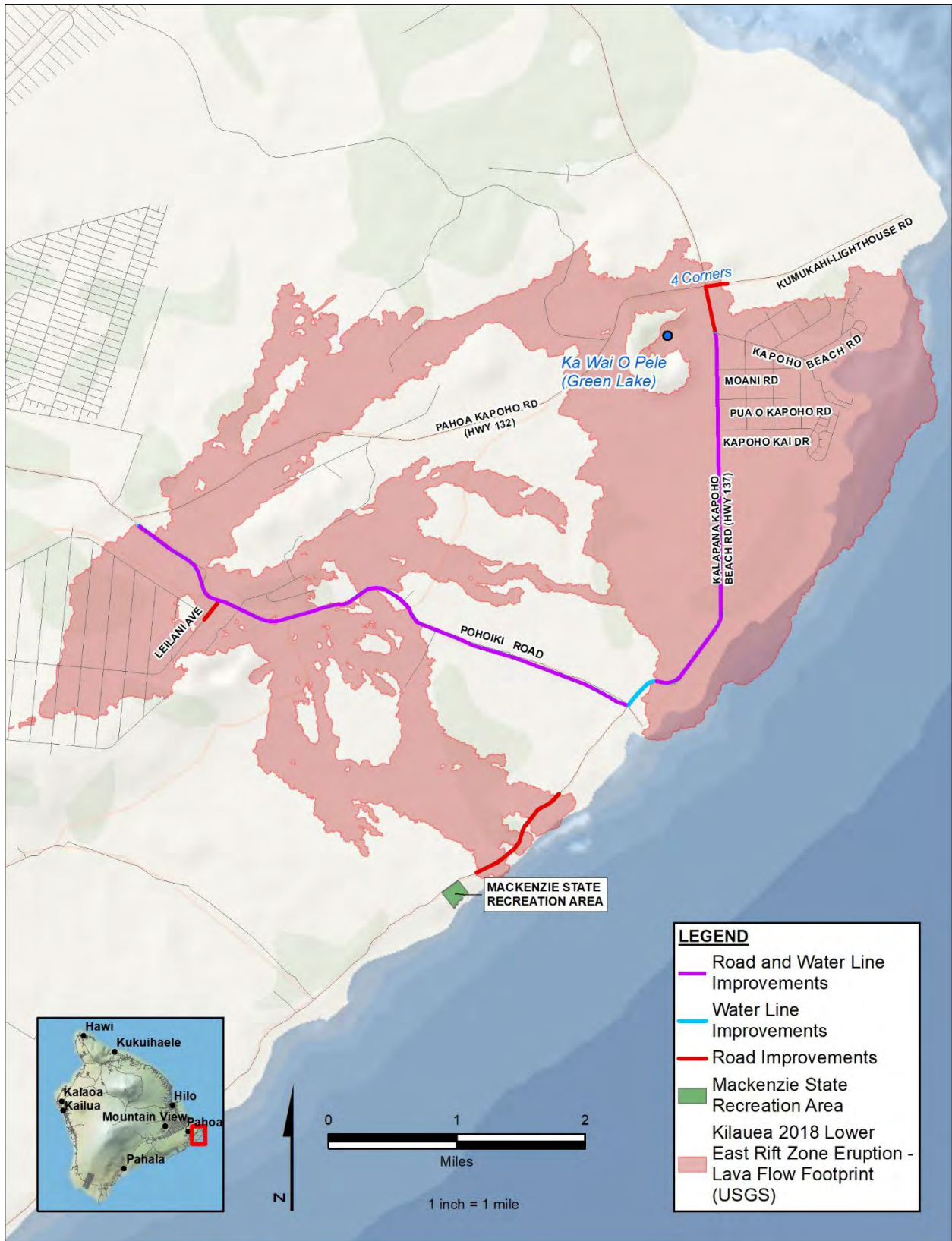


Figure 1. Project Area and Location

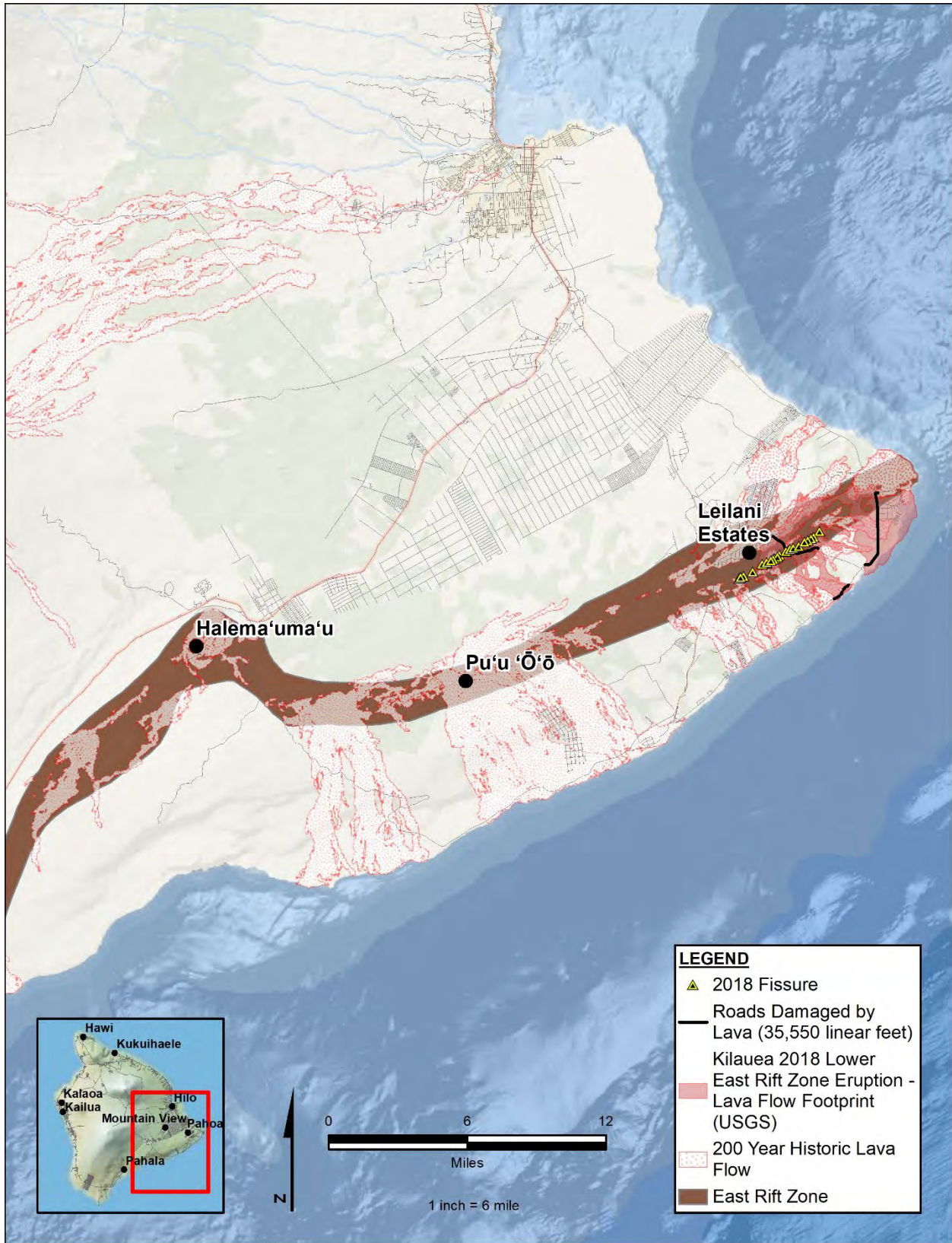
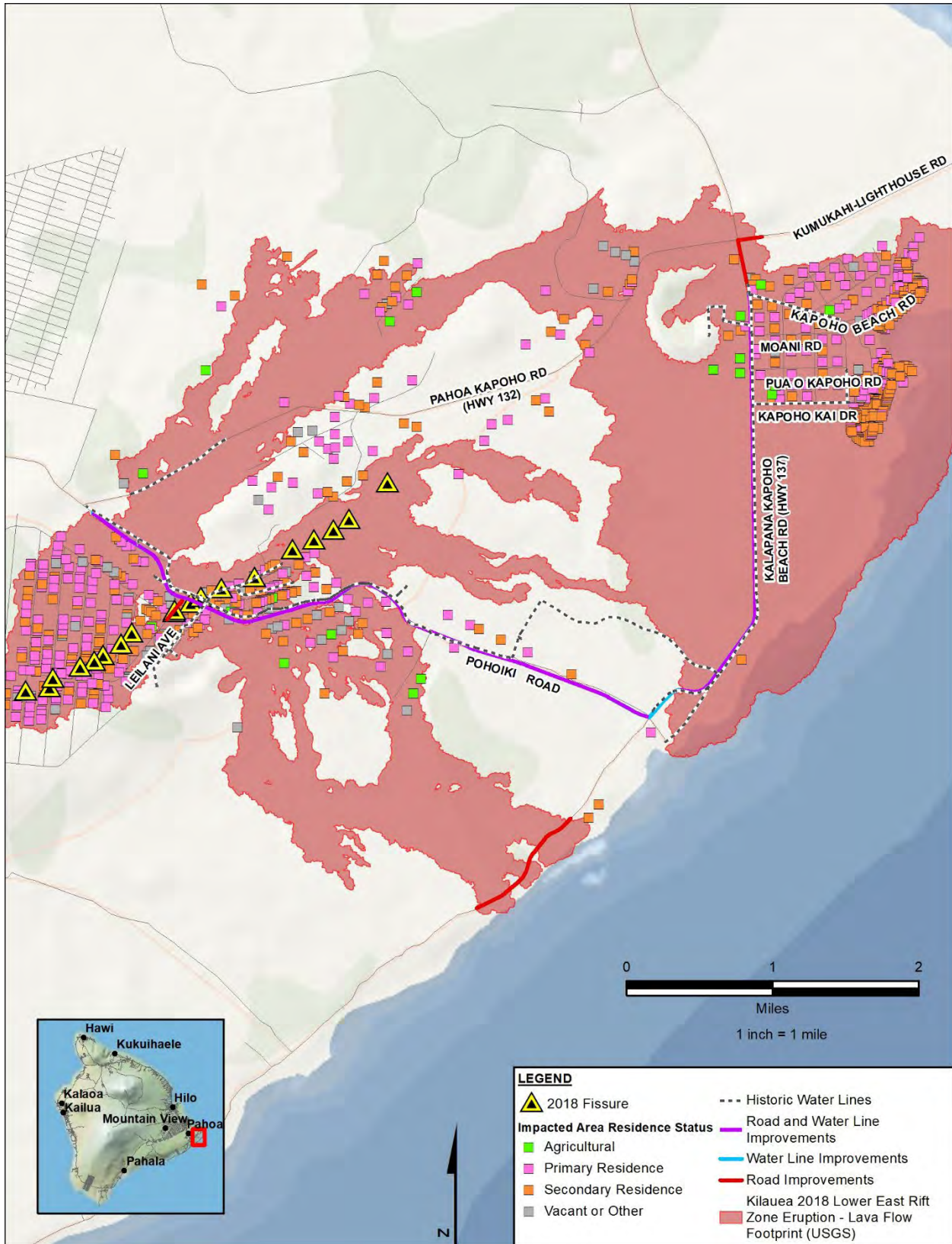
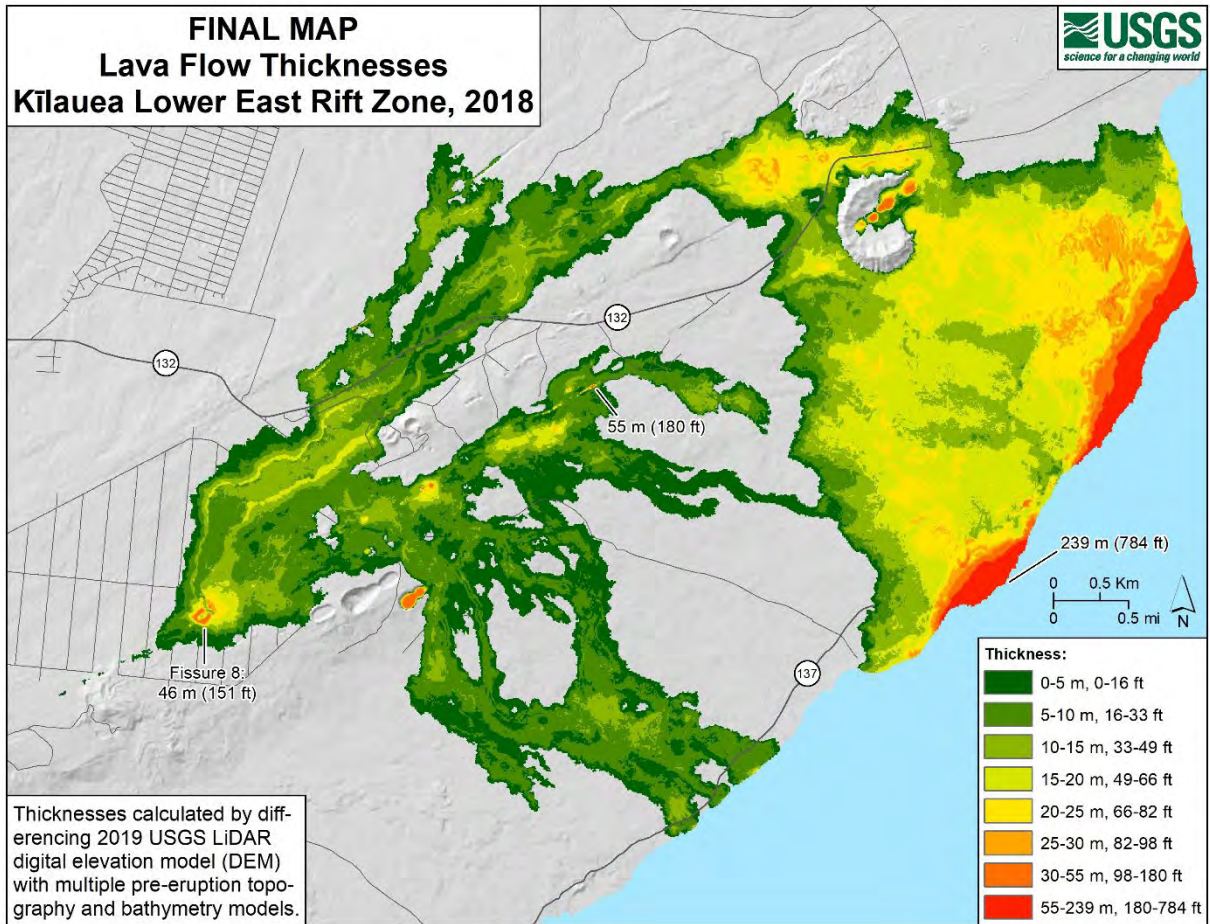


Figure 2. Halema'uma'u crater, Pu'u'ō'ō, East Rift Zone, Leilani Estates, and Lava Cover

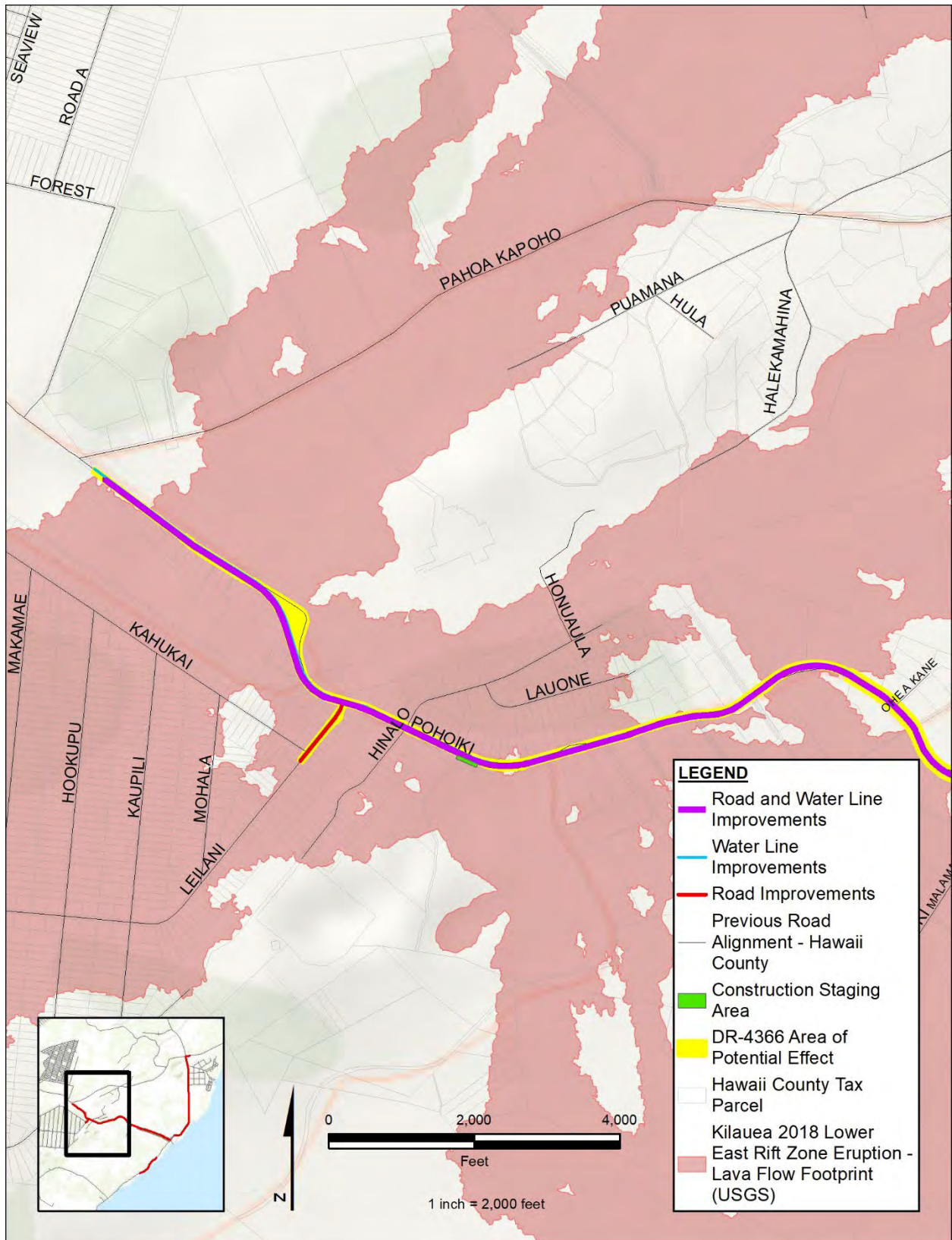


**Figure 3. Lava Fissure Locations, Buildings Affected by Lava, Lava Cover, Damaged Roads, and Damaged Water Lines**



**Figure 4. Lava Thickness from 2018 Eruption**

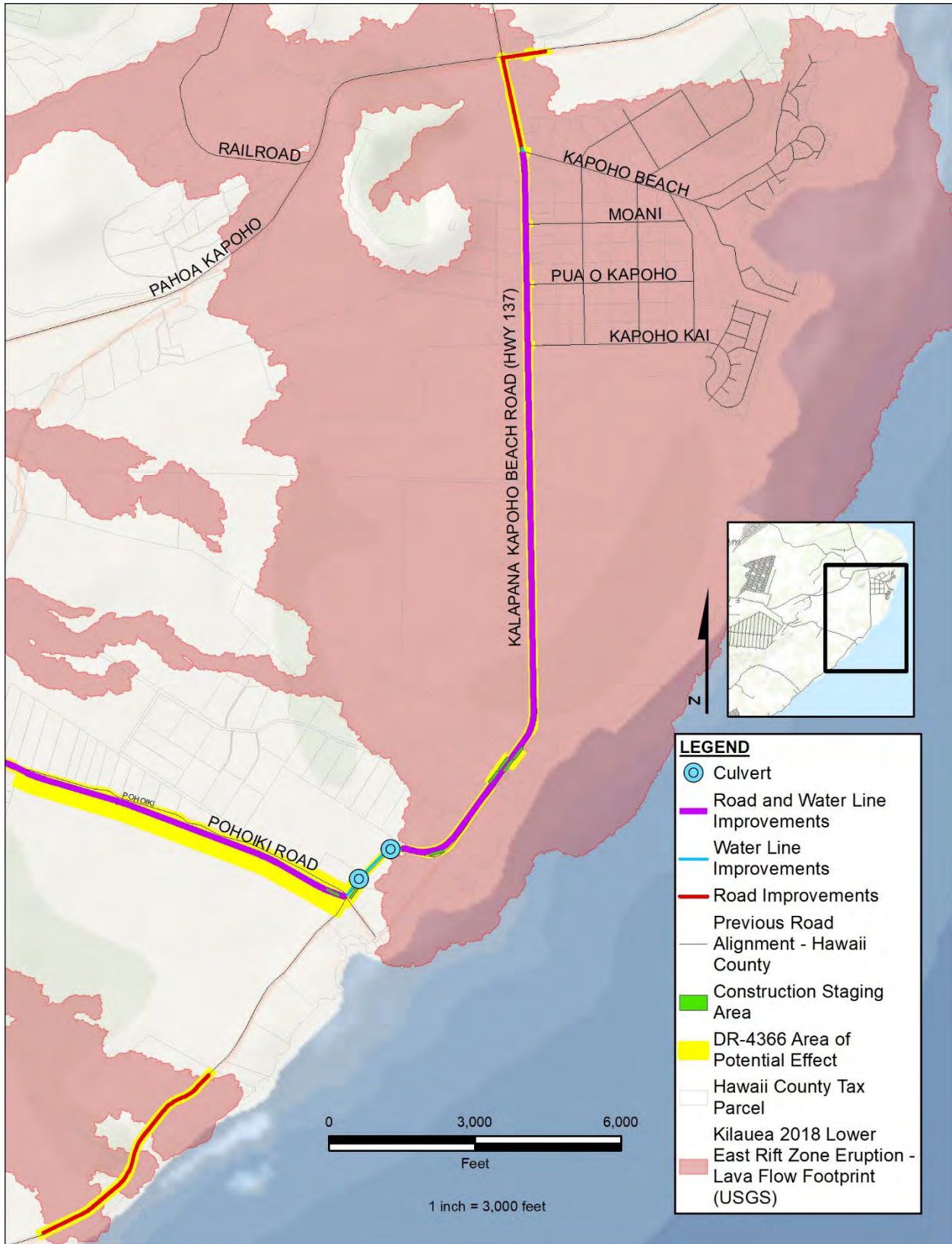




**Figure 5a. Detailed Project Area Maps Showing Project Components and Proposed Improvements**



Figure 5b. Detailed Project Area Maps Showing Project Components and Proposed Improvements



**Figure 5c. Detailed Project Area Maps Showing Project Components and Proposed Improvements**

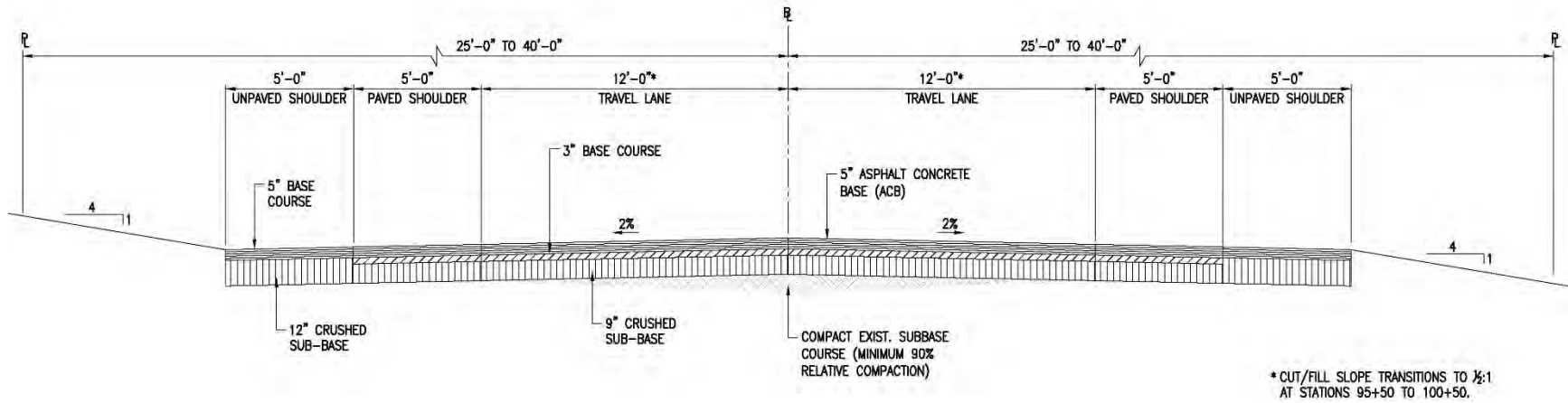
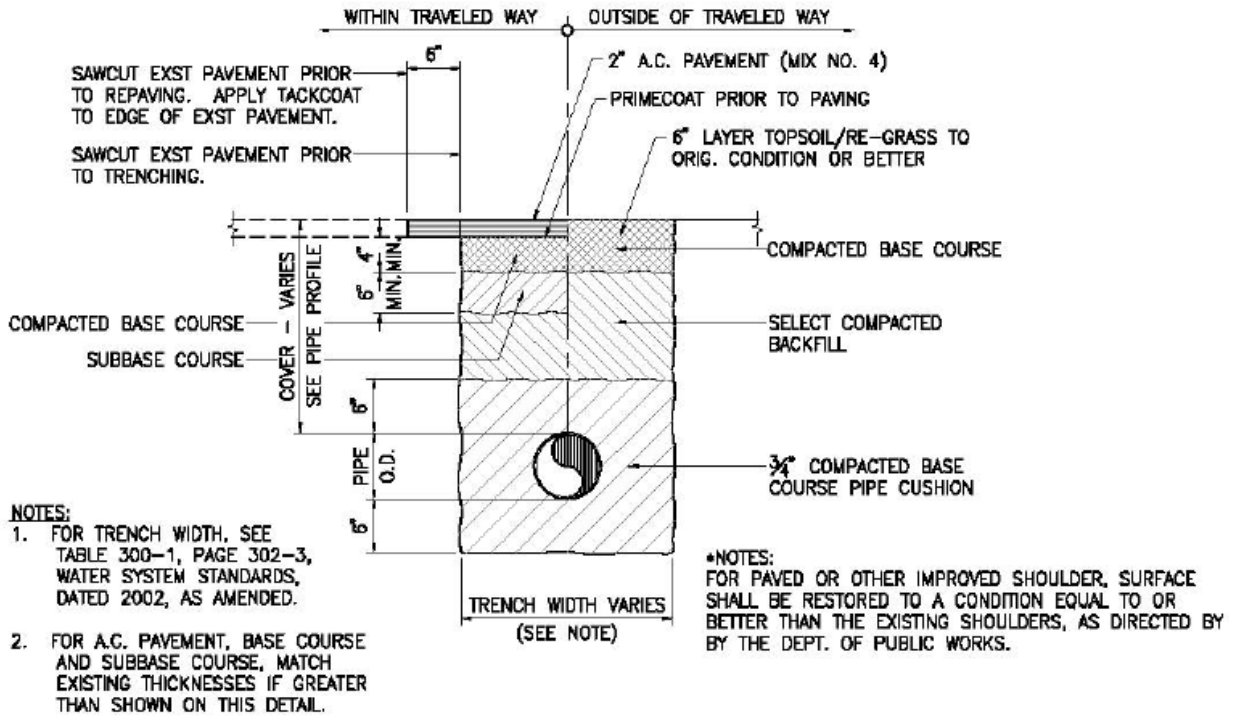


Figure 6. Typical Cross-Section for Roadwork



**TYPICAL DUCTILE IRON PIPE TRENCH SECTION  
FOR COUNTY ROADS**  
NOT TO SCALE

**Figure 7. Typical Section for Water Line Installation**

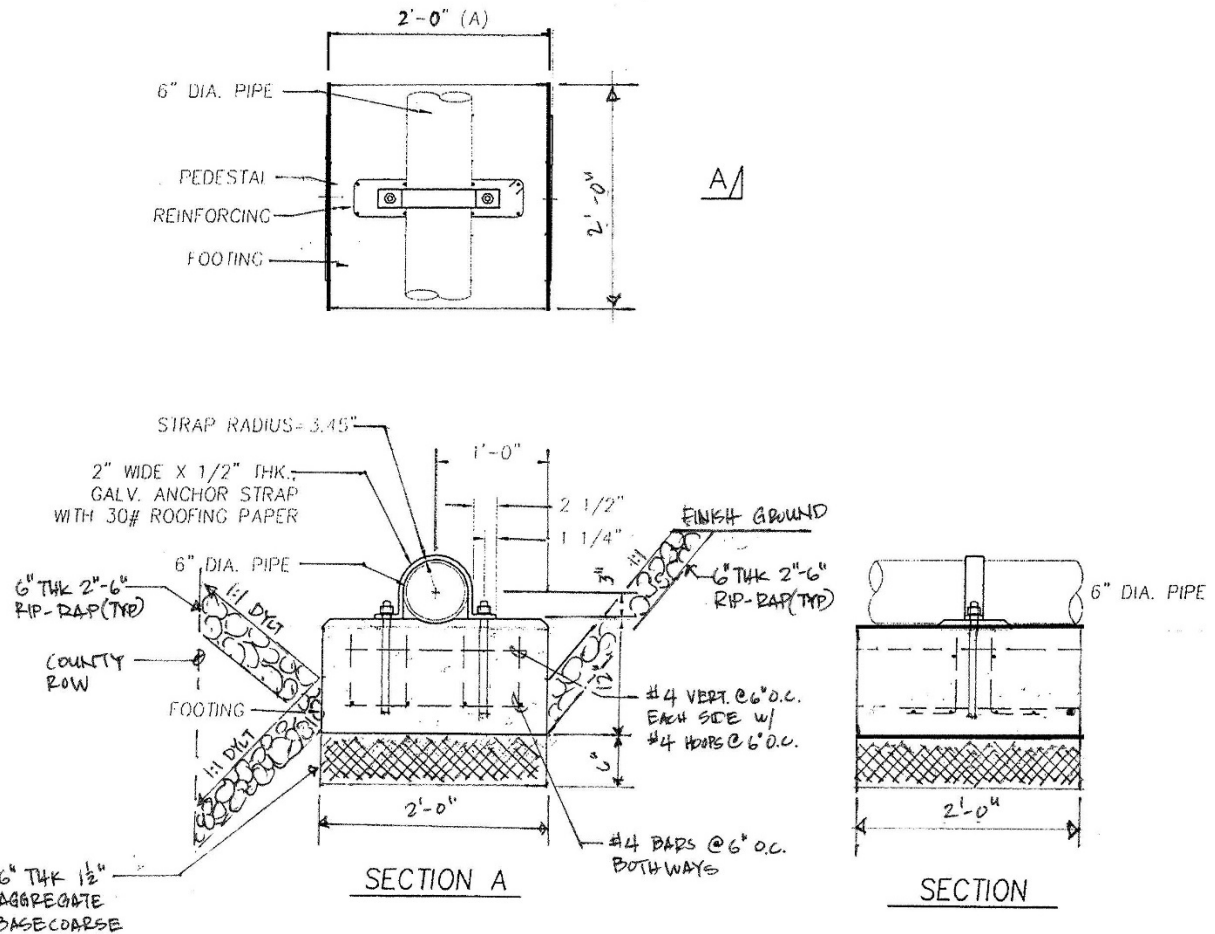
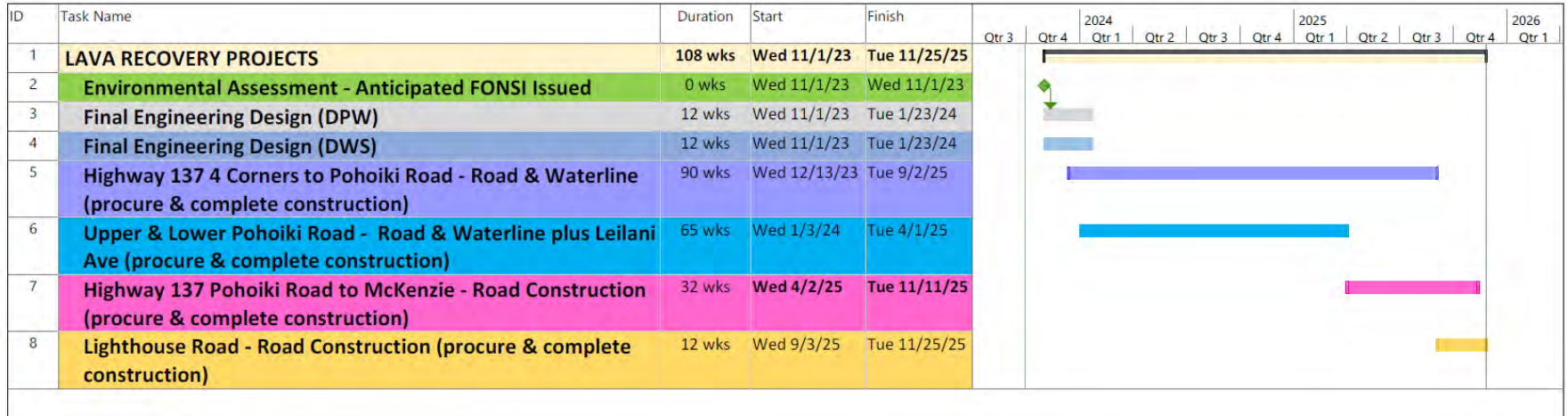


Figure 8. Typical Section for Water Line Installation in V-Shaped Riprap Trench

**Figure 9. Construction Sequencing**



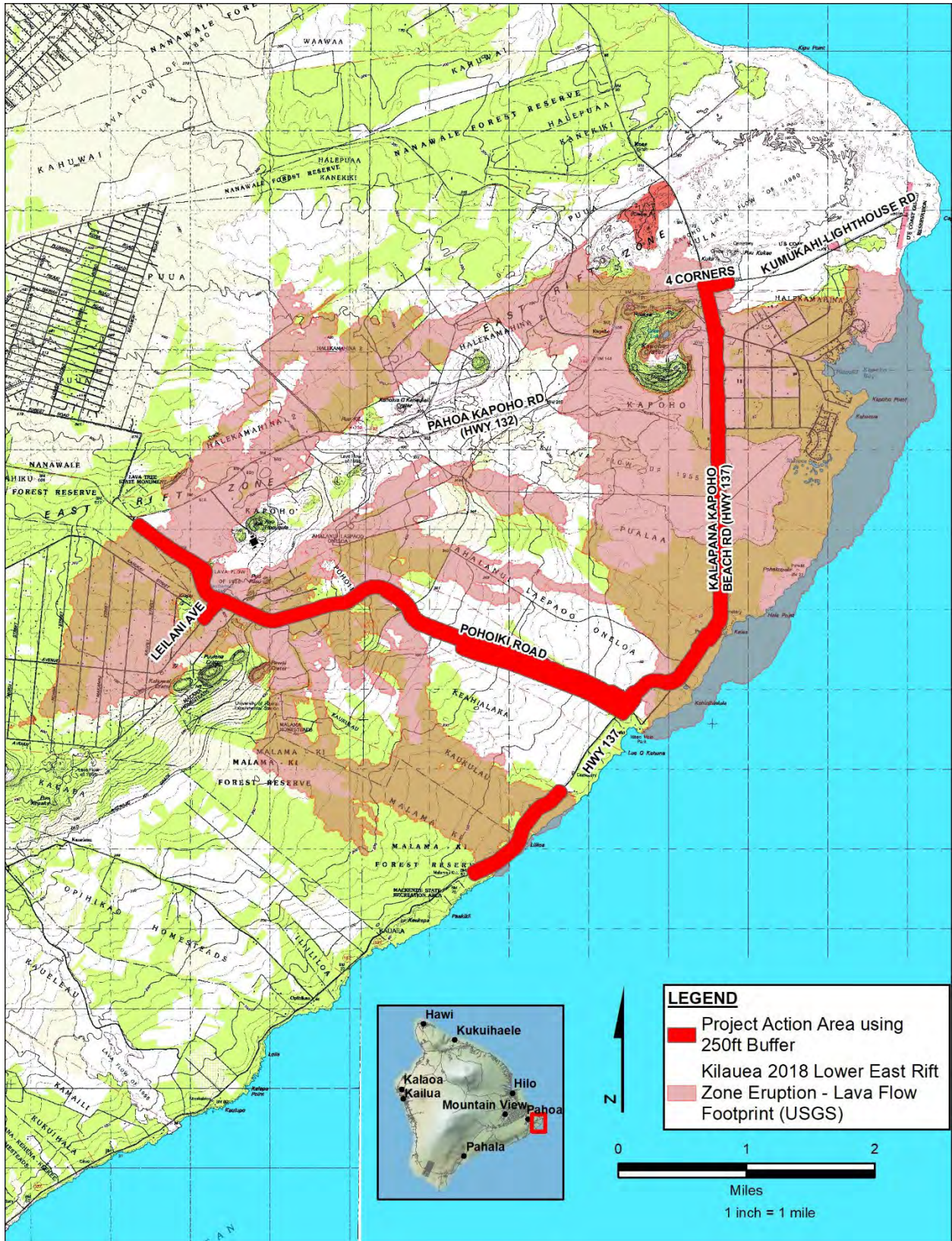


Figure 10. Action Area for Biological Resources



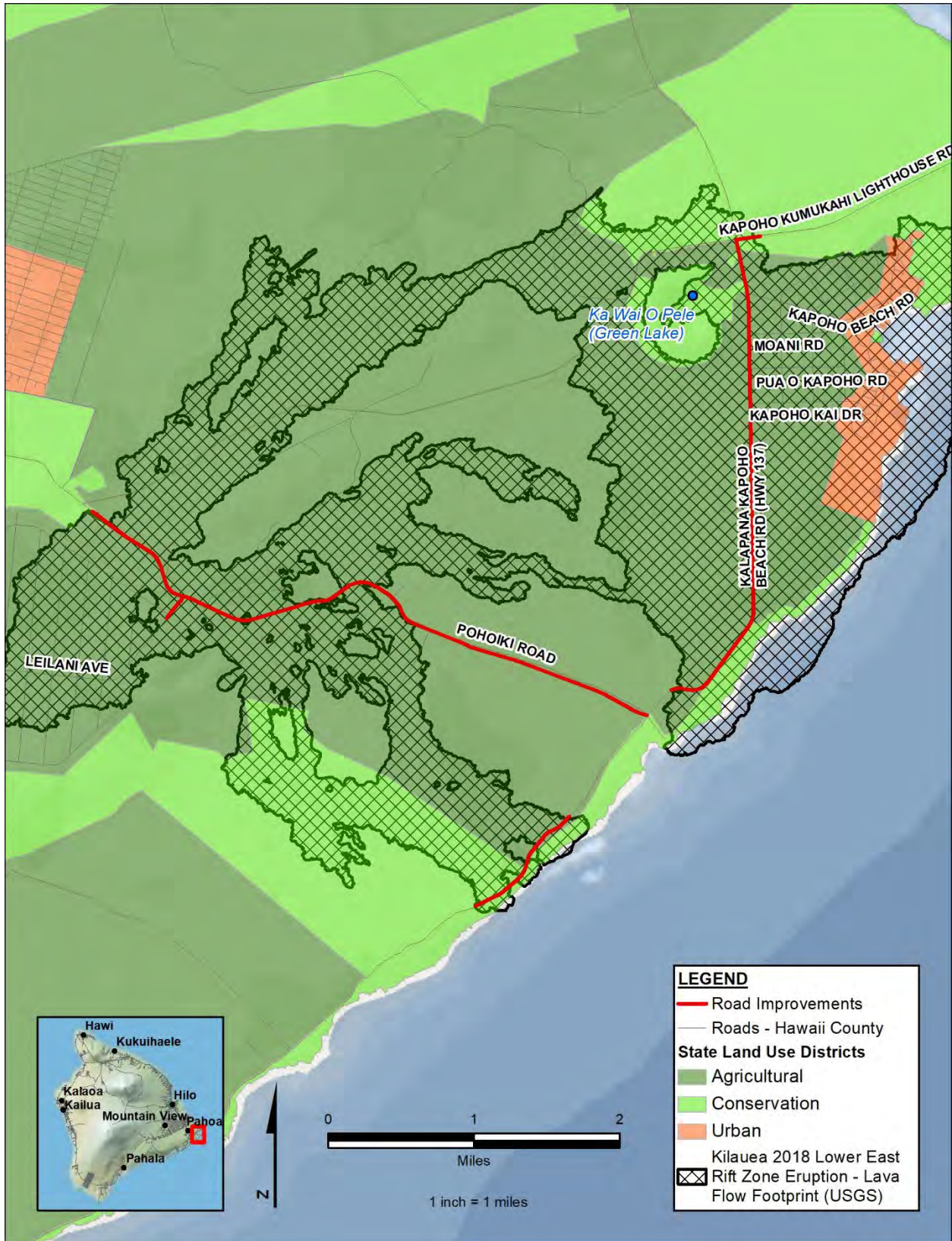


Figure 11. Land Use within Project Area

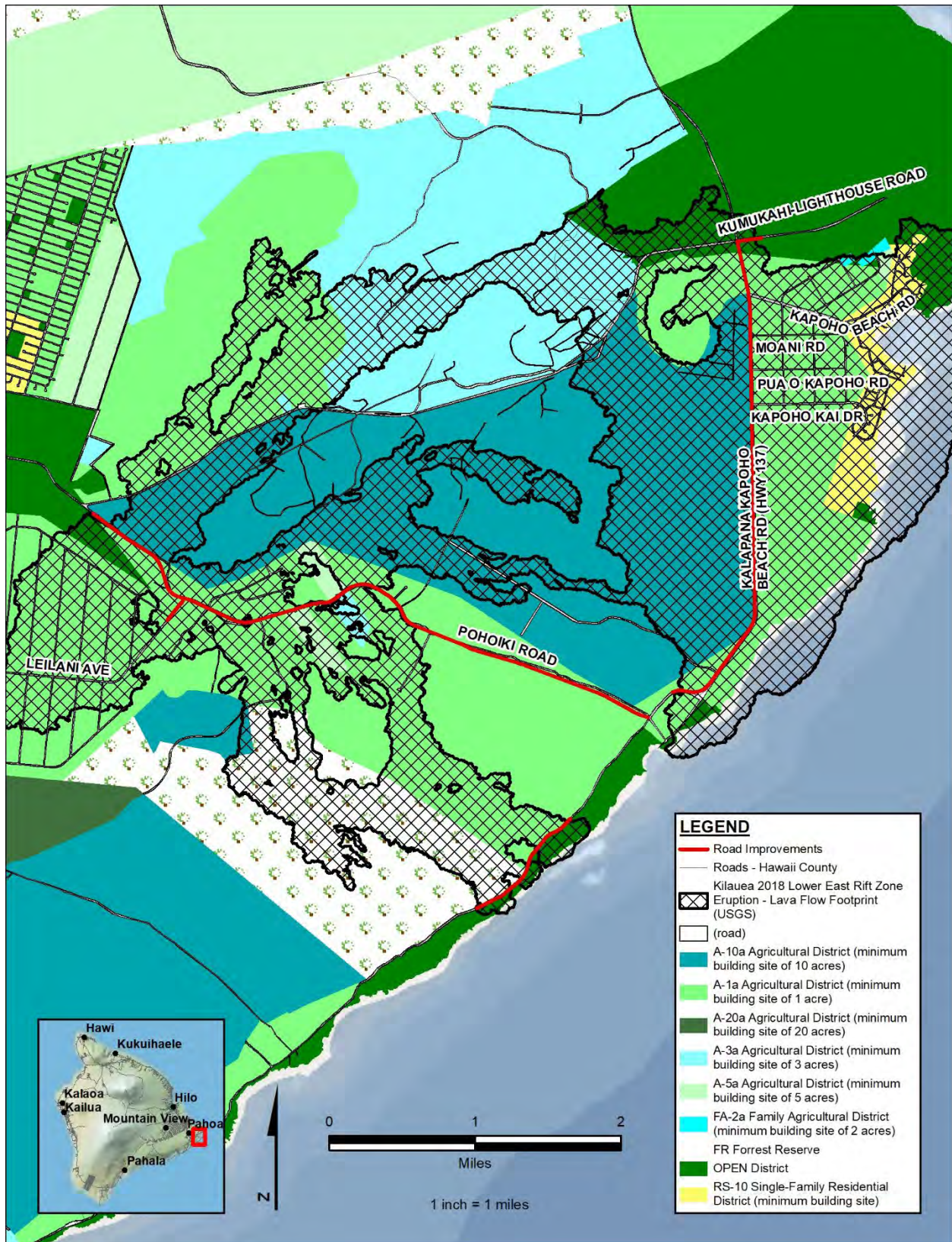


Figure 12. Zoning within Project Area

---

## Appendix B: Project Area Photographs



**Photo 1. Photo of lava flow in the project area, facing southeast (Ka Wai O Pele [Green Lake] in upper left-hand corner)**



**Photo 2. Hardened lava near Pohoiki Road, facing northwest**



**Photo 3. Hardened lava across Highway 137, just north of intersection with Pohoiki Road, facing northeast**



**Photo 4. Hardened lava across Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area, facing northeast (photo shows temporary road rebuilt after 2018 lava flow)**



**Photo 5. Hardened lava along coastline near the northern portion of Highway 137, facing northeast (photo shows depth of lava at ocean's edge; palm trees and vehicles on left side of photo provide approximate scale)**

---

## **Appendix C: USFWS Consultation Documentation**





**FEMA**

August 9, 2022

IN REPLY REFER TO:  
AK-4366-PW-55/53

Earl Campbell  
Field Supervisor  
Pacific Islands Fish and Wildlife Office  
Maui Nui and Hawai'i Island Team  
U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service  
154 Waianuenue Avenue Suite 103  
Hilo, Hawai'i 96720-2452

Re: Puna Roads and Water Line Project  
FEMA-4366-HI, PW #55/53  
County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works and Department of Water Supply  
Request for Informal Consultation under Section 7 of the ESA with USFWS

Dear Earl Campbell:

The U.S. Department of Homeland Security's Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) through the Hawai'i Emergency Management Agency (HI-EMA), proposes to provide federal financial assistance under the Public Assistance (PA) Program to the County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works (DPW) and the County of Hawai'i Department of Water Supply (DWS) for the Puna Road and Water Line Project. HI-EMA is the direct Applicant for the grants, and DPW and DWS are the Subapplicants. DPW proposes to repair, repave, and realign approximately 9.2 miles of county roads that were inundated with lava from the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption in the easternmost portion of the island to bring them back to their pre-disaster function. DWS proposes to concurrently install new water lines along approximately 7.6 miles of the same county roads. The two projects are collectively referred to as the Proposed Action. These roads and water lines were damaged as a result of the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption, a declared Presidential disaster (FEMA-4366-DR-HI).

This letter report represents FEMA's request for informal consultation with the United States Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS) under Section 7 of the Endangered Species Act (ESA) for the Proposed Action. This letter report describes the Proposed Action and environmental setting and analyzes the potential effects and measures to avoid and/or minimize potential adverse effects of the Proposed Action in accordance with Section 7 of the ESA (16 U.S. Code [U.S.C.] 1536) on the species listed in the official species list transmitted by email from Melissa Cady,

USFWS (Maui Nui and Hawai‘i Island Team, Pacific Islands Fish and Wildlife Office), to Adam Klatzker of FEMA on May 17, 2022 (included as an attachment to this letter). The species listed in the email are the following:

- The endangered ‘ōpe‘ape‘a or Hawaiian Hoary Bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*)
- The endangered ‘ua‘u or Hawaiian Petrel (*Pterodroma sandwicensis*)
- The endangered ‘akē‘akē or Hawai‘i distinct population segment (DPS) of the Band-rumped Storm-petrel (*Oceanodroma castro*)
- The threatened ‘a‘o or Newell’s Shearwater (*Puffinus auricularis newelli*)
- The threatened nēnē or Hawaiian Goose (*Branta sandwicensis*)
- The endangered ae‘o or Hawaiian Stilt (*Himantopus mexicanus knudseni*)
- The endangered ‘alae ke‘oke‘o or Hawaiian Coot (*Fulica alai*)
- The threatened honu or Central North Pacific DPS of Green Sea Turtle (*Chelonia mydas*)
- The endangered honu ‘ea or Hawksbill Sea Turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*)
- The endangered Blackburn’s Sphinx Moth (*Manduca blackburni*)
- The endangered Hilo Ischaemum (*Ischaemum byrone*)

The memo notes that there is no critical habitat for listed species near the proposed project.

FEMA is not consulting separately with the National Marine Fisheries Service (NMFS) because the Proposed Action would have no effect on federally listed species and/or critical habitats protected under the ESA under their jurisdiction, or Essential Fish Habitat protected under the Magnuson-Stevens Fishery Conservation and Management Act.

**Table 1** provides a summary of the ESA effect determinations on federally listed species and their critical habitat.

**Table 1: Summary of Effects Determinations**

Common Name (Scientific Name)	Effects Determination
‘ōpe‘ape‘a or Hawaiian Hoary Bat ( <i>Lasiurus cinereus semotus</i> )	May affect, but is not likely to adversely affect
‘ua‘u or Hawaiian Petrel ( <i>Pterodroma sandwicensis</i> )	No effect
‘akē‘akē or Band-rumped Storm-Petrel ( <i>Oceanodroma castro</i> ), Hawai‘i DPS	No effect
‘a‘o or Newell’s Shearwater ( <i>Puffinus auricularis newelli</i> )	No effect
Nēnē or Hawaiian Goose ( <i>Branta sandwicensis</i> )	May affect, but is not likely to adversely affect
ae‘o or Hawaiian Stilt ( <i>Himantopus mexicanus knudseni</i> )	No effect
‘alae ke‘oke‘o or Hawaiian Coot ( <i>Fulica alai</i> )	No effect
Honu or Green Sea Turtle ( <i>Chelonia mydas</i> ), Central North Pacific DPS	No effect
Honu ‘ea or Hawksbill Sea Turtle ( <i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> )	No effect
Blackburn’s Sphinx Moth ( <i>Manduca blackburni</i> )	No effect
Hilo Ischaemum ( <i>Ischaemum byrone</i> )	No effect

## 1.0 PROPOSED ACTION

### 1.1 Project Description

The proposed project is in Hawai'i County in the state of Hawai'i. It is approximately 30 kilometers (km; 19 miles) south-southeast of Hilo, Hawai'i. Project components, including staging areas, occur along or adjacent to Highway 137, Pohoiki Road, a short segment of Lighthouse Road, and several road stub-outs (**Figure 1**). The project includes two elements with two different Subapplicants. The project is composed of the following Project Worksheet (PW) elements: PW-55, road improvements, and PW-53, Water Line Installation, and they are described as follows.

#### *Realign and Repave Roads (Subapplicant: DPW)*

DPW proposes to repave approximately 9.2 miles of roads in the project area. Some of the roads would be realigned, in addition to being repaved, to reduce property acquisitions, avoid important vegetation, and/or meet current design standards. **Figure 1** shows the project area and location map.

Along road sections covered by lava from the 2018 eruption, the road would be constructed on top of the hardened lava and would change elevation to follow the grade of the naturally hardened lava. The lava would be regraded as needed outside of the roadway to maintain a 1:1 slope adjacent to the roadway to maintain a safe roadway condition for drivers. Stormwater would be directed to the roadway shoulders along the side of the road. Along sections where there is no lava inundation, the road would be widened to a uniform 44-foot width to meet current design standards. The road widening would be outside of the original footprint in some areas. The widest lava disturbance would be approximately 70 feet on either side of the road to create a roadway shoulder with appropriate slopes; along most of the alignment, the width of lava disturbance would be less than 20 feet from the edge of the pavement.

Road sections along Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 would be paved to be 34 feet wide with two 5-foot-wide unpaved shoulders. The total depth of the roadway, including crushed sub-base, base, and asphalt, would be 17 inches. After paving is complete, the roadway would be striped, and signage would be installed.

Along Highway 137, a 75-foot-long section (or "stub-out") would be paved to the east of Highway 137 along Kapoho Beach Road. Stub-outs that extend to the edge of the County right-of-way would be paved along Moani Street, Pua O Kapoho Street, and Kapoho Kai Drive to allow for future development. The stub-outs would be paved to be 20 feet wide with two 5-foot-wide unpaved shoulders. The total depth of the roadway, including crushed sub-base, base, and asphalt, would be 17 inches. After paving is complete, the roadway would be striped, and signage would be installed. No roadway lighting would be installed.

Along the westernmost 88 feet of Lighthouse Road, the paved roadway would be 34 feet wide with two 5-foot-wide unpaved shoulders. Along the remaining 804 feet of Lighthouse Road, the road would be unpaved and 40 feet wide. The total depth of the paved roadway, including crushed sub-base, base, and asphalt, would be 17 inches.

### ***Install Water Lines (Subapplicant: DWS)***

DWS proposes to install water lines along Pohoiki Road and the northern portion of Highway 137 concurrent with the roadwork. Water lines would be installed along the northern side of Pohoiki Road from just east of the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 132 to the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137. The water line would then cross Highway 137 and run along the eastern side of Highway 137 to Kapoho Beach Road. Water lines would not be installed on Leilani Avenue, the side streets connecting to Highway 137 (Lighthouse Road, Kapoho Beach Road, Moani Road, Pua O Kapoho, and Kapoho Kai Drive), or along Highway 137 in MacKenzie State Recreation Area.

Along most of the alignment, water lines would be installed under the unpaved shoulder of the road, just outside the travel lane. Along Pohoiki Road, ductile iron pipe with a 6-inch outer diameter would be installed, and along Highway 137, ductile iron pipe with either a 4-inch or 6-inch outer diameter would be installed. The pipe would be placed with 6 inches of compacted base course above and below the pipe. There would be a minimum of 3 feet of cover over the pipe.

The new water line would be installed under two existing 24-inch culverts along Highway 137 north of Pohoiki Road. Depending on the amount of cover available, the water line may be routed to the east or west side of the roadway. A concrete jacket (10 inches of concrete surrounding the pipe to increase structural stability) may be used if needed to route the water line near one or both culverts. The minimum vertical clearance between the water line and other utilities would be 12 inches if a concrete jacket is used, and 18 inches if a concrete jacket is not used.

In road sections where the remnant heat of the lava is too high to install water lines underground (such as along Upper Pohoiki Road near the fissures, from approximate stations 45+00 to 65+00), the water line would be installed in a V-shaped riprap trench, which would extend the project footprint 16 feet to the north. The V-shaped riprap trench would allow heat to continue to dissipate from the lava while allowing the water line to be installed and operated.

Fire hydrants would be installed along the water line. DWS proposes to add laterals to connect to adjacent properties. The laterals would be within the existing right-of-way.

## **1.2 Construction Staging, Access, and Methods**

The County proposes to stage equipment within the existing road footprint and on eight construction staging areas on parcels owned by the County near the project area. Some excavation may be needed to level the lava from the 2018 eruption on the parcels to accommodate staging, storage, and stockpiling activities. Excavation would be no more than 5 feet deep and would not extend into previously undisturbed ground under the 2018 lava. The project area would be accessed using open local roads including Highway 132 and Highway 137.

Construction methods would be determined by the construction contractor and subject to permit conditions. All work would be performed in accordance with the State's "Hawai'i Standard Specifications for Road and Bridge Construction," dated 2005, as revised, and Hawai'i Department of Transportation, Highways Division, Standard Plans, dated 2008.

Construction would take place up to 7 days per week from 7am to 7pm. Construction would not occur at night.

#### **1.4 Action Area**

The project construction footprint (approximately 197 acres) includes corridors required for the installation of roadway improvements and waterlines (**Section 1.1**) and staging areas (**Section 1.2**). The proposed project Action Area (**Figure 2**) includes these elements plus a 250-foot buffer beyond those construction and staging areas and totals 784 acres. Staging areas are shown in more detail in **Figure 3**.

The project Action Area is set to include any areas where harassment, mortality, and/or injury could occur during any life stage of the threatened or endangered species in the official species list provided by the USFWS for the project. This includes any potential for behavior modification and the ability of individuals, populations, or the species to feed, breed, shelter, or migrate.

### **2.0 METHODS**

The general area was evaluated through aerial imagery available on Google Earth Pro as of July 11, 2022, and other public and project information. Vegetation was described based on GIS data for vegetation of Hawai'i (USGS 2017).

The potential for federally listed species to occur in the Action Area was evaluated based on a review of the existing publicly available data. Sources of existing data are referenced for each species evaluated and listed in the References section of this document.

#### **2.1 Project Action Area General Description and Vegetation**

The project Action Area totals 784 acres. That area includes approximately 300 acres of vegetated land, and the remainder was covered by the 2018 lava flows. The general topography is flat or with gradual rises, but the 2018 lava flows resulted in areas of mounding within the project footprint that reach as high as 75 feet. The thickness of the 2018 lava flows have been calculated to be as great as 780 feet along the coast, with lesser thicknesses inland. The ocean coastline is within the 250-foot buffer of the project Action Area along the southern Highway 137 segment near McKenzie State Recreation Area. In this portion of the Action Area, there are cliffs dropping to the ocean and most, but not all, of that part of the coastline is new lava from the 2018 flows.

Vegetation for all Hawai'i was mapped for the Carbon Storage of Hawai'i project (USGS 2017). The associated GIS data was used to determine the areas covered by different vegetation types in the project Action Area. In the project Action Area and in the general project vicinity, alien vegetation and areas in agriculture, otherwise disturbed, or with minimal vegetation are the primary types, with smaller areas of native vegetation. To determine the specific mapped vegetation types in the project Action Area, adjustments were made to the data to remove the areas inundated by lava in 2018; results are shown in **Table 2**. Along Lower Pohoiki Road and overarching the existing roadway are many large mango (*Mangifera indica*) trees. These trees

are well known on Hawai‘i Island and have been designated Exceptional Trees under Hawai‘i Act 105 - The Exceptional Tree Act. The Act was passed in 1975 because it was recognized that rapid development had led to the destruction of many of the State's exceptional trees. The Act recognizes that trees are valuable for their beauty, and they provide crucial ecological functions.

**Table 2. Vegetation Types in the Project Action Area not Covered by Lava in 2018**

Vegetation Type	Area (acres)	Combined
Closed ohia mesic forest	3.1	Native vegetation, 33.4 acres
Closed ohia wet forest	0.2	
Open ohia mesic forest	15.9	
Open ohia wet forest	4.2	
Native mesic shrubland	8.4	
Native wet shrubland	1.6	
Alien wet forest	7.3	Alien vegetation, 171.3 acres
Alien mesic forest	39.5	
Alien wet shrubland	2.7	
Alien mesic shrubland	14.3	
Alien wet grassland <sup>1</sup>	12.8	
Alien mesic grassland <sup>1</sup>	94.7	
Cultivated agriculture <sup>2</sup>	60.0	Agricultural or minimal vegetation, 94.9 acres
Developed open space	6.7	
Low intensity developed	20.2	
Very sparse vegetation to unvegetated	8.0	

<sup>1</sup> Areas mapped as alien grassland may currently have scattered shrubs.

<sup>2</sup> Areas mapped as Cultivated Agriculture may not be actively farmed and possibly have vegetation consisting of various alien shrubs and grasses.

No waterbodies other than a short section of coastline are present within the project Action Area. Close to the Action Area is Isaac Hale Park (also known as Pohoiki Park; see **Figure 3**) and the associated beach on the coast near the intersection of Highway 137 and Pohoiki Road. At the park, anchialine pools have formed behind the black sand/stone beach after the 2018 eruption. Anchialine pools are brackish water pools connected underground to the ocean and groundwater. According to the Hawai‘i Department of Land and Natural Resources (HDLNR) – Division of Aquatic Resources (HDLNR 2022a), seven pools were confirmed in late 2019 at Pohoiki, and in some anchialine pools shrimp were seen. However, since that time, monitoring by HDLNR-DAR has measured increasing water temperatures and anchialine pool shrimp have disappeared, except temporarily after high tide events that may bring in cooler water (Sakihara, Pers. Comm. 2022). The pools at the park are near the edge of the vegetation line and at the back of the wide black sand/stone beach along the ocean shore. The closest pool is approximately 300 feet from the nearest project Action Area location.

### **3.0 FEDERALLY LISTED SPECIES AND CRITICAL HABITAT**

The sections below describe, for each species included on the official species list provided by the USFWS for the project, the status and range, life history, and potential to occur in the project Action Area. Analysis of critical habitat is also included where applicable.

A summary of the listing status, regulatory actions, habitat, reproduction, and potential to occur in the project Action Area for the species evaluated herein is included in **Table 3** and details are provided in the subsequent subsections for each species.

**Table 3. Summary of Species Information**

Scientific Name	Common Name	Listing Status	Critical Habitat / Recovery Plan	General Habitat	Nesting or Lactation Period /Blooming Period	Potential to Occur in the Action Area
<b>Mammal</b>						
<i>Lasiurus cinereus semotus</i>	Hawaiian Hoary Bat	Endangered (35 FR 16047-16048; 10/13/1970)	None/Recovery Plan for the Hawaiian Hoary Bat (05/11/1998)	Day roost and habitat for raising young is tall, shady trees; foraging is in native and non-native forests	Lactation period June 15 to September 1 (young cannot fly)	<b>Potential to Occur:</b> The species is present throughout the island and is known to roost in the types of trees present in the Action Area.
<b>Seabirds</b>						
<i>Pterodroma sandwichensis</i>	Hawaiian Petrel	Endangered (32 FR 4001; 03/11/1967)	None/Amendment to the Hawaiian Dark-rumped Petrel and Newell's Manx Shearwater Recovery Plan: Hawaiian Petrel Recovery Criteria (08/07/2019)	On Hawai'i island nests in xeric habitats with very sparse vegetation, with most nests in existing crevices in the lava	Nesting through fledging May to December	<b>Potential to Occur:</b> The species may fly over or near the Action Area flying to or from nesting colonies or when fledging.
<i>Oceanodroma castro</i>	Band-rumped Storm-petrel	Endangered (81 FR 67786 67860; 10/31/2016)	None/Notice of Draft Recovery Plan for 50 Hawaiian Archipelago Species (02/24/2022)	On Hawai'i island nests on high, barren lava flows	Nesting through fledging May to October (limited information available)	<b>Potential to Occur:</b> The species may fly over or near the Action Area flying to or from nesting colonies or when fledging.
<i>Puffinus auricularis newelli</i>	Newell's Townsend's shearwater	Threatened (40 FR 44149 44151; 10/28/1975)	None/Amendment to the Hawaiian Dark-rumped Petrel and Newell's Manx Shearwater Recovery Plan: Newell's Townsend's Shearwater Recovery Criteria (08/07/2019)	Nests in burrows beneath ferns and tree roots in dense forest and on steep slopes and cliffs	Nesting through fledging April to early November	<b>Potential to Occur:</b> The species may fly over or near the Action Area flying to or from nesting colonies or when fledging.



Scientific Name	Common Name	Listing Status	Critical Habitat / Recovery Plan	General Habitat	Nesting or Lactation Period /Blooming Period	Potential to Occur in the Action Area
<b>Waterbirds</b>						
<i>Branta (=Nesochen) sandvicensis</i>	Hawaiian Goose	Threatened (originally listed endangered 32 FR 4001; 03/11/1967) (downlisted 84 FR 69918 69947; 12/19/2019)	None/ Draft Revised Recovery Plan for the Nēnē or Hawaiian Goose ( <i>Branta sandvicensis</i> ) (09/24/2004)	Wide variety of native and non-native habitats from coastal to alpine except dense forest	Nesting in all months except May, June, and July	<b>Potential to Occur:</b> There is potentially favorable habitat for the species in the Action Area, and it has been observed periodically in the general Action Area.
<i>Himantopus mexicanus knudseni</i>	Hawaiian Stilt	Endangered (35FR 16047-16048; 10/13/1970)	None/Recovery Plan for Hawaiian Waterbirds, Second Revision (10/28/2011)	A variety of aquatic habitats primarily at lower elevations, in shallow flooded wetlands, exposed tidal flats, or taro patches	Nesting through fledging generally from mid-February through August	<b>No Potential to Occur:</b> There is a lack of suitable habitat for the species in the Action Area.
<i>Fulica americana alai</i>	Hawaiian Coot	Endangered (35FR 16047-16048; 10/13/1970)	None/Recovery Plan for Hawaiian Waterbirds, Second Revision (10/28/2011)	Lowland wetland habitats with water less than 30 centimeters (12 inches) deep and with suitable emergent plant growth	Year-round	<b>No Potential to Occur:</b> There is a lack of suitable habitat for the species in the Action Area.
<b>Sea Turtles</b>						
<i>Chelonia mydas</i>	Green Sea Turtle	Endangered (Pacific population) (81 FR 20058-20090; 04/06/2016)	None (for Pacific population)/ Recovery Plan for U.S. Pacific Populations of the Green Turtle (01/12/1998)	Shallow, protected or semi-protected, water around coral reefs and coastal areas; nesting on sandy beaches	Nesting Mid-April through September, occasionally later	<b>No Potential to Occur:</b> The species would not be present in the Action Area due to the distance to potentially suitable beach habitat for nesting or basking.

Scientific Name	Common Name	Listing Status	Critical Habitat / Recovery Plan	General Habitat	Nesting or Lactation Period /Blooming Period	Potential to Occur in the Action Area
<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	Hawksbill Sea Turtle	Endangered (35 FR 8491 8498; 06/02/1970)	None in Hawaii/Recovery Plan for U.S. Pacific Populations of the Hawksbill Turtle (01/12/1998)	Shallow waters around reefs, bays, and inlets; nesting on beaches with a preference for areas with woody cover	Nesting late May through November	<b>No Potential to Occur:</b> The species would not be present in the Action Area due to the distances to a potential basking area and known nesting habitat.
Invertebrate						
<i>Manduca blackburni</i>	Blackburn's Sphinx Moth	Endangered (65 FR 4770 4779; 02/01/2000)	Designated (68 FR 34710; June 10, 2003)/ Recovery Plan for Blackburn's Sphinx Moth (09/28/2005)	Dry to mesic habitats, now usually associated with tree tobacco	NA	<b>No Potential to Occur:</b> The current known habitat type for the species does not occur in the Action Area and there are no reports of host plants in the project vicinity.
Plant						
<i>Ischaemum byrone</i>	Hilo ischaemum	Endangered (59 FR 10305 10325; 03/04/1994)	Designated (81 FR 1778918110; March 30, 2016)/ Recovery Plan for the Big Island Plant Cluster (09/26/1996)	Near to the ocean among rocks; frequently on moist or wet basalt cliffs	Not reported	<b>Potential to Occur:</b> There is short segment of coastline within the Action Area that may provide habitat for the species.

Note:

FR = Federal Register

### 3.1 ‘ōpe‘ape‘a or Hawaiian Hoary Bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*)

#### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered; No Critical Habitat

Genetic studies indicate geographic variation in genetic structure of the Hawaiian Hoary Bat across the State of Hawai‘i. This may potentially reflect divergence of Hawaiian Hoary Bat populations among the various islands, or the presence of multiple clades with partially overlapping island distributions and some hybridization among the groups (USFWS 2021a). As a result of the review, USFWS concluded that there was not yet an accepted consensus on taxonomic classification at the species or subspecies level that would change the classification of the current subspecies.

All of the major Hawaiian islands are now recognized as providing roosting, breeding, and/or foraging habitat for the species; however, population numbers on the islands are unknown (USFWS 2022a). In most locations where acoustic monitoring has been conducted, Hawaiian Hoary Bats have been present at some point during the year, including in urban, semiurban, and agricultural areas (USFWS 2021a).

Studies of the Hawaiian Hoary Bat have been most extensive on Hawai‘i Island. Todd (2012) found its activity varied seasonally among elevations. They are most active at elevations of less than 3,300 feet from late spring through summer and early fall, during the reproductive period (pupping season). High-elevation sites generally had the least activity during the reproductive period. These results were confirmed by Gorresen et al. (2013) and they found highest occupancy in the coastal lowlands peaked in mid-September, which corresponded to the August to September fledging season of the young from that year. The trend in occupancy on Hawai‘i Island suggested that the population on the island was stable to slightly increasing based on breeding season records over the 5 years of surveys (Gorresen et al. 2013).

#### ***Life History***

##### Habitat Requirements

The day-roost habitat requirement for the Hawaiian Hoary Bat is tall (crown height greater than 15 feet), shady trees. Tree species used frequently include mature native ‘ōhi‘a, but also include a wide variety of introduced species such as lychee (*Litchi chinensis*), various species of eucalyptus, mango (*Mangifera indica*), and numerous other tree species (Bonaccorso et al. 2015).

As described by several authors (Bonaccorso et al. 2015, Gorresen et al. 2013) foraging can occur in areas that are extremely varied in physical structure, including forest gaps and clearings, forest edges along planted windrows of trees, above forest canopies, and along roads. These areas can occur in a range of habitats including undisturbed native forest, mature eucalyptus plantations having mixed understory trees and shrubs, lowland forest dominated by introduced trees, suburban and urban areas planted with ornamental trees, grassland/pasture, river gorges, arboretums, macadamia nut orchards, and coastal bays. Although the Hawaiian Hoary Bat seems to be a habitat generalist species and occurs from sea level to the highest volcanic peaks on

Hawai‘i Island, there was a significant association noted between occupancy and the prevalence of mature forest cover (Gorresen et al. 2013).

### Food Habits

Hoary bats in Hawai‘i consume a wide variety of insects. Todd (2012) identified seven orders of insects in their diet: moths (Lepidoptera), beetles (Coleoptera), termites (Blattodea), flies (Diptera), true bugs (Hemiptera), bees and wasps (Hymenoptera), and lacewings (Neuroptera). Moths and beetles were the most frequently consumed prey.

### Reproductive Strategy

Hawaiian Hoary Bats roost in native and non-native vegetation from 1 to 9 meters (3 to 29 feet) above ground level (HDLNR 2015). Females usually give birth to twins during June and mother bats likely stay with their pups until they are 6 to 7 weeks old, leaving roosts to feed at night (HDLNR 2015). Reproduction and pup rearing tend to take place in the low- to mid-elevations and movement to higher elevations occurs after pups fledge.

### ***Potential to Occur***

Numerous recent surveys have occurred on Hawai‘i Island and, along with historical records, indicate that the species is widespread there. It roosts and raises young in native and non-native large, dense-foliage trees. The species also uses corridors through forested areas for foraging. Given the several forest types with large trees within and near the project area and the presence of the roadway corridor through the forest, the Hawaiian Hoary Bat may occur in the project Action Area.

## **3.2 ‘ua‘u or Hawaiian Petrel (*Pterodroma sandwicensis*)**

### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered; No Critical Habitat

Although the Hawaiian Petrel had once been abundant on all the Hawaiian islands, by the 1980s the Hawaiian Petrel population had experienced a significant range contraction and today breeding colonies are found only in remote or high elevation areas on the islands of Hawai‘i, Maui, Moloka‘i, Lāna‘i, and Kaua‘i (USFWS 2022b). On Hawai‘i island a documented colony is present on Mauna Loa within the subalpine zone of Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park (HVNP) (Misajon et al. 2019). As summarized by Pyle and Pyle (2017) observations of calling, nesting, and recovered individuals have indicated presence in various mountainous areas on the island that may indicate the presence of 300 pairs overall.

### ***Life History***

#### Habitat Requirements

Hawaiian Petrels nest at a variety of remote, inland habitats. On the islands of Hawai‘i and Maui, colonies are above 8,200 feet in xeric habitats with very sparse vegetation, with most nests in existing crevices in the lava (HDLNR 2015). Misajon et al. (2019) note that they persist only in

remnant colonies at the margins of their former range where nesting birds are best able to evade introduced mammalian predators.

### Food Habits

In Hawai‘i, Hawaiian Petrels feed primarily on squid, but also on fish, especially goatfish and lantern fish, and crustaceans (HDLNR 2015). Satellite tagged birds have been tracked travelling vast distances on a single foraging trip, but they also make trips of several nights (USFWS 2022b).

### Reproductive Strategy

Hawaiian Petrels arrive at their colonies at different times, with those on Maui arriving in late February, whereas those on Hawai‘i and other islands are up to a month later (Kaua‘i Seabird Project 2022).

Hawaiian Petrels nest in burrows, crevices, or cracks in lava tubes with nest chambers from 3 to 30 feet deep (HDLNR 2015). Petrel colonies on islands other than Hawai‘i Island and Maui are found in a very different wet forest habitat (Kaua‘i Seabird Project 2022). Most eggs (one per pair) are laid in May and June, incubated, then fed after hatching by both parents, with most birds fledging by December (HDLNR 2015).

### ***Potential to Occur***

The species nests in a variety of remote, inland habitats in Hawai‘i. Current habitat that would support Hawaiian Petrels is not known within or near the project Action Area. The species flies long distances foraging out at sea and may fly over the area at night to the nesting area that is known on Mauna Loa. No records of flyovers such as radar studies for the area are known but this may reflect a lack of studies. Birds flying over are subject to fallout (HDLNR 2022b), which happens when seabirds such as the Hawaiian Petrel leave their nest for the first time (and sometimes also includes adults). They normally use natural lighting such as moonlight to navigate out to sea to feed but can become disoriented by artificial lighting such as might occur during nighttime construction or with installation of improper permanent lighting. They might then either circle lights or collide with structures, and then fall to the ground due to exhaustion or injury from collision and then also become vulnerable to predators or hit by vehicles.

Based on potential flyovers, the species may occur within airspace above the project Action Area or general vicinity flying to or from nesting colonies or when fledging.

## **3.3 ‘akē‘akē or Band-rumped Storm-petrel (*Oceanodroma castro*), Hawai‘i DPS**

### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered; No Critical Habitat

The Hawai‘i Distinct Population Segment (DPS) of the Band-rumped Storm-petrel nests in the Hawaiian archipelago, and ranges throughout the Pacific Ocean basin while foraging. In Hawai‘i breeding is confirmed or likely on Lehua, Kaua‘i, Lāna‘i, and Hawai‘i Island (USFWS 2021b). Due to its cryptic nature and remote nesting habitat, only four active nests have been confirmed in Hawai‘i, all on the northern slope of Mauna Loa (USFWS 2021b). Historically, Band-rumped

Storm-petrels were likely present on all the main Hawaiian Islands from Niihau to Hawai‘i (USFWS 2022c). Band-rumped Storm-petrels are observed in coastal waters flying and in rafts (regular concentrations on the water of a few birds to as many as 100), primarily near the suspected breeding colonies (Pyle and Pyle 2017).

### ***Life History***

#### **Habitat Requirements**

Studies summarized by USFWS (2021b) indicate that during breeding the species use dry cliff (dry grasslands and shrublands), wet cliff (wet forest), coastal cliff, and barren lava field habitat types. On Hawai‘i Island, colonies occur on high, barren lava flows where they nest in burrows or crevices in rock.

#### **Food Habits**

The diet for Band-rumped Storm-petrels consists primarily of fish and squid (USFWS 2021b).

#### **Reproductive Strategy**

The only active nests that have been confirmed are on Hawai‘i Island at the Pōhakuloa Training Area (PTA) on the slope of Mauna Loa, at an elevation of 2,100 to 2,200 feet. The PTA nests were in lava tubes, in extremely rocky terrain (Galase 2019). The Galase study also documented 447 Band-rumped Storm-petrel visual sightings during 84 hours of night vision surveys between July and September of 2015. Recorded calls indicate likely nesting locations in other locations within HVNP, and at Haleakala National Park, other locations on Maui, and other islands (USFWS 2021b).

Raine et al. (2017) estimated that the arrival time for Band-rumped Storm-petrels in Hawai‘i would be mid-May, with egg laying in mid-June, incubation until early August, and fledging in October. However, birds may arrive earlier in the year and go through a pre-laying period of reproduction where they head out to sea after prospecting for burrows or attempting to breed (USFWS 2021b).

### ***Potential to Occur***

Known colonies on Hawai‘i Island occur on high, barren lava flows, which do not occur in or near the project Action Area. The species flies long distances foraging out at sea and may fly over or near the project Action Area at night to the nesting area that is known on Mauna Loa. No records of flyovers such as radar studies for the area are known but this may reflect a lack of studies. Band-rumped Storm Petrels flying over are subject to fallout, a potential danger to the species in the same way as described above for the Hawaiian Petrel. Fallout can occur for the Band-rumped Storm Petrel as already described above for the Hawaiian Petrel.

Based on potential flyovers, the species may occur within airspace above the project Action Area or general vicinity flying to or from nesting colonies or when fledging.

### 3.4 'a'o or Newell's Shearwater (*Puffinus auricularis newelli*)

#### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Threatened; No Critical Habitat

Kaua'i holds most of the remaining population of the Newell's Shearwater with smaller populations on the islands of Hawai'i and Maui, as well as a possible breeding population on Lehua. Historically the species also bred on Moloka'i and O'ahu (USFWS 2022d).

Surveys conducted by Reynolds and Ritchotte (1997) documented the presence of the Newell's Shearwater in the Puna District of Hawai'i Island at three surveyed locations, including one possible breeding colony at Puulena Crater. This crater was not destroyed by the 2018 lava flows.

#### ***Life History***

##### Habitat Requirements

The Newell's Shearwater nests in burrows beneath ferns and tree roots in dense forest and on steep slopes and cliffs (USFWS 2022d). At the Puulena site mentioned above, nests were on the crater walls and vegetation, where present, was predominantly uluhe fern (*Dicranopteris linearis*) with an open canopy consisting of hala (*Pandanus tectorius*) and ohia (*Meterosideros polymorpha*) trees (Reynolds and Ritchotte 1997).

##### Food Habits

The Newell's Shearwater feeds at sea eating schooling fish and squid. They forage during the day and at night (USFWS 2022d).

##### Reproductive Strategy

Newell's Shearwater are thought to start visiting their breeding colonies at 2 to 3 years of age, but likely do not breed until 5 or 6 years of age, at which time pairs lay one egg (USFWS 2022d). During the breeding season from April to early November the chick develops over 5 to 7 months during which one of the parents return each night to feed it (USFWS 2022d).

#### ***Potential to Occur***

The Newell's Shearwater nests in burrows beneath ferns and tree roots in dense forest and on steep slopes and cliffs. A possible colony of the species was documented in Puulena Crater, which is approximately 0.4 miles from the closest point to the project Action Area along Upper Pohoiki Road (this feature was not destroyed by the 2018 lava flow). As with other Hawaiian seabirds, the species flies long distances foraging out at sea and may fly over the area at night to the nesting area that is known on Mauna Loa. Given the close distance of Puulena Crater, if there is a colony there or in other areas in the Puna district then the Newell's Shearwater would very likely be flying over or near the project Action Area at night. Newell's Shearwaters flying over are subject to fallout, a potential danger to the species in the same way as described above for the Hawaiian Petrel.

Based on potential flyovers, the species may occur within airspace above the project Action Area or general vicinity flying to or from nesting colonies or when fledging.

### **3.5 Nēnē or Hawaiian Goose (*Branta sandvicensis*)**

#### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Threatened (downlisted from Endangered in December 2019)

Nēnē were downlisted in 2018 because USFWS determined that implementation of recovery actions for the species has significantly reduced the risk of extinction for the species (USFWS 2018a).

Nēnē are present between sea level and 7,800 feet elevation on the islands of Hawai‘i, Maui, Kaua‘i, and Moloka‘i, and a single pair was reported on O‘ahu in 2014 (HDLNR 2022c). Historically, the species was found on all main Hawaiian islands and was likely widespread (HDLNR 2022c).

On Hawai‘i Island, according to the most recent Recovery Plan for the Nēnē (USFWS 2004), the species has been documented in seven areas (some of which include sub-areas). The two areas closest to the project Action Area are at HVNP and an area along the coast south of Hilo at Kings Landing and Shipman Estate (this population is described in the Recovery Plan as semi-captive).

The 2017 statewide Nēnē count of individuals provided to USFWS from HDLNR was a statewide population of 3,252 individuals comprised of 1,104 individuals on Hawai‘i, 1,482 individuals on Kaua‘i, 627 individuals on Maui, 37 individuals on Moloka‘i, and 2 individuals on O‘ahu (USFWS 2022e). Nēnē populations are currently stable on most islands and increasing on Kaua‘i (USFWS 2022e).

#### ***Life History***

##### Habitat Requirements

Nēnē currently use a wide variety of habitats including coastal dune vegetation and nonnative grasslands (e.g., golf courses, pastures, rural areas), sparsely vegetated low- and high-elevation lava flows, mid-elevation native and nonnative shrubland, early successional cinderfall, cinder deserts, native alpine grasslands and shrublands, and open native and non-native alpine shrubland-woodland community interfaces (HDLNR 2022c).

##### Food Habits

Nēnē graze and browse on the leaves, seeds, flowers, and fruits of at least 50 native and nonnative grasses, sedges, composites, and shrubs (HDLNR 2022c). Their diet varies by location and habitat, and they may require a diverse suite of food plants.



### Reproductive Strategy

Nēnē pairs mate for life. They have an extended breeding season, and nesting may occur in all months except May, June, and July. Although the majority of birds nest between October and March, most clutches are laid between October and December (HDLNR 2022c).

Nesting occurs in a variety of habitats, including beach strand, shrubland, grassland, and lava rock, and at a range of elevations. On the islands of Hawai‘i and Maui, most nests are built under native vegetation, such as pūkiawe (*Styphelia tameiameia*), ‘a‘ali‘i (*Dodonaea viscosa*), and ‘ōhi‘a (*Metrosideros polymorpha*) (HDLNR 2022c).

Goslings are flightless for about 10 to 14 weeks after hatching. Family groups begin flocking soon after the young can fly and remain in their breeding areas for about a month (USFWS 2022e).

### ***Potential to Occur***

Nēnē use a wide variety of generally open habitats dominated by grasses or shrubs for foraging and nesting. Some areas within and near the project Action Area fit this habitat description. The reported Nēnē populations nearest the site are the Kings Landing and Shipman Estate site (population described as semi-captive) and at HVNP. The semi-captive birds are unlikely to spread. The reported populations at the Kings Landing and Shipman Estate site are approximately 9 miles from the project Action Area. The shortest distance from the project Action Area to the boundary of HVNP is approximately 12 miles and the distance to the Nēnē population in HVNP shown in the USFWS (2004) Recovery Plan is greater. Although documented populations are not present near the project Action Area, they are seen occasionally along the Puna coast (Pyle and Pyle 2017, eBird 2022).

Since Nēnē are known to occur occasionally along the Puna area coast and there is potentially suitable Nēnē habitat in the project Action Area, the species may potentially occur in the project Action Area or vicinity.

### **3.6 ae‘o or Hawaiian Stilt (*Himantopus mexicanus knudseni*)**

#### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered (proposed for downlisting to Threatened on 03/25/2021); No Critical Habitat

The Hawaiian Stilt is generally found in wetland habitats below 200 meters (660 feet) elevation on all the main Hawaiian Islands except for Kaho‘olawe (HDLNR 2015). On Hawai‘i Island, the largest number are found on the Kona coast, in anchialine and freshwater ponds, in wastewater treatment ponds, and in wetlands and river valleys along the Hamakua coast and Kohala mountains (HDLNR 2015).

In the Puna district much of the shoreline that might have provided habitat for the Hawaiian stilt from Kapoho to Pohoiki was destroyed by the 2018 lava flows. This was the area with most of the documented wetlands in the region (USFWS 2018b).

Winter and summer surveys show a fluctuating state population, which generally increased from 1985 to 2004 and since then has been roughly stable at 1,500 to 2,000 individuals (USFWS 2022f).

### ***Life History***

#### Habitat Requirements

Foraging habitat consists of shallow, ephemeral freshwater, brackish water, or saltwater habitats and they frequently move among wetland habitats in search of food (HDLNR 2015). Nesting and foraging habitats differ, and individuals may move daily between the two (HDLNR 2015; see below for nesting habitat).

#### Food Habits

Hawaiian stilts are opportunistic feeders and eat a wide variety of invertebrates and other aquatic organisms such as insects, worms, crabs, and fish, as available in shallow water and mudflats (USFWS 2022f).

#### Reproductive Strategy

Hawaiian stilts generally nest on freshly exposed mudflats interspersed with low-growing vegetation or islands in freshwater or brackish ponds (USFWS 2022f). The nesting season normally extends from mid-February through August, but the timing can vary (USFWS 2022f). Usually, 3 to 4 eggs are laid and the chicks hatch in an advanced stage (precocial) approximately 24 days later after which both parents brood the young for several months (HDLNR 2015).

### ***Potential to Occur***

Foraging habitat consists of shallow, ephemeral freshwater, brackish water, or saltwater habitats. Nesting habitat consists of freshly exposed mudflats interspersed with low growing vegetation or islands in freshwater or brackish ponds. Much of the potential habitat for the species in the region was destroyed by the 2018 lava flow. The project Action Area and nearby adjacent areas contain no substantial standing water, either permanent or ephemeral. A possible exception is the anchialine pools at coastline adjacent to Isaac Hale Park. However, the area with pools is used regularly by the public, which, along with their small size, make the ponds unlikely to be habitat for Hawaiian Stilts. The last observance of the Hawaiian Stilt at Isaac Hale Park recorded in the eBird database was April 20, 2018 (eBird 2022).

Based on the lack of suitable habitat this species is not expected to occur in the project Action Area.

### **3.7 ‘alae ke‘oke‘o or Hawaiian Coot (*Fulica alai*)**

#### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered; No Critical Habitat

The Hawaiian Coot typically occurs in coastal plain wetlands and usually below 400 meters (1,320 feet) elevation, on all the main Hawaiian Islands except for Kaho‘olawe, with most of the

population on Kaua'i and the remainder on other islands in coastal ponds, wastewater treatment ponds, and wetlands (HDLNR 2015). These include several ponds on the west side of Hawai'i Island and in Waiākea and Loko Waka ponds in the Hilo area of Hawai'i Island (HDLNR 2015). The population is estimated at 1,500 to 2,800 individuals (HDLNR 2015).

### ***Life History***

#### **Habitat Requirements**

The Hawaiian coot uses lowland wetland habitats with water less than 30 centimeters (12 inches) deep and with emergent plant growth interspersed with open water, especially freshwater wetlands and taro fields, but also freshwater reservoirs, canefield reservoirs, sewage treatment ponds, brackish wetlands, and, rarely, saltwater habitats (HDLNR 2015). Ephemeral wetlands support large numbers during the nonbreeding season and may provide a key habitat requirement (HDLNR 2015).

#### **Food Habits**

Hawaiian coots feed on seeds and leaves, snails, crustaceans, insects, tadpoles, and small fish. They also graze on grass in areas adjacent to wetlands and travel long distances, including between islands, when local food sources are depleted (HDLNR 2015).

#### **Reproductive Strategy**

Nesting habitat includes freshwater and brackish ponds, irrigation ditches, and taro fields where floating nests are constructed of aquatic vegetation in open water or are anchored to emergent vegetation, whereas nests in emergent vegetation are typically platforms constructed from buoyant stems of plants (HDLNR 2015). Nesting occurs primarily between March and September, but can occur year-round because initiation is tied to appropriate water levels, which vary with rainfall (HDLNR 2015). The young birds (from 3 to 10 eggs) hatch in an advanced stage after a 25-day incubation period (HDLNR 2015).

### ***Potential to Occur***

The Hawaiian Coot uses lowland wetland habitats with shallow water and with emergent plant growth interspersed with open water. The project Action Area and nearby adjacent areas contain no substantial standing water, either permanent or ephemeral. Standing water ponds of the type that could be potential habitat for the coot were destroyed in the project vicinity by the 2018 lava flows.

Based on the lack of suitable habitat, this species is not expected to occur in the project Action Area.

### **3.8 Honu or Green Sea Turtle (*Chelonia mydas*), Central North Pacific DPS**

#### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered; No Critical Habitat in Hawai'i

The Central North Pacific Distinct Population Segment of the Green Sea Turtle occurs around all the Hawaiian Islands with foraging areas along the coasts of O'ahu, Moloka'i, Maui, Lānai, Hawai'i Island, Lisianski Island, and Pearl and Hermes Reef (HDLNR 2015). Ninety percent of nesting in Hawai'i occurs on the French Frigate Shoals of the Northwest Hawaiian Islands (NWHI), with small numbers of nests on the other islands and atolls of the NWHI and main Hawaiian islands (HDLNR 2015).

#### ***Life History***

##### Habitat Requirements

Green Sea Turtles are typically found in shallow, protected or semi-protected, water around coral reefs and coastal areas with appropriate habitat for foraging (see below) and shelter from predators such as tiger sharks (HDLNR 2015). They use sandy beaches for nesting.

##### Food Habits

Subadult and adult turtles in nearshore benthic environments are almost completely herbivorous, feeding primarily on macroalgae and seagrasses, whereas juveniles whose habitat is the open ocean are carnivorous (HDLNR 2015).

##### Reproductive Strategy

Green Sea Turtles reach sexual maturity at about 35 to 40 years of age, after which the females swim onshore to excavate a nest and lay eggs once every 2 years or more (HDLNR 2015). Nesting occurs on minimally disturbed sandy beaches where females may lay up to six clutches per season, often returning to the same site for each clutch every 12 to 15 days; incubation then takes about 60 days and hatchlings emerge from their nests at night (HDLNR 2015). Green Sea Turtles often haul out on beaches to bask in the sun. Nesting in Hawai'i occurs mid-April through September; however, nesting can extend into December (USFWS 2022g).

#### ***Potential to Occur***

Green Sea Turtles are most often found in shallow, at least somewhat protected water around coral reefs and coastal areas with algae for foraging and shelter from predators. Nesting requires sandy beaches. Much of the coast adjacent within or near the project Action Area has rocky cliffs and with rough surf, most of which is from new lava from the 2018 flows. The project Action Area that comes closest to the shoreline where there is a beach is near the intersection of Lower Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 at and adjacent to Isaac Hale Park, which is approximately 300 feet away. At this location the beach area is a black rock and sand beach that has developed since the 2018 lava flows and is now an area exposed to rough surface. No reports of Green Sea Turtles hauling out there since the 2018 flows were found.

The species is not expected to occur in the project Action Area based on the lack of records of nesting in the area and the distance of the Action Area to the nearest nesting or basking area.

### **3.9 Honu ‘ea or Hawksbill Sea Turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*)**

#### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered; No Critical Habitat in Hawai‘i

Worldwide, the Hawksbill Sea Turtle nests on inland and mainland sandy beaches throughout the tropics and subtropics and occurs in coastal waters of numerous countries. They occur in waters around the main Hawaiian islands and limited nesting occurs in the main Hawaiian islands primarily along the southeast coast (district of Ka‘ū) of Hawai‘i Island (DLRN 2015). Four nesting areas were recently documented on Hawai‘i Island in the Gaos et al. (2021) study, three on the Ka‘ū coast and one on the Hamakua coast. The three areas on the Ka‘ū coast (which were identified as the Pōhue, Kamehame, and ‘Āpua complexes) each had several nesting locations. The ‘Āpua complex is within HVNP. These Hawai‘i Island sites comprise approximately 85 percent of all confirmed hawksbills nests in the State of Hawai‘i (Gaos et al. 2021).

As summarized by Gaos et al. (2021) field monitoring efforts between 1988 and 2018 documented an annual average of 14 (range: 5 to 26) nesting females and 48 (range: 12 to 93) nests, with a cumulative total of 178 individual nesting females and 1,280 nests recorded across all years.

#### ***Life History***

##### Habitat Requirements

Hawksbill Sea Turtles are most often seen in shallow waters around reefs, bays, and inlets, primarily around the main Hawaiian islands (HDLNR 2015).

##### Food Habits

Hawksbill Sea Turtles often forage in coral reef ecosystems (Gaos et al. 2021). They are omnivorous and eat marine algae, corals, mollusks, tunicates, crustaceans, sea urchins, small fish, and jellyfish, but their preferred food in many areas is sea sponges (NOAA 2022).

##### Reproductive Strategy

According to the HDLNR (2015) summary, Hawksbill Sea Turtles in Hawai‘i reach sexual maturity at around 17 to 22 years of age. Sea turtles mate at sea and females nest once every 3 to 4 years from late May through November. Nesting occurs within 15 feet of the high-water line on beaches, with a preference for areas with woody cover, and sand is not necessary but often used. Females may lay up to six clutches per season, often returning to the same site for each clutch approximately every 14 to 20 days. Each clutch contains about 140 eggs. Eggs incubate for approximately 60 days.

#### ***Potential to Occur***

Hawksbill Sea Turtles are most often seen in shallow waters around reefs, bays, and inlets. When nesting, they typically use areas within 5 meters (15 feet) of the high-water line on beaches and with a preference for areas with woody cover. Most of the coast in or near the project Action Area has rocky cliffs and with rough surf, most of which is from new lava from the 2018 flows. The project Action Area that comes closest to a low-lying or coastal habitat is near the

intersection of Lower Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 at the black rock and sand beach adjacent to Isaac Hale Park, approximately 300 feet away. In back of the new beach and towards the project Action Area the substrate is primarily rock with minimal soil cover and would not be habitat for the species. Nesting beaches for the species are known within HVNP. There are no records of nesting or hauling out at Isaac Hale Park or the adjacent beach.

The species is not expected to occur in the project Action Area based on the lack of records of nesting in the area and the distance of the Action Area to the nearest nesting or basking area.

### **3.10 Blackburn's Sphinx Moth (*Manduca blackburni*)**

#### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered, Critical Habitat Designated in Hawai'i

Historical records indicate that Blackburn's Sphinx Moth primarily occurs in coastal, lowland, and dry forests in areas receiving less than 127 centimeters (50 inches) of rain per year (HDLNR 2015).

Current information on the overall distribution of Blackburn's Sphinx Moth is based largely on incidental sightings and indicates it is present on Maui, Kaho'olawe, and Hawai'i Island. At the latter it is known from the Pu'u anahulu and Pu'u Wa'awa'a areas, as well as along Saddle Road (USFWS 2022h).

#### ***Critical Habitat***

Critical habitat is established in the western part of Hawai'i Island, north of Hualālai mountain (USFWS 2022h; **Figure 4**). The distance from the project Action Area is approximately 60 miles.

#### ***Life History***

##### Habitat Requirements

Blackburn's Sphinx Moth is found in dry to mesic habitats. The host plant of this endemic moth is 'aiea, which is the Hawaiian name for several indigenous tree species (genus *Nothocestrum*; its indigenous host). Most of the current Blackburn's Sphinx Moth range is now based on the presence of the host invasive tree tobacco (*Nicotiana glauca*) and is also found where remnant 'aiea trees persist (USFWS 2022h). USFWS (2022h) notes that not all areas where tree tobacco occurs are occupied because it is likely that other limiting factors determine its presence, including parasites and predators, distance from occupied areas, presence of food resources for adults, and moisture regime.

##### Food Habits

Rubinoff and San Jose (2010) examined larval host plant preferences for this species and confirmed findings of previous studies that Blackburn's Sphinx Moth larvae could develop on a range of native and non-native plants in the Solanaceae (nightshade) family. In addition to using known larval hosts like the native and endangered 'aiea and the invasive tree tobacco, Blackburn's Sphinx Moth also have the ability to develop on the native olohua (glossy

nightshade; *Solanum americanum*) and popolo aikeakua (*Solanum sandwicense*) in a laboratory setting (Rubinoff and San Jose 2010).

### Reproductive Strategy

The reproductive strategy is summarized by USFWS (2022h). Sphinx moths usually mate quickly after reaching adulthood. The female sphinx moth may lay as many as 1,000 eggs on the host plant, after which the male and female die. A few days later, the eggs hatch and each develops into a large caterpillar followed by an underground pupal stage, then emerging as an adult moth.

Moths are found year-round but may be most active between January and April and again between September and November, especially after rains (HDLNR 2015).

### ***Potential to Occur***

Based on historical records, Blackburn's Sphinx Moth primarily occurred in coastal, lowland, and dry forests in areas receiving less than 127 centimeters (50 inches) of rain per year (HDLNR 2015). This varies significantly from the project Action Area, which is in a wet location with a range of 78 to 108 inches rainfall annually (Giambelluca et al. 2013). The nearest project Action Area is approximately 6 miles to the east of the unofficial range shown for the species on the USFWS Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS) species profile page. The majority of the current Blackburn's Sphinx Moth range is now based on the presence of its host invasive tree tobacco (*Nicotiana glauca*). According to Molly O'Brien of the Hawai'i Island Invasive Species Committee (Pers. Comm. June 30, 2022), they have no records or reports of any tree tobacco in the Puna region, the location of the project Action Area.

Based on the lack of suitable habitat and no reports of the tree tobacco host in the area, the species is not expected to occur in the project Action Area.

## **3.11 Hilo *Ischaemum* (*Ischaemum byrone*)**

### ***Status and Range***

Federal ESA listing: Endangered, Critical Habitat Designated in Hawai'i

Historically *Ischaemum byrone* was reported on the islands of Kaua'i, O'ahu, Moloka'i, east Maui, and Hawai'i (USFWS 2022i). The recent 5-year review of the species (USFWS 2021c) summarized its current status. In 2021, approximately 100 individuals were observed on Maui at 'Ōhi'a (Pauwalu Point) and other occurrences on Maui and offshore islets numbering more than 500 individuals may still remain. Plants were also documented in 2021 on Moloka'i. The review noted that on Hawai'i Island some of the few wild occurrences may have been extirpated by the 2018 lava flows and recommended further surveys for a current assessment of the status of the species. The unofficial range map on Hawai'i island (USFWS 2022i) extends along the coast from the Hilo area to HVNP and extending into the park coastline approximately another 5 miles. .

### ***Critical Habitat***

Critical habitat has been designated (USFWS 2022i) in two units (393 acres and 510 acres) along the coast within HVNP (**Figure 4**). The closest point of the project Action Area boundary to the critical habitat is 24 km (15 miles).

### ***Life History***

#### Habitat Requirements

Hilo *Ischaemum* occurs near the ocean among rocks or frequently on moist or wet basalt cliffs in windward coastal shrubland from sea level to 190 meters (623 feet) elevation (USFWS 2022i). Pratt et al. (2011) in their report of rare and endangered species at HVNP describes the species as occurring on rocky cliffs near the ocean, rooted in cracks within the pāhoehoe surface. They describe it as growing among lava boulders near the sea on other islands.

### ***Potential to Occur***

*Ischaemum byrone* occurs near the ocean among rocks or on moist or wet basalt. Most of the coast within the project Action Area was covered by the 2018 lava flows. Some of the project Action Area in the southern segment of the project along Highway 137 overlaps the coastline and includes a 500-foot segment of coastline that was not covered by recent lava from the 2018 flows. In this segment there is a potential for the species to occur.

Based on the presence of a small amount of coastal cliff habitat in the project Action Area that was not covered by lava in the 2018 flows, this species has potential to occur in the project Action Area.

## **3.12 Critical Habitat**

The project does not overlap any designated critical habitat. For those species with designated critical habitat, the closest distance (for Hilo *Ischaemum*) from the project Action Area is approximately 15 miles.

## **4.0 AVOIDANCE AND MINIMIZATION MEASURES AND BEST MANAGEMENT PRACTICES**

This section describes avoidance and minimization measures (AMMs) that the Subapplicant will implement for the Proposed Action. The general (GEN) AMMs are drawn from the Pacific Islands Fish and Wildlife Office's (PIFWO) July 27, 2021, Programmatic Informal Consultation (PIC) with FEMA for the Hawaiian and Pacific Islands.

If there are situations where one or more of the avoidance and minimization measures cannot be implemented, a responsible party (i.e., applicant, site manager, or project supervisor) will work with PIFWO to develop alternative measures for implementation that would avoid or minimize adverse effects on federally listed species and/or critical habitat.



#### **4.1 General Avoidance and Minimization Measures**

The following general AMMs are applicable to the Proposed Action. The General AMMs are drawn from the PIFWO's PIC with FEMA. Where noted, and to improve clarity, these AMMs have been modified to eliminate elements that are not applicable to this project. The name of each general AMM is the same as the name used in the PIC.

##### ***GEN AMM-1 General Conditions***

FEMA, its applicants, and contractors will implement the following set of general conditions for the action described in this letter. Additionally, action-specific conservation measures described herein will be required, as applicable.

- Each applicable conservation measure will be included as an enforceable part of the approval document.
- FEMA and USFWS will be provided reasonable access to projects described in this letter to monitor the compliance with and efficacy of approval conditions.
- FEMA will require that approved applicants document and report all interactions with ESA-listed species to FEMA and USFWS. Should it become apparent that an ESA-listed species may be adversely affected by the project, all non-emergency work must stop pending completion of formal ESA Section 7 consultation between FEMA and USFWS for the action.
- Constant vigilance will be kept for the presence of ESA-listed species during all aspects of the approved action:
  - Any site at which listed species have been identified will have a biological monitor present during all work. The biological monitor will have the authority to stop and resume work, and enforce buffer distances.
  - No one will attempt to feed, touch (e.g., pet, relocate), or otherwise intentionally interact with any protected species.
- Project footprints will be limited to the minimum area necessary to complete the project and project work limits must be clearly defined.
- Sensitive resource areas, such as ESA-listed species, if found within the Action Area, must be visibly flagged; however, fencing with non-natural material and smaller than 3-by x3- inch mesh size, and loose-weave joints for projects on or near the coast or suitable waterbird habitat, is prohibited due to the ensnarement hazard potential that exists with this type of material.
- Project operations will cease under unusual conditions, such as large tidal events, heavy rains and strong storms, and high surf conditions, with the exception of emergency protective measures implemented to preserve life and property resulting from such conditions.

- A stormwater management plan, commensurate to the size of the project must be prepared and carried out, for any project that will produce any new impervious surface or a land cover conversion that will slow the entry of water into the soil, to ensure that effects to water quality and hydrology are minimized.
- A pollution and erosion control plan for the Action Area and adjacent areas must be prepared and carried out. As a minimum, this plan will include:
  - Proper installation and maintenance of silt fences, booms, equipment diapers, or drip pans;
  - A contingency plan to control and clean spilled petroleum products and other toxic materials;
  - Appropriate materials to contain and clean potential spills will be stored at the action area, and be readily available;
  - All project-related materials and equipment placed in the water will be free of pollutants;
  - Daily pre-work inspections of heavy equipment for cleanliness and leaks, with all heavy equipment operations postponed or halted until leaks are repaired and equipment is cleaned;
  - Fueling of project-related vehicles and equipment will take place at least 50 feet away from the water, preferably over an impervious surface;
  - A plan will be developed to prevent trash and debris from entering the environment during the project; and
  - All construction discharge water (e.g., concrete washout, pumping for work action area isolation, vehicle wash water, drilling fluids, etc.) must be treated prior to discharge or disposed of in an approved waste disposal facility.
- Erosion controls must be properly installed before any alteration of the action area may take place. When erosion control is necessary selecting products with biodegradable netting (natural fiber, biodegradable polyesters) is preferred as well as netting with flexible, non-welded, rectangular shaped mesh with openings no smaller than three inches by three inches. Additional options exist that include open weave textile, rolled erosion control products with woven, natural fiber netting. Erosion control products that require UV-light to biodegrade, netting with square mesh, plastic mesh are not authorized.
- Vegetation clearing will be strictly limited to that which is required for project completion. Indiscriminate clearing will not be permitted.
- Temporary access roads and drilling pads must avoid steep slopes of 15 degrees or steeper where grade, soil types, or other features suggest a likelihood of excessive erosion or failure; existing access routes must be used or improved whenever possible, in lieu of the construction of new access routes.
- All disturbed areas must be immediately stabilized in accordance with aforementioned erosion controls following cessation of actions in advance or any break in work longer than four days.

- Authorized work must comply with all applicable general, action- and species-specific conditions.

### ***GEN AMM-2 Biosecurity Protocols***

- All work vehicles, machinery, and equipment are to be cleaned, inspected by its user, and be free of mud, dirt, debris, and organisms prior to entry into and exit from the Action Area, as well as prior to transport to or from another island.
  - Vehicles, machinery, and equipment must be thoroughly pressure-washed in a designated cleaning area (designated by the responsible land manager) and visibly free of mud, dirt, plant debris, insects, frogs (including frog eggs), and other vertebrate species such as rats, mice and non-vegetative debris. A hot water wash is preferred. Areas of particular concern include bumpers, grills, hood compartments, areas under the battery, wheel wells, undercarriage, cabs, and truck beds (truck beds with accumulated material intentionally placed or fallen from trees are prime sites for accidental transport of invasive species).
  - The interior and exterior of vehicles, machinery, and equipment must be free of garbage and food. The interiors of vehicles and the cabs of machinery must be vacuumed clean. Floor mats will be sanitized with a solution of at least 70-percent isopropyl alcohol or a freshly mixed 10-percent bleach solution.
  - Any machinery, vehicles, equipment, or other supplies found to be infested with ants (or other invasive species) must not enter Action Area. Treatment is the responsibility of the equipment or vehicle owner and operator.
  - If slinging in a load (equipment, supplies, etc.) into the forest, everything should be wrapped up if it is to be sitting at the landing zone prior to sending out.
- Base yards and staging areas inside and outside natural areas and native habitat must be kept free of invasive species.
  - Base yards and staging areas will be inspected at least weekly for invasive species and any invasive species found is to be removed immediately. The local land manager(s) will determine what species are to be targeted in these inspections and removal procedures. The local land manager will also ensure regulatory compliance with all actions. Land managers are to pay particular attention to where vehicles are parked overnight, keeping areas within 30 feet of vehicles free of debris. Parking on pavement and not under trees, while not always practical, is best.
  - Project vehicles or equipment stored outside of Action Area, such as a private residence, are to be kept in a pest free area as defined by the on-site land or project manager.

### ***GEN BMP-1 Preventing the spread of Little Fire Ants***

- All work vehicles, machinery, and equipment are to be inspected for invasive ants prior to entering the Action Area.
  - A visual inspection for little fire ants (*Wasmannia auropunctata*) will be conducted prior to entry into Action Area.
  - Hygiene is paramount but even the cleanest vehicle may transport little fire ants. Place insect bait into refillable tamper resistant bait stations. Larger vehicles, such as trucks, may require multiple stations. Monitor bait stations frequently (every week at a minimum) and replace bait as needed. If the station does not have a sticker to identify the contents, apply a sticker listing contents of the station. More detailed information on baiting can be found here: [https://littlefireants.com/wp-content/uploads/02a-LFA-Fact-Sheet\\_v2.5\\_May2020.pdf](https://littlefireants.com/wp-content/uploads/02a-LFA-Fact-Sheet_v2.5_May2020.pdf).
  - Any machinery, vehicles, equipment, or other supplies found to be infested with ants (or other invasive species) will not be allowed to enter Action Area until it is sanitized and re-tested following a resting period of at least 24 hours. Infested vehicles must be sanitized following recommendations by the Hawai'i Ant Lab (<http://www.littlefireants.com>) or other ant control expert and in accordance with all State and Federal laws. Treatment is the responsibility of the equipment or vehicle owner and operator.
- For individuals working in the Action Area:
  - Before going into the Action Area, visually inspect and clean clothes, boots, pack, radio harness, tools, and other personal gear and equipment, for seeds, soil, plant parts, insects, and other debris. A small brush is handy for cleaning boots, equipment, and gear. Soles of shoes are to be sanitized using a solution of greater than 70 percent isopropyl alcohol or a freshly mixed 10 percent bleach solution.
  - Immediately before leaving the Action Area, visually inspect and clean clothes, boots, pack, radio harness, tools, and other personal gear and equipment, for seeds, soil, plant parts, insects, and other debris. Soles of shoes are to be sanitized using a solution of greater than 70 percent isopropyl alcohol or a freshly mixed 10 percent bleach solution.
  - Little fire ants nest in trees. If you are under a tree and that tree is bumped or somehow stressed, the threat response of the ants is to fall from the leaves and sting the person under the tree. If you are subject to an ant attack, do not panic. The ants are extremely small, but their stings are painful, so make sure you remove all ants from your body and clothing. The stings produce inch long welts that are itchy and painful and can last for weeks.
  - Treat stings as like other insect stings. In some persons, stings can produce life threatening reactions. Stocking antihistamine in the first aid kit is a reasonable precaution.

### ***GEN BMP-2 Preventing the spread of Rapid Ohia Death and Rat Lungworm Disease***

- Procedures for Rapid Ohia Death (ROD) fungus:
  - Avoid wounding ohia trees and roots with mowers, chainsaws, weed eaters, and other tools. Cut only the minimum number of trees and branches as approved for the project.
  - All cutting tools, including machetes, chainsaws, and loppers must be sanitized to remove visible dirt and other contaminants prior to entry into Action Area. Tools may be sanitized using a solution of greater than 70 percent isopropyl alcohol or a freshly mixed 10 percent bleach solution. One minute after sanitizing, you may apply an oil-based lubricant to chainsaw chains or other metallic parts to prevent corrosion.
  - Only dedicated tools and chainsaws are to be used to sample known or suspected ROD-infected trees.
  - Vehicles, machinery, and equipment must be cleaned as described above.
  - Ohia firewood, logs, and parts are not to be transported. For State guidance see: <https://hdoa.hawaii.gov>.
- Rat Lungworm disease is caused by a parasite that can infect humans who consume raw or undercooked infected snails or slugs or consume raw produce that contains a small, infected snail or slug. Infection is rare but can be serious. Symptoms can include severe headache, neck stiffness, low grade fever, nausea, and vomiting anywhere from 1 to 6 weeks after exposure. The disease is not spread person to person. Anyone who handles snails or slugs is to wear gloves or wash hands. Eating unwashed produce is discouraged.

### ***GEN BMP-3 Water Quality***

The following measures will be required, as applicable, to minimize the degradation of water quality and minimize the negative consequences to fish and wildlife resources.

- Turbidity and siltation from project-related work will be minimized and contained within the vicinity of the site through the appropriate use of effective silt containment devices and the curtailment of work during adverse tidal or weather conditions.
- No project-related materials (fill, revetment rock, pipe, etc.) will be stockpiled in the water (intertidal zones, reef flats, stream channels, wetlands, etc.) or on beach habitats.
- No contamination (trash or debris disposal, non-native species introductions, attraction of non-native pests, etc.) of adjacent habitats will result from project-related actions. This will be accomplished by implementing a litter-control plan and developing a Hazard Analysis and Critical Control Point (HACCP) Plan to prevent attraction and introduction of non-native species.
- Fueling of project-related vehicles and equipment will take place at least 50 feet away from the water and a Spill Prevention, Control, and Countermeasure (SPCC) plan to

control petroleum products accidentally spilled during the project will be developed. Absorbent pads and containment booms will be stored on-site, if appropriate, to facilitate the clean-up of accidental petroleum releases.

- Any under-layer fills used in the project will be protected from erosion with stones (or core-loc units) as soon after placement as practicable.
- Any soil exposed near water as part of the project will be protected from erosion (with geotech, filter fabric etc.) after exposure and stabilized as soon as practicable (with native or non-invasive vegetation matting, hydroseeding, etc.).

#### ***GEN BMP-4 Utility Lines***

The following conservation measures are required for actions associated with the construction, maintenance, improvement, or repair of utility lines:

- Maximum utility corridor width will be limited to the minimum width necessary for safe operation and maintenance.
- Utilities will be designed and constructed in a manner that minimizes negative consequences on aquatic and marine waters due to runoff and erosion, including adequate stormwater treatment.
- Utilities will be constructed as near as possible to pre-construction contours and elevations.

#### ***GEN BMP-5 Roads***

The following conservation measures are required for actions associated with the maintenance, improvement, or repair of roads:

- Maximum road width will be limited to the minimum width necessary for safe operation.
- Road will be designed and constructed in a manner that minimizes negative consequences on surface and marine waters due to runoff and erosion, including adequate stormwater treatment.
- Road will be constructed as near as possible to pre-construction contours and elevations.
- Road water crossings will be bridged, or culverts installed, based on present or future (e.g., based on climate change data) 100-year flood flows, and in a manner that maintains surface flows with minimal modification to flow direction or velocity.

## **4.2 Species-specific Avoidance and Minimization Measures**

The following species-specific AMMs were developed for the project.

### ***Hawaiian Hoary Bat***

- Do not disturb, remove, or trim woody plants greater than 15 feet tall during the bat birthing and pup rearing season, June 1 to September 15.

- Do not use barbed wire for fencing.

### ***Hawaiian Goose (Nēnē)***

- Do not approach, feed, or disturb Nēnē.
- If Nēnē are observed loafing or foraging within the Action Area during the breeding season (September 1 to April 30), halt work and have a qualified biologist familiar with the nesting behavior of Nēnē survey for nests in and around the Action Area prior to the resumption of any work. Repeat surveys after any subsequent delay of work of three or more days (during which the birds may attempt to nest).
- Cease all work immediately and contact USFWS for further guidance if a nest is discovered within a radius of 100 feet of project activities. A 100-foot boundary will be clearly marked around the nest with guidance from a qualified biologist, and actions will remain outside the boundary.
- In Action Areas where Nēnē are known to be present or observed during construction, post and implement reduced speed limits, and inform project personnel and contractors about the presence of endangered species on-site.
- The following conservation measures are required for actions that have the potential to result in the exposure of Nēnē to noise levels above 65 decibels:
  - Special attention will be given to ensure that no ESA-listed animal species are within 150 feet of equipment prior to any action (e.g., dredging, clearing, etc.).
  - Operations will immediately shut down should Nēnē enter the Action Area within the mandatory 150-foot shut down range.
  - Equipment operators will employ “soft starts” when initiating work to reduce initial sound pressure levels. The soft start method is intended to be a warning mechanism for fauna so that they can vacate the Action Area before maximum sound pressure levels are reached.

## **5.0 ESA DETERMINATION**

### ***Hawaiian Hoary Bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*)***

The species is present throughout the island based on extensive surveys. No critical habitat has been established for the species. During the birthing and pup-raising period of June 1 to September 15, it is known to use the types and species of large native and non-native tree species present in the Action Area. The realignment of the road and installation of utilities would result in the disturbance or removal of these types of trees.

To avoid and minimize any potential impacts the general and specific AMMs that are described in **Section 4** will be implemented.

*With implementation of the proposed BMPs and AMMs, FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action may affect, but is not likely to adversely affect the Hawaiian Hoary Bat.*

### **Hawaiian Petrel (*Pterodroma sandwicensis*)**

The Hawaiian Petrel may fly over the Action Area at night during the nesting and fledging season to reach the known colony on Mauna Loa or other mountainous areas on Hawai'i Island where they might be present. No critical habitat has been established for the species. Birds flying over or near the Action Area are subject to fallout if disoriented by nighttime lighting and subject to predation when on the ground.

*Night-time work is not authorized; therefore, FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Hawaiian Petrel.*

### **Band-rumped Storm-petrel (*Oceanodroma castro*)**

The Band-rumped Storm-petrel may fly over the Action Area at night during the nesting and fledging season to reach the known colony on Mauna Loa or other mountainous areas on Hawai'i island where they might be present. No critical habitat has been established for the species. Birds flying over or near the Action Area are subject to fallout if disoriented by nighttime lighting and subject to predation when on the ground.

*Night-time work is not authorized; therefore, FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Band-rumped Storm Petrel.*

### **Newell's Shearwater (*Puffinus auricularis newelli*)**

The Newell's Shearwater may fly over the Action Area at night during the nesting and fledging season to reach potential colonies, at least one of which has been documented in the 1990s in the nearby Puulena Crater, or other areas on Hawai'i island with rugged terrain and adequate shelter necessary for nesting and raising young. No critical habitat has been established for the species. Birds flying over or near the Action Area are subject to fallout if disoriented by nighttime lighting and subject to predation when on the ground.

*Night-time work is not authorized; therefore, FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Newell's Shearwater.*

### **Nēnē or Hawaiian goose (*Branta sandwicensis*)**

On Hawai'i Island, Nēnē have been documented as occurring in numerous areas scattered throughout the island. The two closest populations are an area south of Hilo along the coast (with birds there described by USFWS as semi-captive), which is approximately 9 miles from the project Action Area and an area within HVNP, which is more than 12 miles from the Action Area. Although there is potentially favorable habitat for the species in the project Action Area, the substantial distance to the nearest populations and the few occurrences reported in the general project vicinity make it unlikely to occur there. However, Nēnē are strong flyers and could fly to the area from known populations. If they were present, they could be temporarily disturbed by project construction activities.

To avoid and minimize any potential impacts the general and specific AMMs that are described in **Section 4** will be implemented.

*With implementation of the proposed BMPs and AMMs, FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action may affect, but is not likely to adversely affect the Nēnē.*



### **Hawaiian Stilt (*Himantopus mexicanus knudseni*)**

The Hawaiian Stilt habitat preference is shallow, calm water for foraging and mudflats for nesting. In the Puna district of Hawai'i Island, where the project is located, much of the area that might have provided that habitat was destroyed by the 2018 lava flows extending from Kapoho to Pohoiki. The Action Area and surrounding area contains no documented wetlands or suitable bodies of water. Most of the shoreline near the project Action Area is rugged cliffs. Therefore, the species is unlikely to be present near or in the Action Area due to lack of habitat.

*FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Hawaiian Stilt.*

### **Hawaiian Coot (*Fulica alai*)**

The Hawaiian coot uses lowland wetland habitats with water less than 12 inches deep and with suitable emergent plant growth. In the Puna district of Hawai'i Island, where the project is located, much of the shoreline that might have provided habitat of shallow water or mudflats for the Hawaiian stilt was destroyed by the 2018 lava flows extending from Kapoho to Pohoiki. The Action Area and surrounding area contains no documented wetlands or suitable bodies of water. Most of the shoreline near the project Action Area is rugged cliffs. Therefore, the species is unlikely to be present near or in the Action Area due to lack of habitat.

*FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Hawaiian Coot.*

### **Green Sea Turtle (*Chelonia mydas*)**

Green Sea Turtle habitat is shallow, protected or semi-protected, water around coral reefs and coastal areas with appropriate habitat for foraging and sandy beaches for nesting. The only beach present near the Action Area is adjacent to Isaac Hale Park and is over 300 feet from the nearest project Action Area boundary. Therefore, the species is unlikely to be present in the Action Area. Green Sea Turtles, especially newly hatched turtles, can be disoriented by artificial lights.

*Night-time work is not authorized; therefore, FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Green Sea Turtle.*

### **Hawksbill Sea Turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*)**

Hawksbill Sea Turtles are most often seen in shallow waters around reefs, bays, and inlets and are known to nest on beaches within HVNP. The species is not known to nest along the coast near the project Action Area and the distance from the nearest Action Area boundary to the potentially suitable beach basking area is farther than the species would travel over land.

*FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Hawksbill Sea Turtle.*

### **Blackburn's Sphinx Moth (*Manduca blackburni*)**

Blackburn's Sphinx Moth is found in dry to mesic habitats. Established critical habitat is on the western side of Hawai'i Island. The majority of the current Blackburn's Sphinx Moth range is now based on the presence of the invasive host, tree tobacco. Blackburn's Sphinx Moth is unlikely to be present in the project Action Area due to lack of habitat in the Action Area and lack of records of the host plant in the area.

*FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Blackburn's Sphinx Moth.*

**Hilo Ischaemum (*Ischaemum byrone*)**

Hilo Ischaemum occurs near the ocean among rocks or on moist or wet basalt cliffs in windward coastal shrubland from sea level to 190 meters (623 feet) elevation. Although a small segment of coastal cliff habitat that was not covered by lava in 2018 (approximately 500 feet in length) is present in the project Action Area , that coastline is approximately 150 feet from the project construction footprint. Therefore, if present, the species would not be disturbed.

*FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would not affect the Hilo Ischaemum.*

**Critical Habitat and Other Federally Listed Species**

*FEMA has determined that the Proposed Action would result in no effect to other federally listed species or critical habitat not described above.*

FEMA requests a letter of concurrence from USFWS that the project may affect, but is not likely to adversely affect, the Hawaiian Hoary Bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*) or the Nēnē (*Branta sandvicensis*) and would have no effect on any other ESA-listed species. If you have questions about the Proposed Action or FEMA's request, please contact Adam Klatzker at (510) 627-7073 or adam.klatzker@fema.dhs.gov. Thank you in advance for your assistance.

Sincerely,

**KENNETH G SESSA** Digitally signed by KENNETH G  
SESSA  
Date: 2022.08.09 12:48:54 -04'00'

Kenneth G. Sessa  
Acting Regional Environmental Officer  
FEMA Region IX

Attachments:

Figures  
References  
Official Species List Memo

cc: Cara Binger, HI EMA  
Douglas Le, County of Hawaii

### FIGURES

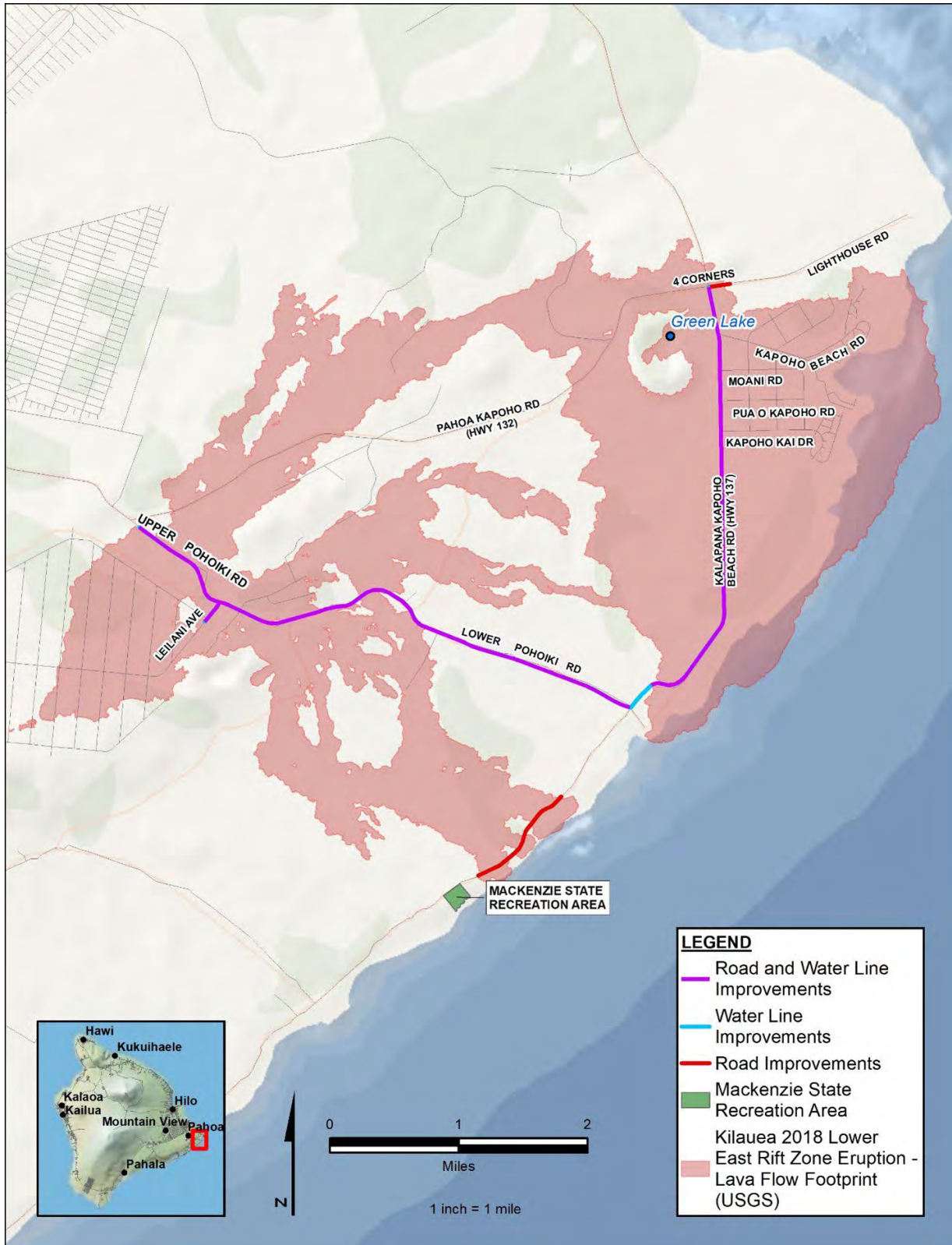


Figure 1. Project Area and Location

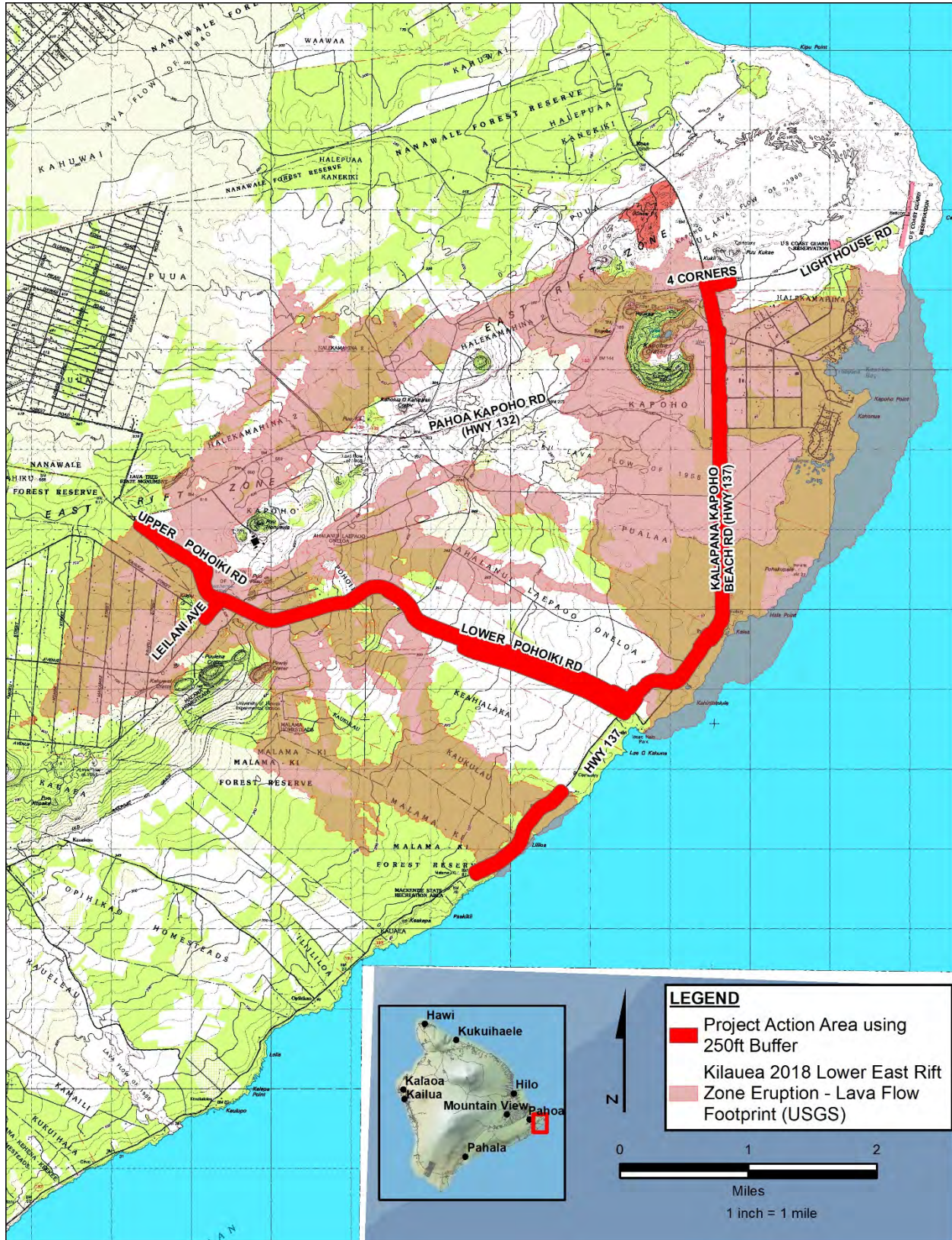


Figure 2. Project Action Area

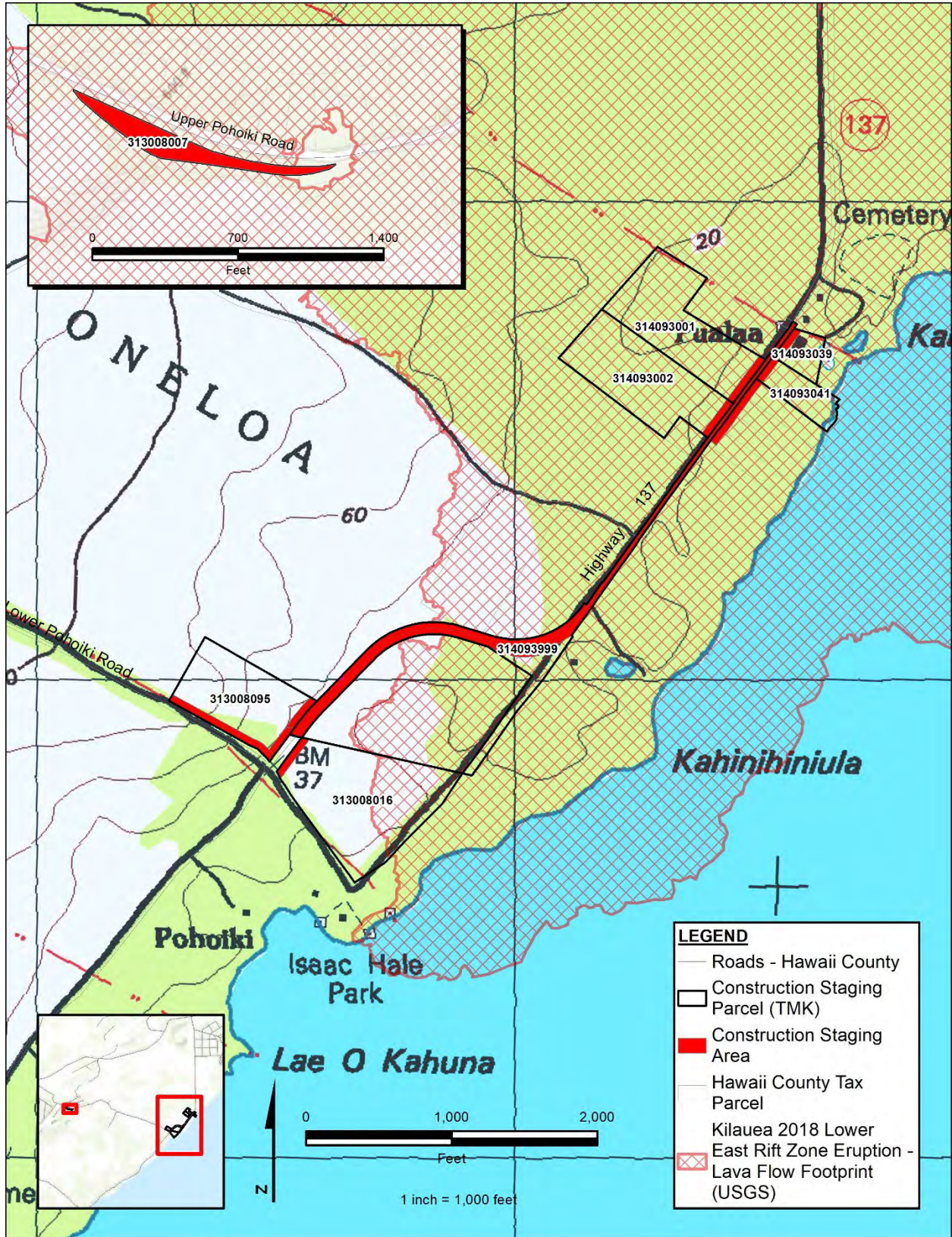


Figure 3. Construction Staging Areas

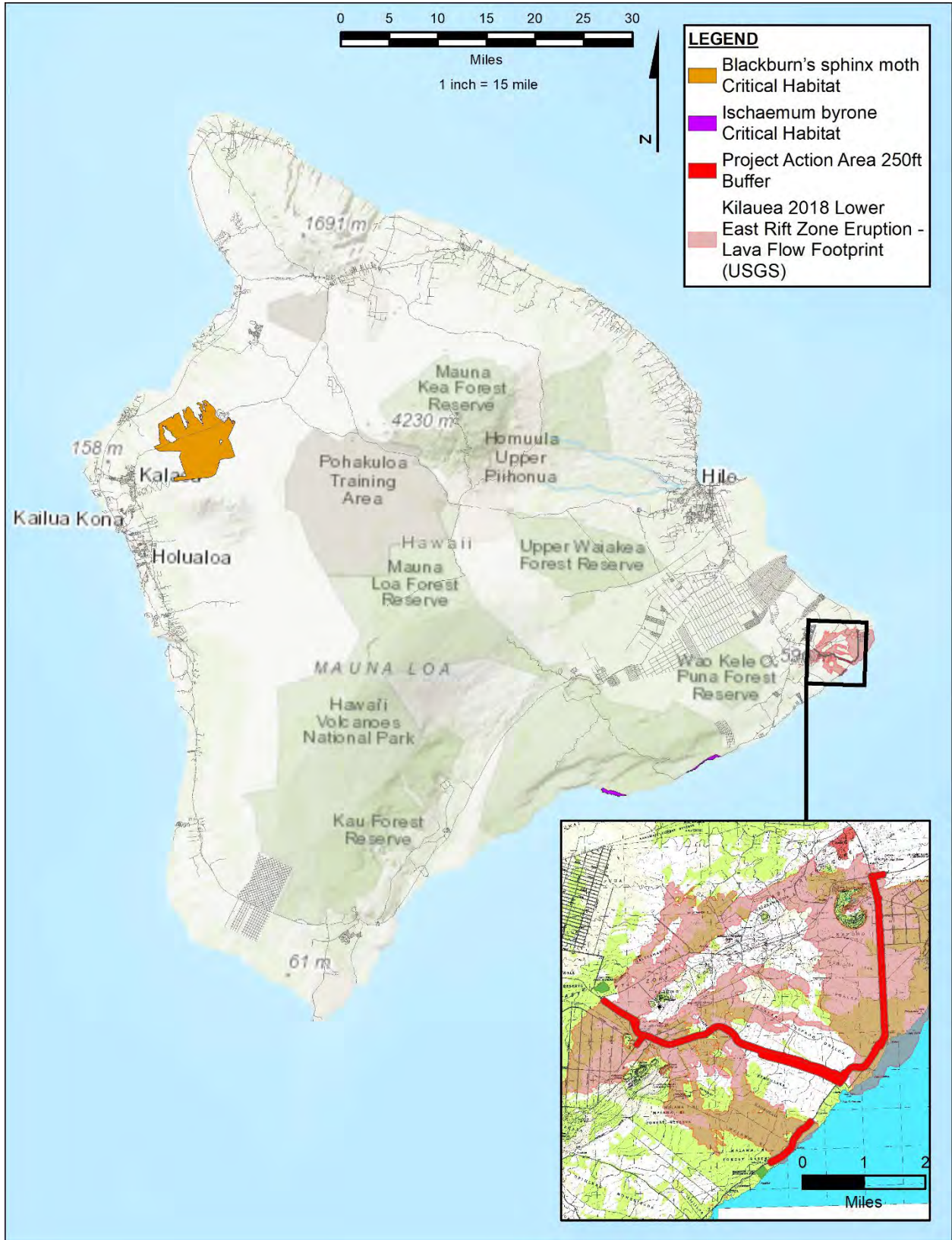


Figure 4. Critical Habitat for the Species Evaluated

## REFERENCES

- Bonaccorso, F.J., C.M. Todd, A.C. Miles, and P.M. Gorresen. 2015. Foraging range movements of the endangered Hawaiian hoary bat, *Lasiurus cinereus semotus* (Chiroptera: Vespertilionidae). *Journal of Mammalogy* 96:64–71.
- eBird. 2022. eBird records, Isaac Hale Beach Park. Available at: <https://ebird.org/hotspot/L1417504>. Accessed 7/18/2022.
- Galase, N. 2019. First confirmed Band-rumped Storm Petrel *Oceanodroma castro* colony in the Hawaiian Islands. *Marine Ornithology*
- Gaos, A., L. Kurpita, H. Bernard, L. Sundquist, C. S. King, Joy H. Browning, E. Naboa, I. K. Kelly, K. Downs, T. Eguchi, G. Balazs, K. Van Houtan, D. Johnson, T. T. Jones and S. L. Martin. 2021. Hawksbill Nesting in Hawai‘i: 30-Year Dataset Reveals Recent Positive Trend for a Small, Yet Vital Population. *Front. Mar. Sci.*, Vol. 8 December.
- Giambelluca, T.W., Q. Chen, A.G. Frazier, J.P. Price, Y.-L. Chen, P.-S. Chu, J.K. Eischeid, and D.M. Delparte. 2013. Online Rainfall Atlas of Hawai‘i. *Bull. Amer. Meteor. Soc.* 94, 313-316. Available at: <http://rainfall.geography.hawaii.edu/>.
- Gorresen, M.P., F.J. Bonaccorso, C.A. Pinzari, C.M. Todd, K. Montoya-Aiona, and K. Brinck. 2013. A five-year study of Hawaiian hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*) occupancy on the Island of Hawai‘i. Technical Report HCSU-041. Hawai‘i Cooperative Studies Unit, University of Hawai‘i at Hilo, Hawai‘i. 48 pp.
- HDLNR [Hawai‘i Department of Land and Natural Resources]. 2015. Hawai‘i’s State Wildlife Action Plan. Species Fact Sheets. Available at: <https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/wildlife/hswap/fact-sheets/>.
- HDLNR. 2022a. Life Comes to Pohoiki after Kīlauea Eruption. Available at: <https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/blog/2019/11/15/nr19-194/>. Accessed 7/19/2022.
- HDLNR. 2022b. Seabird fallout Season. Available at: <https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/wildlife/seabird-fallout-season/>. Accessed 7/1/2022.
- HDLNR. 2022c.: Division of Forestry and Wildlife: Wildlife Program | Nēnē (hawaii.gov). Available at: <https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/wildlife/birds/nene/>. Accessed 6/30/2022.
- Kaua‘i Seabird Project. 2022. Hawaiian Petrel species page. Hawaiian Petrel – Kaua‘i Endangered Seabird Recovery Project. Available at: <https://kauaiseabirdproject.wordpress.com/hawaiian-petrel/>. Accessed 7/1/2022.
- Misajon, M., D. Hu, K. Medeiros, C. Forbes Perry, J. Faford and F. Aiona. 2019. Constructing a Predator Exclusionary Fence to Protect Hawaiian Petrels (*Pterodroma sandwichensis*) at Hawai‘i Volcanoes National Park. Pacific Cooperative Studies Unit Technical Report 200. University of Hawai‘i at Mānoa, Department of Botany. Honolulu, HI. 29 pg.
- NOAA [National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration]. 2022. Hawksbill Turtle webpage. Available at: <https://www.fisheries.noaa.gov/species/hawksbill-turtle#:~:text=Behavior%20and%20Diet,%2C%20small%20fish%2C%20and%20jellyfish>. Accessed 7/5/2022.
- O’Brien, Molly, Hawai‘i Island Invasive Species Committee. 2022. Personal Communication (verbal) with Staff on June 30, 2022.



- Pratt, L.W., T.K. Pratt, D. Foote, and M. Gorresen. 2011. Rare and Endangered Species of Hawai'i Volcanoes National Park. Technical Report HCSU-025. U.S. Geological Survey, Pacific Island Ecosystems Research Center, Kilauea Field Station.
- Pyle, R.L., and P. Pyle. 2017. The Birds of the Hawaiian Islands: Occurrence, History, Distribution, and Status. B.P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu, HI, U.S.A. Version 2 (1 January 2017). Available at: <http://hbs.bishopmuseum.org/birds/rfp-monograph>.
- Raine, A.F., M. Boone, M. McKnown, and N. Holmes. 2017. The breeding phenology and distribution of the Band-rumped Storm-petrel *Oceanodroma castro* on Kaua'i and Lehua Islet, Hawaiian Islands. *Marine Ornithology* 45:73-82.
- Reynolds, M.H. and G. L. Ritchotte. 1997. Evidence of Newell's Shearwater Breeding in Puna District, Hawai'i. *J. Field Ornithol.*, 68(1) :26-32 U.S. Geological Survey Biological Research Division Pacific Islands Ecosystem Research Center.
- Rubinoff, Daniel and San Hose, Michael. 2010. Life History and Host Range of Hawaii's Endangered Blackburn's Sphinx Moth (*Manduca blackburni*). *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society* (2010) 42: 53–59.
- Sakihara, Troy, Hawai'i Department of Land and Natural Resources - Division of Aquatic Resources (HDLNR-DAR). 2022. Personal Communication (verbal) with staff. July 20, 2022.
- Todd, C.M. 2012. Effects of prey abundance on seasonal movements of the Hawaiian hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*). Master's Thesis. Department of Tropical Conservation Biology and Environmental Science. University of Hawai'i at Hilo, Hawai'i. 61 pp.
- USFWS [U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service]. 2004. Draft Revised Recovery Plan for the Nēnē or Hawaiian Goose (*Branta sandvicensis*), First Revision, July 2004. Available at: [https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/recovery\\_plan/040924a.pdf](https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/recovery_plan/040924a.pdf).
- USFWS. 2018a. Endangered and Threatened Wildlife and Plants; Reclassifying the Hawaiian Goose From Endangered to Threatened With a 4(d) Rule AGENCY: Fish and Wildlife Service, Interior. ACTION: Proposed rule. *Federal Register* / Vol. 83, No. 63 / Monday, April 2, 2018.
- USFWS. 2018b. National Wetlands Inventory. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. Available at: <https://data.nal.usda.gov/dataset/national-wetlands-inventory>. Accessed 2022-07-05. Accessed 7/5/2022.
- USFWS. 2021a. 5-Year Status Review, 'ōpe'ape'a or Hawaiian hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*), available at: [2020\\_12\\_01\\_HawaiianHoaryBat5YR \(fws.gov\)](https://www.fws.gov/2020/12/01/HawaiianHoaryBat5YR).
- USFWS. 2021b. Species report for Band-rumped storm-petrel (*Oceanodroma castro*). Pacific Islands Fish and Wildlife Office, Pacific Islands Interior Region 12, Portland OR. 40 pages. Available at: [Oceanodroma castro\\_SR.pdf \(fws.gov\)](https://www.fws.gov/pacific-islands/species-reports/Oceanodroma_castro_SR.pdf).
- USFWS 2021c. 5-Year Review, Short Form Summary, *Ischaemum byrone* (Hilo Ischaemum) Available at: [https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/tess/species\\_nonpublish/3561.pdf](https://ecos.fws.gov/docs/tess/species_nonpublish/3561.pdf).
- USFWS. 2022a. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Hawaiian hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*). Available at: <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/770>. Accessed 7/1/2022.

- USFWS. 2022b. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Hawaiian petrel (*Pterodroma sandwichensis*). Available at: <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/6746>. Accessed 6/30/2022.
- USFWS. 2022c. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Band-rumped storm-petrel (*Oceanodroma castro*). Available at: <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/1226>. Accessed 7/1/2022.
- USFWS. 2022d. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Newell's Townsend's shearwater (*Puffinus auricularis newelli*). Available at: <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/2048>. Accessed 7/1/2022.
- USFWS. 2022e. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Hawaiian goose (*Branta* (= *Nesochen*) *sandvicensis*). Available at: <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/1627>. Accessed 6/29/2022.
- USFWS. 2022f. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Hawaiian stilt (*Himantopus mexicanus knudseni*). Available at: <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/2082>. Accessed 7/1/2022.
- USFWS. 2022g. Online Press Release: Sea Turtles Need Help During Nesting Season. Available at: <https://www.fws.gov/press-release/2022-05/sea-turtles-need-help-during-nesting-season>. Accessed 7/5/2022.
- USFWS. 2022h. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Blackburn's sphinx moth (*Manduca blackburni*). Available at: <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/4528>. Accessed 7/1/2022.
- USFWS. 2022i. Environmental Conservation Online System (ECOS): Species Profile for Hilo ischaemum (*Ischaemum byrone*). Available at: <https://ecos.fws.gov/ecp/species/3903>. Accessed 7/1/2022.
- USGS [U.S. Geological Survey]. 2017. Science Data Catalog. Carbon Assessment of Hawai'i Land Cover Map (CAH\_LandCover). Available at: <https://data.usgs.gov/datacatalog/data/USGS:592dee56e4b092b266efeb6b>.

## OFFICIAL SPECIES LIST MEMO

From: Cady, Melissa N <melissa\_cady@fws.gov>  
Sent: Tuesday, May 17, 2022 4:31 PM  
To: Klatzker, Adam <adam.klatzker@fema.dhs.gov>  
Subject: Re: [EXTERNAL] RE: DR4366-PW00055 Pohoiki Road - HWY137 Road Repair

Hi Adam,

I got the 10ft shapefile to work. It didn't gain you much-just cut down by one plant. Here is your revised list. Please use the links in the IPaC letter you generated to review the recommended avoidance and minimization measures. Please let me know if you have any questions about this list, how to use it, or next steps.

the threatened nēnē or Hawaiian goose (*Branta sandvicensis*),  
the endangered 'ōpe'ape'a or Hawaiian hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*),  
the endangered 'ua'u or Hawaiian petrel (*Pterodroma sandvicensis*),  
the endangered 'akē'akē or Hawai'i distinct population segment (DPS) of the band-rumped storm-petrel (*Oceanodroma castro*),  
the threatened 'a'o or Newell's shearwater (*Puffinus auricularis newelli*),  
the endangered ae'o or Hawaiian stilt (*Himantopus mexicanus knudseni*),  
the endangered 'alae ke'oke'o or Hawaiian coot (*Fulica alai*),  
the threatened honu or Central North Pacific DPS of green sea turtle (*Chelonia mydas*),  
the endangered honu 'ea or hawksbill sea turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*),  
the endangered Blackburn's sphinx moth (*Manduca blackburni*),  
the endangered *Ischaemum byrone* (Hilo ischaemum).  
There is no critical habitat for listed species in the vicinity of this proposed project.

Thank you for reaching out!

Melissa Cady  
(she/her)  
Maui Nui & Hawai'i Island Team  
Pacific Islands Fish and Wildlife Office  
U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service  
154 Waianuenue Avenue Suite 103  
Hilo, Hawai'i 96720-2452

Office Phone: 808-933-6963

Cell Phone: 808-443-9795  
Email: melissa\_cady@fws.gov

Mailing Address:  
U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service  
PO Box 653  
Hilo, HI 96721



# United States Department of the Interior



FISH AND WILDLIFE SERVICE  
Pacific Islands Fish and Wildlife Office  
300 Ala Moana Boulevard, Room 3-122  
Honolulu, Hawai'i 96850

In Reply Refer To:  
2022-0039656-S7-001

January 30, 2023

Kenneth G. Sessa  
Acting Regional Environmental Officer  
Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), Region IX  
U.S. Department of Homeland Security  
1111 Broadway, Suite 1200  
Oakland, CA 94607-4052

Subject: Informal Consultation for Upper and Lower Pohoiki Road and Kalapana Kapoho Beach Road (Highway 137) road and waterline repair project, Puna, Hawai'i (FEMA Project Number AK-4366-PW-55/53, Hawai'i Department of Public Works Project Number FEMA-4366-HI, PW #55/53)

Dear Kenneth G. Sessa:

The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (Service) received your request for informal consultation on August 9, 2022, requesting our concurrence with your determination that the proposed road and water line project may affect, but are not likely to adversely affect the following species:

- Hawaiian hoary bat or 'ōpe'ape'a (*Lasiurus cinereus semotus*),
- Hawaiian goose or nēnē (*Branta sandvicensis*),
- Hawaiian waterbirds, including the Hawaiian stilt or ae'o (*Himantopus mexicanus knudseni*), and the Hawaiian coot or 'alae ke'oke'o (*Fulica americana alai*),
- Hawaiian seabirds, including the Hawaiian petrel or 'u'au (*Pterodroma sandwichensis*), Newell's Townsend's shearwater or 'a'o (*Puffinus auricularis newelli*), and the Hawai'i distinct population segment of the band-rumped storm-petrel or 'akē'akē (*Oceanodroma castro*),
- Blackburn's sphinx moth (*Manduca blackburni*), and
- The federally listed plants, *Cyrtandra nanawaleensis* or ha'iwale, *Gardenia remyi* or nānū, *Cyanea platyphylla* or 'aku'aku, and *Ischaemum byrone*.

Through the Hawai'i Emergency Management Agency, FEMA proposes to provide Federal financial assistance under the Public Assistance Program to the County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works (DPW) and the County of Hawai'i Department of Water Supply (DWS) for the

## PACIFIC REGION 1

---

IDAHO, OREGON\*, WASHINGTON,  
AMERICAN SĀMOA, GUAM, HAWAI'I, NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS  
\*PARTIAL

proposed road and waterline project. The Hawai‘i Emergency Management Agency are the direct applicants of the grants, the DPW and DWS are the Subapplicants. This letter has been prepared under the authority of, and in accordance with, section 7 of the Endangered Species Act of 1973 (16 U.S.C. 1531 *et seq.*) as amended (ESA).

**Project Description**

The project is located approximately 19 miles south-southeast of Hilo, Hawai‘i. Project components, including staging areas, occur along or adjacent to Highway 137, Pohoiki Road, a short segment of Lighthouse Road, and several road stub-outs (Figure 1). The DPW proposes to repair, repave, and realign approximately 9.2 miles of County roads that were inundated with lava from the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption in the easternmost portion of the island to bring them back to their pre-disaster function. The DWS will concurrently install new waterlines along approximately 7.6 miles of the same county roads. These roads and waterlines were damaged from the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption, a declared Presidential disaster (FEMA-4366-DR-HI). The entire project is anticipated to take 33 months: Upper Pohoiki Road - 38 weeks; Lower Pohoiki - 34 weeks; Highway 137 from Pohoiki Road to Kapoho Beach Road - 30 weeks, Lighthouse Road - 26 weeks. Construction will only occur during daylight hours, from 7 am to 7 pm, no work at night will occur.



Figure 1. Proposed project area.

***Realign and Repave Roads***

The DPW proposes to repave approximately 9.2 miles of roads in the project area; some will be realigned and repaved to avoid important vegetation and meet current design standards. Along road sections covered by lava the road would be constructed on top of the hardened lava and would change elevation to follow the grade of the naturally hardened lava. The lava would be re-graded as needed outside of the roadway to maintain a 1:1 slope adjacent to the roadway to maintain a safe roadway condition for drivers. Stormwater would be directed to the roadway shoulders along the side of the road. Where there is no lava inundation, the road will be widened to a uniform 44-ft width to meet current design standards and this may extend outside the original footprint in some areas. The widest disturbance would extend into the lava approximately 70 ft on either side of the road to create a roadway shoulder with appropriate slopes; however, along most of the alignment the width of lava disturbance would be less than 20 ft from the edge of the pavement. After paving is complete, the roadway would be striped, and signage would be installed. No roadway lighting would be installed.

***Install Water Lines***

The DWS proposes to install water lines along Pohoiki Road and the northern portion of Highway 137 concurrent with the roadwork. Water lines would be installed along the northern side of Pohoiki Road from just east of the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 132 to the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137. The water line would then cross Highway 137 and run along the eastern side of Highway 137 to Kapoho Beach Road. Water lines would not be installed on Leilani Avenue, the side streets connecting to Highway 137 (Lighthouse Road, Kapoho Beach Road, Moani Road, Pua O Kapoho, and Kapoho Kai Drive), or along Highway 137 in MacKenzie State Recreation Area.

Along most of the alignment, water lines would be installed under the unpaved shoulder of the road, just outside the travel lane. The new water line would be installed under two existing 24-inch culverts along Highway 137 north of Pohoiki Road. In road sections where the remnant heat of the lava is too high to install water lines underground (such as along Upper Pohoiki Road near the fissures), the water line would be installed in a V-shaped riprap trench, which would extend the project footprint 16 ft to the north. The V-shaped riprap trench would allow heat to continue to dissipate from the lava while allowing the water line to be installed and operated. Fire hydrants would be installed along the water line. The DWS proposes to add laterals to connect to adjacent properties and these laterals would be within the existing right-of-way.

***Construction Staging, Access, and Methods***

The County proposes to stage equipment within the existing road footprint and on eight construction staging areas on parcels owned by the County near the project area. Some excavation may be needed to level the lava where staging, storage, and stockpiling will occur. Excavation would be less than 5 ft-deep and would not extend into previously undisturbed ground under the lava, except along Lower Pohoiki Road (which was not inundated by lava) and where the new road would connect to existing roads. The project area would be accessed using open local roads including Highway 132 and Highway 137.

The County anticipates needing the following construction equipment for the duration of the construction: excavators, bulldozers, hydraulic impact hammers, backhoes, loaders, graders, dump trucks, compactors, rollers, asphalt pavers, rock crushers, rock haulers, and water trucks. The County anticipates using the rock crushers to crush excavated lava to create base course

material to be used on-site. Some fill may need to be brought in from an on-island quarry site depending on the lava temperature and gradation. Demolition and excess excavation material would be disposed of at the West Hawai'i Landfill or Hilo Landfill. Excavated asphalt concrete base and subbase material would be transported to the designated stockpile location at the Highway Maintenance quarry site.

#### Avoidance and Minimization Measures

The contractor would implement extensive conservation measures, including those that protect water quality including removing silt and debris associated with grading, drainage facilities, roadways, and other areas. Other water quality protection measures would include installing temporary sediment control filters at grated drain inlets, developing a grated inlet erosion control plan, installing temporary sediment control filters at catch basins, sandbag barriers, sand snakes (monofilament weave bag filled with sand or gravel providing a sediment barrier), stabilized construction entrance, and temporary sediment straw wattles. A site-specific, best management practices plan will be prepared, and the contractor would prevent and control spills of petroleum products. Other than sediment control fencing as needed, no other temporary or permanent fencing would be constructed. Additionally, many other protective measures will be implemented. For a full description of all the avoidance and minimization measures and best management practices that will be implemented for this project, please see Section 4.0 of the consultation request letter which is on file at our office.

#### Effects to Listed Species

##### Hawaiian hoary bat

The Hawaiian hoary bat roosts in both exotic and native woody vegetation across all islands and will leave young unattended in trees and shrubs when they forage. Hawaiian hoary bats may be present and exposed to project-related effects. If trees or shrubs 15 ft or taller are cleared during the pupping season, there is a risk that young bats could inadvertently be harmed or killed since they are too young to fly or may not move away. Additionally, Hawaiian hoary bats forage for insects from as low as 3 ft to higher than 500 ft above the ground and can become entangled in barbed wire used for fencing.

To avoid adverse effects to the Hawaiian hoary bat the project will implement the following recommended avoidance and minimization measures:

- Avoid disturbing, removing, or trimming woody plants greater than 15-ft tall during the bat birthing and pup rearing season (June 1 through September 15).
- Avoid use of barbed wire.

If Hawaiian hoary bats are present during construction, we expect human presence and disturbance will cause them to leave the site. Based on the proposed project design and implementation of these avoidance and minimization measures, Hawaiian hoary bats are extremely unlikely to be injured, killed, or measurably disrupted from their normal behaviors. Therefore, effects to the Hawaiian hoary bat are insignificant.

### Hawaiian goose

The Hawaiian goose may be observed in a variety of habitats, but prefer open areas, such as pastures, golf courses, wetlands, natural grasslands and shrublands, and lava flows. Hawaiian geese are unlikely to be present within the proposed area prior to construction because the project area currently does not provide suitable habitat. However, when the site is cleared for construction or if suitable habitats are created, the Hawaiian goose may be attracted to the project location.

The following species-specific measures will be implemented to avoid adverse effects to the Hawaiian goose:

- Project personnel will not approach, feed, or disturb Hawaiian geese.
- If Hawaiian geese are observed loafing or foraging within the project area during the breeding season (September through April), a biologist familiar with Hawaiian goose nesting behavior will survey for nests in and around the project area prior to the resumption of any work. A biologist will repeat surveys after any subsequent delay of work of 3 or more days (during which the birds may attempt to nest).
- If a nest is discovered within a radius of 150 ft of proposed project, or a previously undiscovered nest is found within the 150-ft radius after work begins the work will cease immediately, and project proponents will contact the Service for further guidance.
- In areas where Hawaiian geese are known to be present, reduced speed limits will be posted and enforced, and project personnel and contractors will be informed of the presence of federally listed species on-site.

Service-recommended avoidance and minimization measures for the Hawaiian goose will be implemented. Hawaiian geese present and exposed to any project-related work may be temporarily disturbed but are unlikely to be measurably disrupted from their normal behaviors. We do not expect any nest failure, injury, or mortality of Hawaiian geese. Therefore, effects to the Hawaiian goose are insignificant.

### Hawaiian waterbirds

Hawaiian waterbirds are currently found in a variety of wetland habitats including freshwater marshes and ponds, coastal estuaries and ponds, artificial reservoirs, *Colocasia esculenta* (kalo or taro) lo'i or patches, irrigation ditches, and sewage treatment ponds. Hawaiian stilts may also be found wherever ephemeral or persistent standing water may occur. The project area currently does not provide these types of suitable habitats. However, Hawaiian waterbirds may be attracted to areas of standing water that are inadvertently created during construction activities. The following measures will be implemented to avoid creating attractive habitat and associated adverse effects to Hawaiian waterbirds:

- In areas where waterbirds are known to be present, the project will post and implement reduced speed limits, and inform project personnel and contractors about the presence of endangered species on site.
- If water resources are located within or adjacent to the project site, the project will incorporate applicable best management practices for work in aquatic environments into the project design (enclosed).
- A biological monitor that is familiar with the species' biology will conduct Hawaiian waterbird nest surveys where appropriate habitat occurs within the vicinity of the



proposed project site prior to project initiation. The monitor will repeat surveys again within 3 days of project initiation and after any subsequent delay of work of 3 or more days (during which the birds may attempt to nest). If a nest or active brood is found, the project will:

- Contact the Service within 48 hours for further guidance.
- Establish and maintain a 100-ft buffer around all active nests and/or broods until the chicks have fledged where potentially disruptive activities or habitat alteration would be avoided within this buffer.
- A biological monitor that is familiar with the species' biology will be present on the project site during all construction or earth-moving activities until the chicks fledge to ensure that Hawaiian waterbirds and nests are not adversely affected (i.e., mortality of young, or parents kept from the nest).

The project will implement Service-recommended measures as outlined above to avoid and minimize impacts to Hawaiian waterbirds. Hawaiian waterbird nests, chicks, and fledglings would not be injured or killed, and adults would not be kept from the nests. Hawaiian waterbirds are unlikely to be measurably disrupted from their normal behaviors. Therefore, effects to Hawaiian waterbirds are insignificant.

#### Hawaiian seabirds

Hawaiian seabirds may traverse the project area at night during the breeding, nesting, and fledging seasons (March 1 to December 15). Outdoor lighting could result in seabird disorientation, fallout, and injury or mortality. Seabirds are attracted to lights and after circling the lights they may become exhausted and collide with nearby wires, buildings, or other structures or they may land on the ground. Downed seabirds are subject to increased mortality due to collision with automobiles, starvation, and predation by dogs, cats, and other predators. Young birds (fledglings) traversing the project area between September 15 and December 15, in their first flights from their mountain nests to the sea, are particularly vulnerable to light attraction.

The following measures will be implemented to avoid adverse effects to Hawaiian seabirds:

- Fully shield all outdoor lights so lighting can only be seen from below.
- Install automatic motion sensor switches and controls on all outdoor lights or turn off lights when human activity is not occurring in the lighted area.
- Avoid nighttime construction during the seabird fledging period, September 15 through December 15.

The project will implement Service-recommended avoidance and minimization measures to avoid adverse effects to Hawaiian seabirds. Hawaiian seabirds traversing the area at night are unlikely to be measurably disrupted from their normal behaviors. Therefore, effects to Hawaiian seabirds are insignificant.

#### Blackburn's sphinx moth

The adult Blackburn's sphinx moth feeds on nectar from native plants, including *Ipomoea pes-caprae* (beach morning glory), *Plumbago zeylanica* ('ilie'e), *Capparis sandwichiana* (maiapilo), and others. Blackburn's sphinx moth larvae feed on nonnative *Nicotiana glauca* (tree tobacco),

and native, federally listed, *Nothocestrum* spp. ('aiea). To pupate, the larvae burrow into the soil and can remain in a state of torpor for a year or more before emerging from the soil. Soil disturbance can result in death of the pupae.

The following measures will be implemented to avoid adverse effects to the Blackburn's sphinx moth:

- Monitor the project site for emerging tree tobacco, the principal host plant for the moth, and remove plants less than 3-ft tall to prevent use and presence by the moth.
- A biologist familiar with the species will survey areas of proposed activities for Blackburn's sphinx moth and its larval host plants prior to work initiation.
  - Surveys will be conducted during the wettest portion of the year (usually November through April or several weeks after a significant rain) and within 4 to 6 weeks prior to construction.
  - Surveys will include searches for adults, eggs, larvae, and signs of larval feeding (i.e., chewed stems, frass, or leaf damage).
  - If moths, eggs, larvae, or native 'aiea or tree tobacco over 3-ft tall, are found during the survey, the project will contact the Service for additional guidance to avoid impacts to this species.

If no Blackburn's sphinx moth, 'aiea, or tree tobacco are found during surveys, it is imperative that measures be taken to avoid attraction of Blackburn's sphinx moth to the project location and prohibit tree tobacco from entering the site. Tree tobacco can grow greater than 3-ft tall in approximately 6 weeks. If it grows over 3-ft tall, the plants may become a host plant for Blackburn's sphinx moth. Therefore, the following avoidance and minimization measures will be implemented:

- Any tree tobacco less than 3-ft tall will be removed.
- The construction site will be monitored every 4 to 6 weeks for new tree tobacco growth before, during, and after the proposed ground-disturbing activity.
  - Monitoring for tree tobacco can be completed by any staff, such as groundskeeper or regular maintenance crew, provided with picture placards of tree tobacco at different life stages.

The project will implement Service-recommended measures to avoid adverse effects to the Blackburn's sphinx moth. Because the recommended avoidance and minimization measures will be implemented, Blackburn's sphinx moth are unlikely to be injured, killed, or measurably disrupted from their normal behaviors. Therefore, effects to the Blackburn's sphinx moth are insignificant.

#### Listed plants

Service records indicate the federally endangered plants *Cyrtandra nanawaleensis*, *Gardenia remyi*, *Cyanea platyphylla*, and *Ischaemum byrone* may occur in the project area. However, a FEMA contracted biological survey (Metzler 2022) conducted in December of 2022 revealed no federally listed plant species were present within the Proposed Action Area. One individual *Ischaemum byrone* plant was discovered 25 ft outside of the project footprint, which is outlined in the survey report (Metzler 2022). Project workers will be educated on the presence of the federally listed plants, or potential for their presence, and instructed to remain within currently

disturbed areas to minimize disturbance to native vegetation outside of the proposed Action Area. If any of the listed plants are observed during vegetation clearing, workers will stop clearing the area and notify the project manager who will relay the information to the Service.

Because the recent survey found no listed plants within the proposed project footprint, and the project description includes the education of workers to avoid harming listed plants during vegetation, we do not expect federally listed plants would be present or exposed to project-related activities associated with construction of the proposed project. Therefore, effects to federally listed plants are discountable.

### Summary

Based on the information provided, including the 2022 botanical survey report, implementation of Service-recommended avoidance and minimization measures, and our assessment of potential project impacts, we anticipate that the potential for adverse effects to the Hawaiian hoary bat, Hawaiian goose, Hawaiian waterbirds, Hawaiian seabirds, Blackburn's sphinx moth, and the endangered plants *Cyrtandra nanawaleensis*, *Gardenia remyi*, *Cyanea platyphylla*, and *Ischaemum byrone* are insignificant or discountable. We concur with your determination that this project may affect but is not likely to adversely affect these federally listed species. Reinitiation of consultation is required and shall be requested:

- If new information reveals effects of the action that may affect listed species or critical habitat in a manner or to an extent not previously considered;
- If the identified action is subsequently modified in a manner that causes an effect to the listed species or critical habitat that was not considered in the written concurrence; or,
- If a new species is listed or critical habitat designated that may be affected by the identified actions.

Thank you for protecting federally listed species. If you have any questions, please contact Carrie Harrington at [carrie\\_harrington@fws.gov](mailto:carrie_harrington@fws.gov) or by telephone at 808-792-9400. When referring to this project, please include this reference number: 2022-0039656-S7-001.

Sincerely,

**LINDSY**  
**ASMAN**

Digitally signed by  
LINDSY ASMAN  
Date: 2023.01.31  
09:45:59 -10'00'

Lindsay Asman  
Island Team Manager  
Maui Nui and Hawai'i Island

cc: David Cohen, FEMA  
Kenneth Sessa, FEMA  
David Herdrich, FEMA

References

Meztler, Glenn. 2022. Field Survey for ESA-listed Plants, Pohoiki Road and Highway 137, December 7 and 8, 2022. 16 pp. FEMA Contractor CH2MHill-CDM PA-TAC Recovery Services (CCPRS).

### **U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service Recommended Standard Best Management Practices (BMPs)**

The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (Service) recommends the following measures are incorporated into project planning to avoid or minimize impacts to fish and wildlife resources. Incorporation of these BMPs may reduce negative impacts to aquatic habitats from project construction-related activities. These BMPs are recommended in addition to, and do not override any terms, conditions, or other recommendations prepared by the Service, other Federal, state, or local agencies. Please contact the Service Aquatic Ecosystems Conservation Program at 808-792-9400 with any questions.

1. Authorized dredging and filling-related activities that may result in the temporary or permanent loss of aquatic habitats should be designed to avoid indirect, negative impacts to aquatic habitats that extend beyond the planned project area.
2. Dredging/filling in the marine environment should be scheduled to avoid coral spawning and recruitment periods, and sea turtle nesting and hatching periods. Because these periods vary throughout the Pacific islands, we recommend contacting the relevant local, state, or Federal fish and wildlife resource agency for site specific guidance.
3. Turbidity and siltation from project-related work should be minimized and contained within the project area by silt containment devices and curtailing work during flooding or adverse tidal and weather conditions. The BMPs should occur for the life of the construction period until turbidity and siltation within the project area is stabilized. All project construction-related debris and sediment containment devices should be removed and disposed of at an approved site.
4. All project construction-related materials and equipment (i.e., dredges, vessels, backhoes, silt curtains, etc.) to be placed in an aquatic environment should be inspected for pollutants including, but not limited to; marine fouling organisms, grease, oil, etc., and cleaned to remove pollutants prior to use. Project related activities should not result in any debris disposal, non-native species introductions, or attraction of non-native pests to the affected or adjacent aquatic or terrestrial habitats. Implementing both a litter-control plan and a Hazard Analysis and Critical Control Point plan (HACCP – see <https://www.fws.gov/policy/A1750fw1.html>) can prevent attraction and introduction of non-native species.
5. Project construction-related materials (i.e., fill, revetment rock, pipe, etc.) should not be stockpiled in, or in close proximity to aquatic habitats and should be protected from erosion (e.g., with filter fabric, etc.), to prevent materials from being carried into waters by wind, rain, or high surf.
6. Fueling of project-related vehicles and equipment should occur away from the aquatic environment and a contingency plan to control petroleum products accidentally spilled during the project should be developed. The plan should be retained on site with the person responsible for compliance with the plan. Absorbent pads and containment booms should be stored on-site to facilitate the clean-up of accidental petroleum releases.
7. All deliberately exposed soil or under-layer materials used in the project near water should be protected from erosion and stabilized as soon as possible with geotextile, filter fabric or native or non-invasive vegetation matting, hydro-seeding, etc.

---

## **Appendix D: Cultural Resources Consultation Documentation**

On September 2, 2022, FEMA sent letters to Native Hawaiian Organizations and Interested Parties. The list of addressees is below.

Mr. Jordan V. Calpito  
County of Hawai'i  
Burial Council

Mr. Palikapu Dedman  
Interested Party

Dr. Sylvia M. Hussey  
Ka Pouhana  
Chief Executive Officer  
Office of Hawaiian Affairs

Mr. Keone Kalawe  
Interested Party

Mr. Keiki Kekipi  
Interested Party

Mr. Kai Markell  
Ka Pou Kāko'o  
Manager  
Kia'i Kānāwai  
Compliance Enforcement  
Office of Hawaiian Affairs

Ms. Susan Osborne  
Interested Party

Ms. Mililani Trask  
Na Koa Ikaika KaLahui Hawaii

Ms. Hannah H. Veloria  
Interested Party

Mr. Berkeley Yoshida  
Pelekikena  
Hawaiian Civic Club Ka'u

On January 31, 2023, FEMA sent letters to Native Hawaiian Organizations:

Ku'ulei Kealoha Cooper, Trustee  
Miulan P. Young Kealoha Trust  
Leihulu Emma Cooper Trust

Leila Kealoha  
Executive Director  
Pōhaku Pelemaka

On March 3, 2023, FEMA sent a letter to a representative of the University of Hawaii:

Michael Shibata  
Director of Strategic Development and Partnership  
University of Hawai'i System

An example letter is included in this attachment.



**FEMA**

**IN REPLY REFER TO:**

DH-PA-4366 PW 00053 PW 00055

September 2, 2022

Mr. Jordan V. Calpito  
County of Hawai'i  
Burial Council  
Email: Jordan.V.Calpito@hawaii.gov

Re: Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation, County of Hawai'i:  
FEMA-DR-4366-HI PW 00055, GM [46851] PW 00053 GM [45259]  
**Subrecipients** County of Hawai'i, Department of Public Works & Department of Water Supply

Dear Mr. Calpito:

The U.S. Department of Homeland Security's Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) proposes to provide a federal grant, through the Hawai'i Emergency Management Agency (HI-EMA) (Recipient), to the County of Hawai'i, Department of Public Works and Department of Water Supply (Subrecipients), for the repair, repaving, and realignment of approximately 9.1 miles of county roads and associated installation of approximately 7.9 miles of new waterlines in the Puna District (Undertaking). Volcanic eruptions from Kīlauea Volcano in May of 2018, resulted in presidentially declared disaster FEMA-DR-4366-HI. Numerous roads in the county were inundated with lava, including Upper and Lower Pohoiki Road, Highway 137, and Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road. The federal award would be provided through FEMA's Public Assistance Program.

FEMA is reviewing the proposed Undertaking in accordance with the 2016 Section 106 Programmatic Agreement among FEMA, the State Historic Preservation Officer (SHPO), the State Office of Hawaiian Affairs (OHA), and HI-EMA (Agreement). This letter also serves as notification to Native Hawaiian Organizations and interested parties under Hawai'i's Chapter 6E historic preservation regulations. OHA provided FEMA with a list of Native Hawaiian Organizations and interested parties that may have an interest in this project. You are receiving this letter because you were included on this list. FEMA is requesting your input on any potential effects the Undertaking may have on historic properties or cultural resources in the vicinity, including properties of religious and cultural significance to Native Hawaiians.

**Undertaking**

The Undertaking consists of the repair, repaving, and realignment of approximately 9.1 miles of county roads that were inundated with lava from the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption in the easternmost portion of the island of Hawai'i (Puna District) to bring them back to their pre-disaster function. The Undertaking also includes installation of approximately 7.9 miles of replacement and new waterlines. No blasting of the hardened lava would be necessary to reconstruct any of the road



segments nor for the waterline installation. Figure 1 shows the locations of the proposed road and waterline improvements and the extent of the Kīlauea 2018 Lower East Rift Zone eruption lava flow footprint.

The roads subject to this work include the upper and lower segments of Pohoiki Road, a section of Leilani Avenue branching off from upper Pohoiki Road, sections of Highway 137 (projects A and B) with small sections of Kapoho Beach Road, Moani Road, Pua O Kapoho Road, and Kapoho Kai Drive all of which branch off from Highway 137. Most or all of Upper Pohoiki Road, Leilani Avenue, Highway 137 (projects A and B), Kapoho Beach Road, Moani Road, and Kapoho Kai Drive and Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road were inundated by lava in 2018 while Lower Pohoiki Road was not covered in lava. Lower Pohoiki Road would be realigned to accommodate the upgrades to Upper Pohoiki Road and to avoid exceptional mango trees along the existing road. Most of the Lower Pohoiki Road realignment would be along the edge of an agricultural field to the west of the existing road.

Water lines would be installed along Upper and Lower Pohoiki Road and along Highway 137A from the intersection with Lower Pohoiki Road to the intersection with Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road. Table 1 summarizes the proposed Undertaking.

**Table 1. Proposed Project Components and Improvements**

Section	Description	Length	Proposed Improvements
Upper Pohoiki Road	Intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 132 to western end of Lower Pohoiki Road	12,389 feet (2.3 miles)	Realign road, repave, install water line
Leilani Avenue	Along Leilani Avenue between Kahukai Street and Pohoiki Road	1,000 feet (0.2 mile)	Repave
Lower Pohoiki Road	Eastern end of Upper Pohoiki Road to intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137	11,096 feet (2.1 miles)	Realign road, repave, install water line
Highway 137a (north)	Along Highway 137 from Pohoiki Road to the intersection with Highway 132 and Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road	18,000 feet (3.4 miles)	Realign road, repave, install water line
Kapoho Beach Road	Along road from Highway 137	60 feet (0.01 mile)	Repave
Moani Street	Along road from Highway 137	25 feet (0.005 mile)	Repave
Pua O Kapoho Street	Along road from Highway 137	25 feet (0.005 mile)	Repave
Kapoho Kai Drive	Along road from Highway 137	25 feet (0.005 mile)	Repave
Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road	Along road from intersection of Highways 132 and 137	892 feet (0.2 mile)	Repave

Section	Description	Length	Proposed Improvements
Highway 137b (MacKenzie State Recreation Area)	Along Highway 137 through MacKenzie State Recreation Area	4,850 feet (0.9 mile)	Repave

### Road Construction Activity

The reconstruction of the roadways would involve the use of heavy construction equipment (excavators and graders) to construct a new paved road on top of the original road covered by hardened lava that has covered the original road. In some cases, the existing road was not covered in hardened lava and those sections would be excavated and repaved to meet current standards. Lower Pohoiki Road would be realigned, and a new segment of road would be constructed on the edge of a previously disturbed agricultural field. All excavated hardened lava material would be repurposed to fill depressed areas that are below the planned road grade. Any visible asphalt sections of the existing road would be excavated along with the subbase material and would be transported to the designated stockpile location at the Highway Maintenance quarry site.

With a few exceptions, noted below, the 44-foot-wide roadway would contain two 12-foot-wide paved lanes and a 10-foot-wide shoulder on either side. The shoulders would be comprised of a 5-foot-wide paved section abutting an outermost 5-foot-wide unpaved section of shoulder. Excavations would be less than 1.5 feet deep except where the hardened lava is at a higher elevation than the surrounding area. In no case would excavations extend below the hardened lava. Figure 2 shows a typical cross section of the road.

Along road sections constructed on top of the hardened lava the road would change elevation to follow the grade of the naturally hardened lava. The hardened lava would be graded as needed outside of the roadway to maintain a 1:1 slope adjacent to the roadway to maintain a safe roadway condition for drivers; in some cases, the new roadway would be as much as 80 feet higher than the original roadway. The road widening would be outside of the original road footprint in some areas. The widest disturbance of hardened lava would be approximately 70 feet on either side of the road to create a roadway shoulder with appropriate slopes; along most of the alignment, the width of hardened lava disturbance would be less than 20 feet. Stormwater would be directed to the roadway shoulders along the side of the road.

To accommodate the road realignments and grading of hardened lava, the Subrecipient would purchase and acquire portions of adjacent private property parcels to expand their right-of-way (ROW), as discussed further below. All construction work would be completed within either the Subrecipient’s current ROW, or areas expanded by the acquisition of private properties to accommodate road realignments.

### Water Line Construction Activity

The Undertaking would include installation of water lines along Upper and Lower Pohoiki Road as well as Highway 137a. Water lines would be installed concurrently with the road construction. Water lines would be installed along the northern side of Pohoiki Road from just east of the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 132 to the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137. The water

line would then cross Highway 137 and run along the eastern side of Highway 137 to Kapoho Beach Road. Water lines would not be installed on Leilani Avenue, the side streets connecting to Highway 137 (Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road, Kapoho Beach Road, Moani Road, Pua O Kapoho, and Kapoho Kai Drive), nor along Highway 137 in MacKenzie State Recreation Area.

Along most of the alignment, water lines would be installed under the unpaved shoulder of the road, just outside the travel lane. Figure 3 shows a typical cross section. In some road sections where the remnant heat of the hardened lava is too high to install water lines underground (such as along Upper Pohoiki Road near the fissures) the water line would be installed in a V-shaped riprap trench, which would extend the project footprint 16 feet to the north. The V-shaped riprap trench would allow heat to continue to dissipate from the hardened lava while allowing the water line to be installed and operated (Figure 4).

### *Upper Pohoiki Road*

Along Upper Pohoiki Road, approximately 12,000 feet of the hardened lava would be graded and shaped to create a road surface that conforms as close as possible to the original road alignment. Approximately 450 feet of existing road not covered by hardened lava would be repaved. In addition, approximately 1,000 feet of hardened lava-covered Leilani Avenue, which is connected to Upper Pohoiki Road, would be graded and repaved (Figure 5). Along Upper Pohoiki Road and Leilani Avenue, the Subrecipient would acquire portions of 26 adjacent parcels, totaling an additional 1,041,199 square feet of ROW. Road construction along Upper Pohoiki Road and Leilani Avenue along with water line installation along Upper Pohoiki Road is expected to take 8 months to complete.

### *Lower Pohoiki Road*

Along Lower Pohoiki Road, approximately 11,096 feet of road would be realigned and paved. Starting where Upper and Lower Pohoiki Road meet, approximately 4,096 feet would be resurfaced and widened. To the east of that, approximately 7,000 feet of road would be realigned along the edge of an existing agricultural field (Figure 6). This realignment would minimize impacts to the exceptional mango trees that form a canopy over the existing Lower Pohoiki Road. The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders (as part of a later, separate project). Road construction and water line installation along Lower Pohoiki Road is expected to take 8 months to complete.

### *Highway 137 Project A*

Along Highway 137a, approximately 18,000 feet of the hardened lava flow would be graded and shaped to create a road surface that conforms as close as possible to the original road alignment. Approximately 250 feet of existing road not covered by hardened lava would be repaved. In addition, connections to four lava-inundated roads that connect to Highway 137a would be graded and repaved: 60 feet of Kapoho Beach Road, 25 feet of Moani Road, 25 feet of Pua O Kapoho Road, and 25 of Kapoho Kai Drive (Figure 7). Along Highway 137a, the Subrecipient would acquire portions of 29 adjacent parcels, totaling an additional 228,510 square feet of ROW. Road construction and water line installation along Highway 137a is expected to take 6 months to complete.

### *Highway 137 Project B*

Along Highway 137b, approximately 3,425 feet is covered by hardened lava and would be graded to create a road surface that conforms as close as possible to the original road alignment.

Approximately 1,425 linear feet of existing road not covered by hardened lava would be repaved (Figure 8). Road construction along Highway 137b is expected to take 5 months to complete.

### *Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road*

Along Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road, approximately 645 feet is covered by hardened lava and would be graded to create a road surface that conforms as close as possible to the original road alignment. Approximately 232 feet of existing road not covered by hardened lava would be repaved (Figure 9). Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road would have two sections, paved and unpaved, with different dimensions. The paved section would be approximately 95 feet long and would be 44 feet wide, the middle 34 feet of which would be paved and the remaining unpaved. The unpaved section of this road would be 782 feet long and would be 40 feet wide. Road construction along Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road is expected to take 5 months to complete.

### **Area of Potential Effects (APE)**

FEMA determined that the direct Area of Potential Effect (APE) for the Undertaking is limited to the areas within which construction and ground-disturbing activity would be confined to excavation on the hardened lava (22,400 linear feet) and excavation of the road section not covered by hardened lava (12,400 linear feet). The APE encompasses four sections of roadwork (Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road, Highway 137a and 137b, and Lower Pohoiki Road) and the staging areas.

The vertical APE for archaeological resources is limited to excavations into the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption along 22,400 linear feet of the road corridor and 12,400 linear feet excavation to repave the road not covered by hardened lava. The ground-disturbing construction activity on the hardened lava (22,400 linear feet) would not extend below the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption. The ground-disturbing activity on the road not covered by hardened lava (12,400 linear feet) would be in previously disturbed soil. An indirect APE of 0.5-mile radius from the Undertaking was considered to determine the potential for indirect effects (e.g., visual) outside the proposed project viewshed.

### **Identification and Evaluation of Historic Properties**

FEMA conducted a records search of the area affected within the APE and a surrounding 0.5-mile buffer using the State of Historic Preservation Division's Hawai'i Cultural Resource Information System (HICRIS) and Library, the National Park Service's online National Register of Historic Places and National Historic Landmarks database, the Hawai'i State Public Library system, the Pacific Collection of the Hamilton Library, the Ulukau Database and (<https://ulukau.org>), the Hawai'i State Archives Electronic Database 2022 (<https://digitalcollections.hawaii.gov>), and newspaper archives (<https://www.newspapers.com>).

The records search indicated that 14 cultural resources have been previously recorded within the direct APE. Of those, two sites are not inundated with lava, four sites are partially inundated with

hardened lava, and eight sites are completely inundated with hardened lava. The records search also identified 98 cultural resources in the indirect APE. Of those, 58 sites are completely inundated with hardened lava, and 40 sites are not inundated with lava. Table 1 shows 14 cultural resources within the direct APE, and Table 2 shows the 98 cultural resources within the indirect APE.

None of the sites within the direct or indirect APE are listed on the National Register of Historic Places (NRHP). One site is listed on the Hawai'i Register (SIHP 50-10-46-02529, MacKenzie Petroglyphs); it is in the indirect APE, 790 feet from the project area.

FEMA also conducted a reconnaissance archaeological survey in the four areas not inundated with hardened lava within the direct APE:

- Survey Area #1, Lower Pohoiki Road
- Survey Area #2, the section starting at the intersection of Lower Pohoiki Road and Highway 137a to the beginning of the hardened lava flow at Highway 137a
- Survey Area #3, sections of Highway 137b near MacKenzie State Recreation Area
- Survey Area #4, Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road

The reconnaissance survey was not conducted on hardened lava because the planned excavations for proposed roads and waterlines would not extend below the hardened lava into the original ground surface and there is no possibility of potential archaeological or historic sites existing within the hardened lava. The survey was also not extended into the indirect APE because these areas had been previously surveyed and any indirect effects by the Undertaking on known archaeological or historic sites in these areas could be assessed without a direct survey.

The survey reidentified two of the previously recorded sites within the direct APE that were not covered in hardened lava. Sites 50-10-46-0512 and -0513 were initially recorded by Bevacqua and Dye (1972) as part of the proposed Kapoho-Kalapana Highway project in the 1970s; these sites were rerecorded under this current investigation. The four previously recorded sites within the direct APE that were partially inundated with hardened lava (sites 50-10-46-02521, -02522, 02529, and -04300) could not be relocated during the survey.

Site 02512 is within the Ahupua'a of Pohoiki, Puna District, Island of Hawai'i. It is an enclosure with associated historic artifacts (one farm machinery part, several glass bottles, and glass bottle fragments). The site is interpreted to have been constructed in the historic era and was most likely used for habitation or agriculture.

Site 02513 is within the Ahupua'a of Pohoiki, Puna District, Island of Hawai'i. It appears as an enclosure complex comprised of four features with five associated sub features: Feature 1 - Stacked core-filled rock wall, Feature 1A - Circular Enclosure, Feature 1B - Ditch/drainage; Feature 2 - Linear rock wall, Feature 2A - Ditch/drainage, Feature 2B - Circular alignment; Feature 3 - Linear Terrace Retaining Wall; Feature 4 - Linear Terrace Retaining Wall, and Feature 4A - Ditch/drainage. The site is interpreted to have been constructed in the pre-Contact era and was most likely used for agriculture.

As a result of the current investigation, four new archaeological sites were identified during the field site survey:

- Site TS-4366-001 is a segment of the Hawai'i Consolidated Railroad within the Ahupua'a of Pohoiki, Puna District, Island of Hawai'i. The historic railroad alignment consists of a Hilo Railroad branch line segment of the Hawai'i Consolidated Railroad, as shown on USGS Topographical Maps 1924 and 1928. No evidence of any surficial features of the railroad segment were evident. No cultural material was found on the ground surface.
- Site TS-4366-002 is within the Ahupua'a of Pohoiki, Puna District, Island of Hawai'i. The site is approximately 1 to 3 meters southwest of Pohoiki Road. The site is comprised of one feature: Feature 1 – Linear Wall with curved corners and associated Historic Artifacts. The site functioned in the historic period for agriculture. Two USGS topographical maps (1894 and 1902) feature a rendering of the wall, referring to it as “Rycroft’s Orchard; ancient cultivating ground,” which operated under R. Rycroft Grant 3209 for the Olaa Sugar Company.
- Site TS-4366-003 is within the Ahupua'a of Pohoiki, Puna District, Island of Hawai'i and is approximately 1 to 3 meters northeast of Pohoiki Road. The site is comprised of one feature: Feature 1 - Linear Wall. The historic wall’s function is interpreted to be related to agriculture.
- Site TS-4366-004 is within the Ahupua'a of Pohoiki, Puna District, Island of Hawai'i and is approximately 6 meters southeast of Government Road. The site is comprised of three features spaced at approximately 3 meters apart: Feature 1 – Mound; Feature 2 – A small mound; Feature 3 - Linear Terrace/Wall. The site’s function is most likely related to agriculture and shelter and is interpreted to have been constructed in the pre-Contact period.

This Project area has been bulldozed and dry farmed in recent times. Given this information, there is low likelihood of any previously unknown sites eligible for listing on the National Register to be present. Due to the extensive nature of previous ground disturbances within the area, it is unlikely that any unknown, intact archaeological deposits are extant in the Project area. Therefore, the potential for project construction to encounter unknown, subsurface archaeological deposits is considered unlikely.

## **Conclusion**

Should you have any knowledge of historic properties or cultural resources in the vicinity of the Undertaking, or if you have questions or concerns related to the Undertaking, please do not hesitate to contact me within 30-days after receipt of this letter. Please use the reply reference code “DH-PA-4366 PW 00053 PW 00055” in your response. Also, feel free to share this letter with any other Native Hawaiian individuals or organizations that are not on the Notification List, who may have information about any properties or resources that may be affected by the proposed Undertaking.

Should you have any other related questions or comments, please do not hesitate to contact David Herdrich, FEMA Environmental Protection Specialist and Archaeologist at FEMA's Pacific Area Office in Honolulu at [david.herdrich@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:david.herdrich@fema.dhs.gov) or 808-228-2064, or contact me directly at [kenneth.sessa@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:kenneth.sessa@fema.dhs.gov) or 816-283-7960.

Sincerely,

DAVID R COHEN

Digitally signed by DAVID R  
COHEN  
Date: 2022.09.02 23:41:17 -07'00'

David R. Cohen  
Senior Environmental Protection Specialist  
*for* Kenneth Sessa  
(Acting) Environmental Officer  
FEMA Region IX

Enclosures

cc:

Keone Kalawe, Interested Party  
Keiki Kekipi, Interested Party  
Hannah H. Veloria, Interested Party  
Berkeley Yoshida, Hawaiian Civic Club of Ka'u  
Palikapu Dedman, Interested Party  
Mililani Trask, Na Koa Ikaika KaLahui Hawaii  
Dr. Sylvia M. Hussey, Office of Hawaiian Affairs  
Kai Markell, Office of Hawaiian Affairs  
Susan Osborne, Interested Party

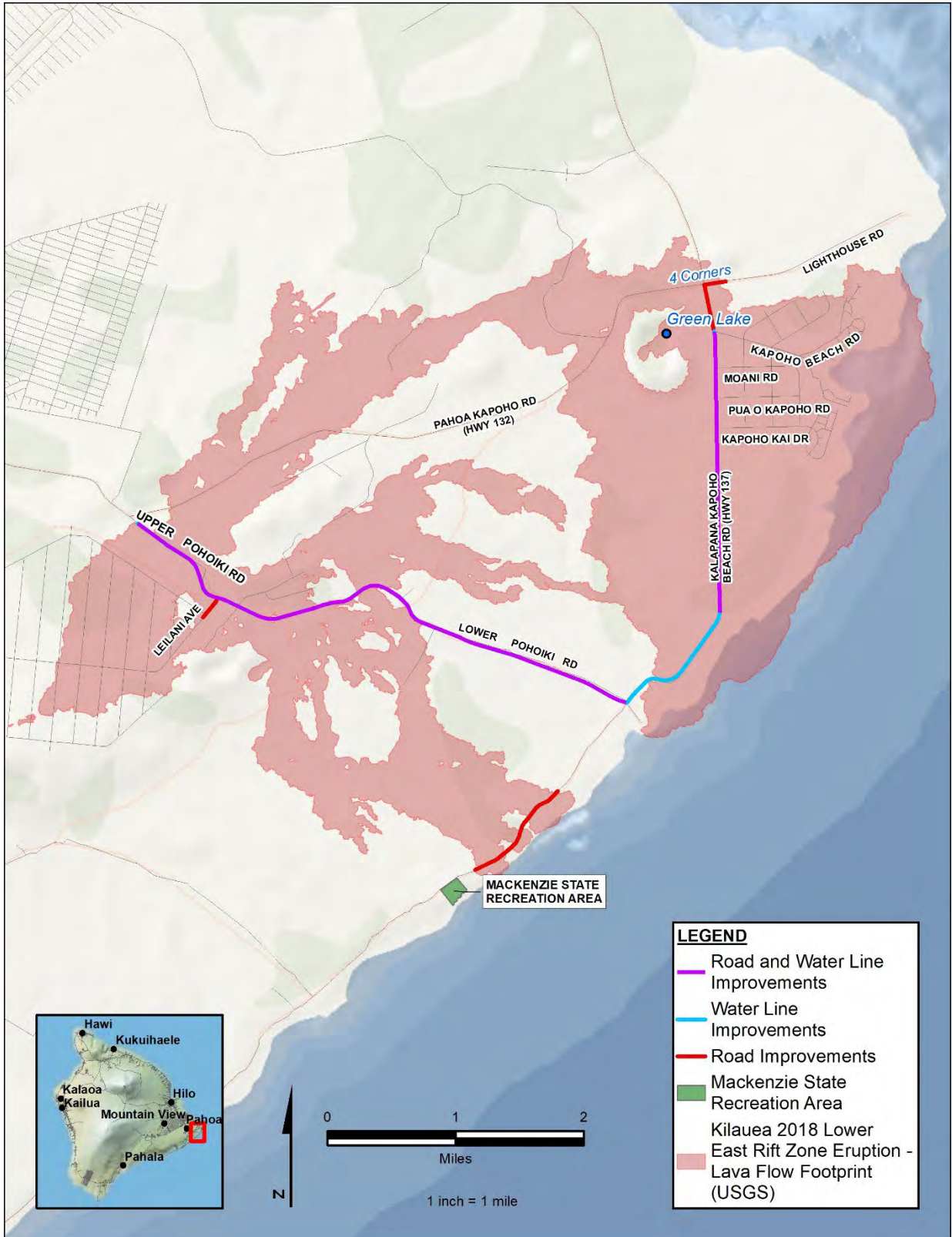


Figure 1. Location map of proposed road and waterline improvements



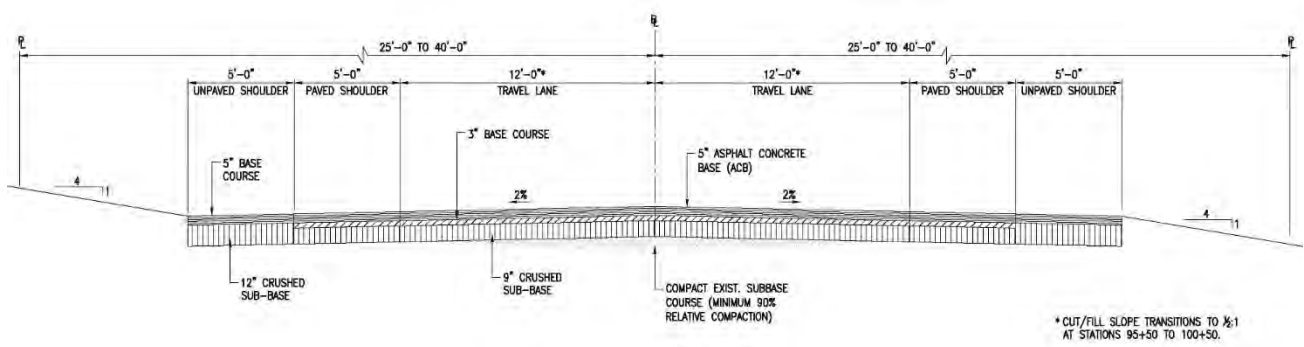
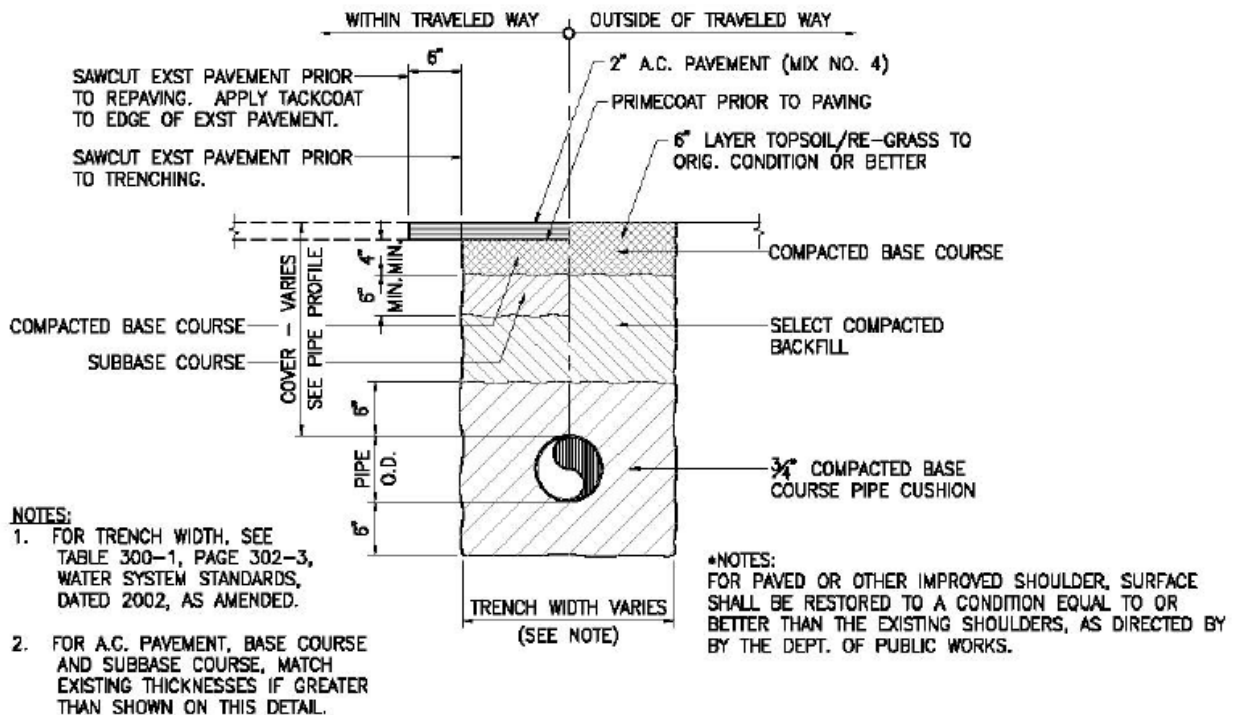


Figure 2. Typical cross section of proposed road



**TYPICAL DUCTILE IRON PIPE TRENCH SECTION  
 FOR COUNTY ROADS  
 NOT TO SCALE**

Figure 3. Typical Section for Water Line Installation

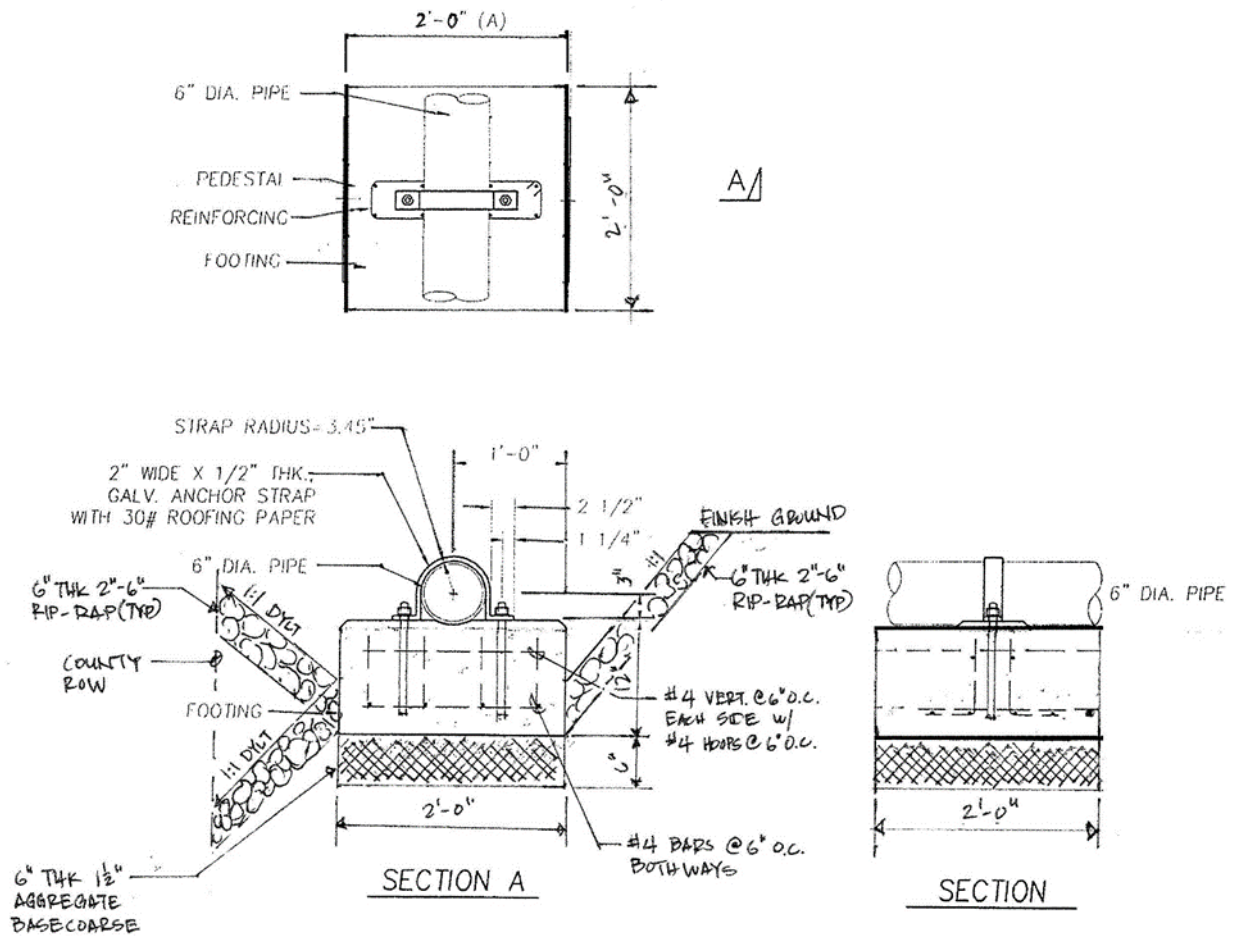


Figure 4. Typical Section for Water Line Installation in V-Shaped Riprap Trench

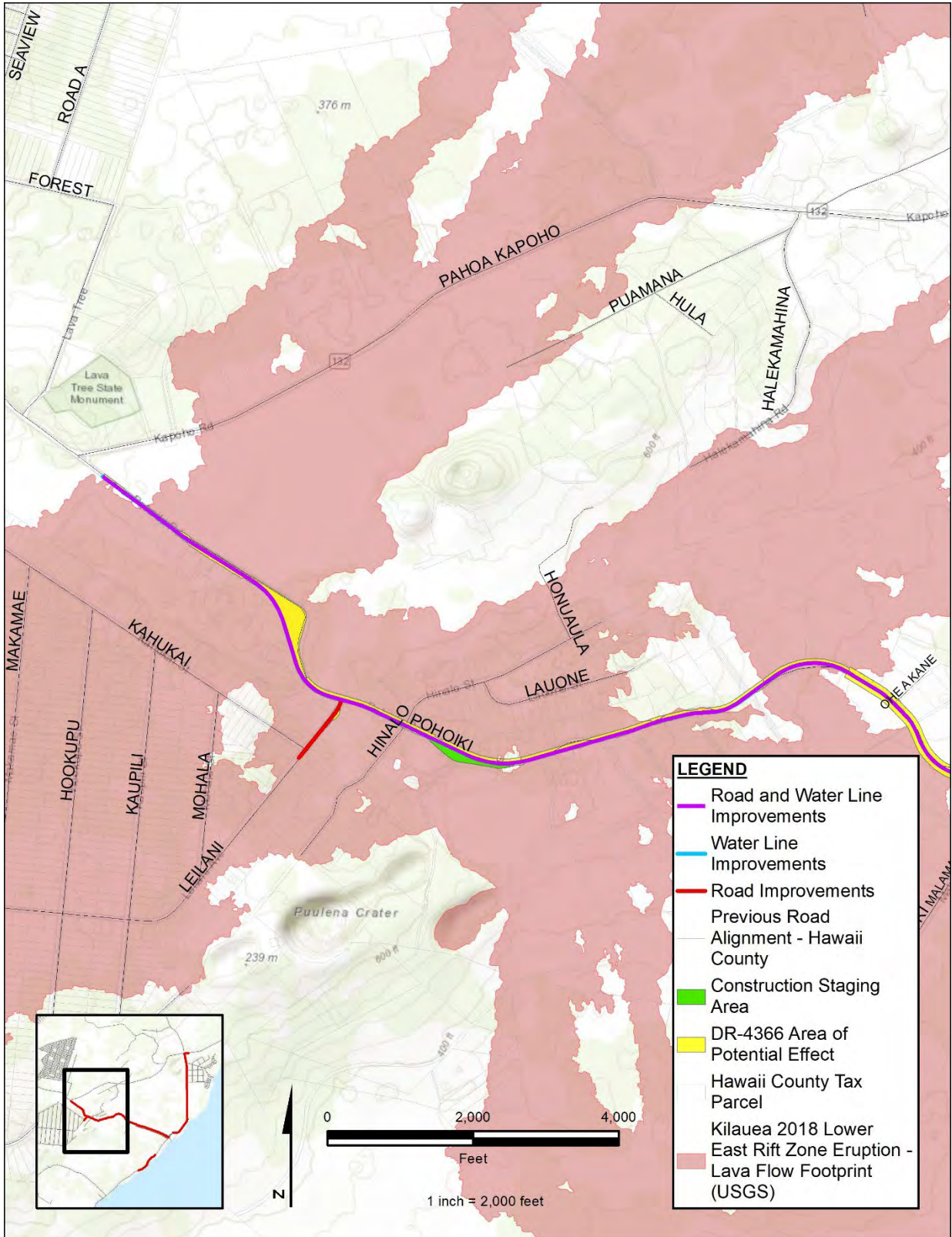


Figure 5. Shows project area along Upper Pohoiki Road

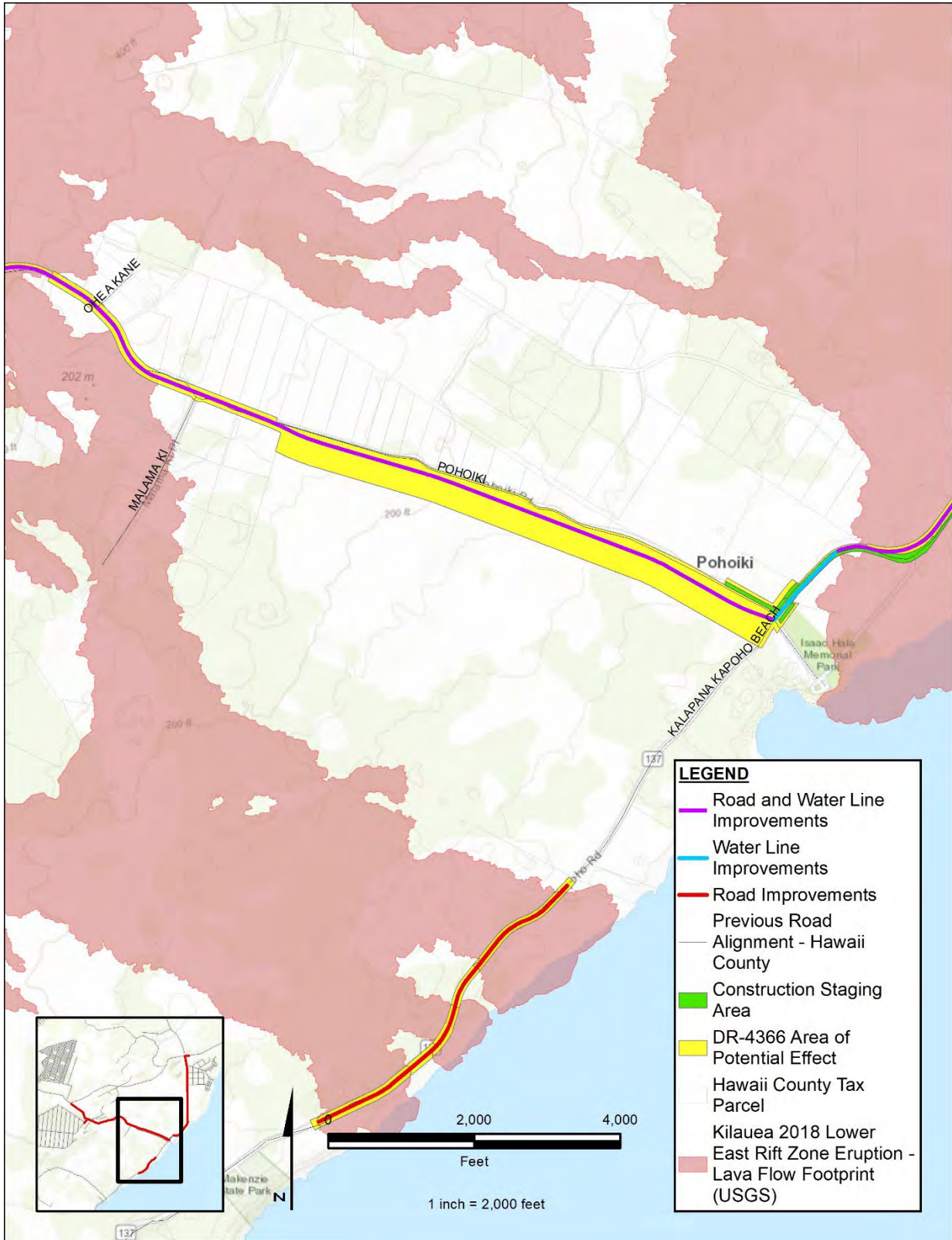


Figure 6. Map showing proposed road improvements and new alignment compared to old alignment for Lower Pohoiki Road

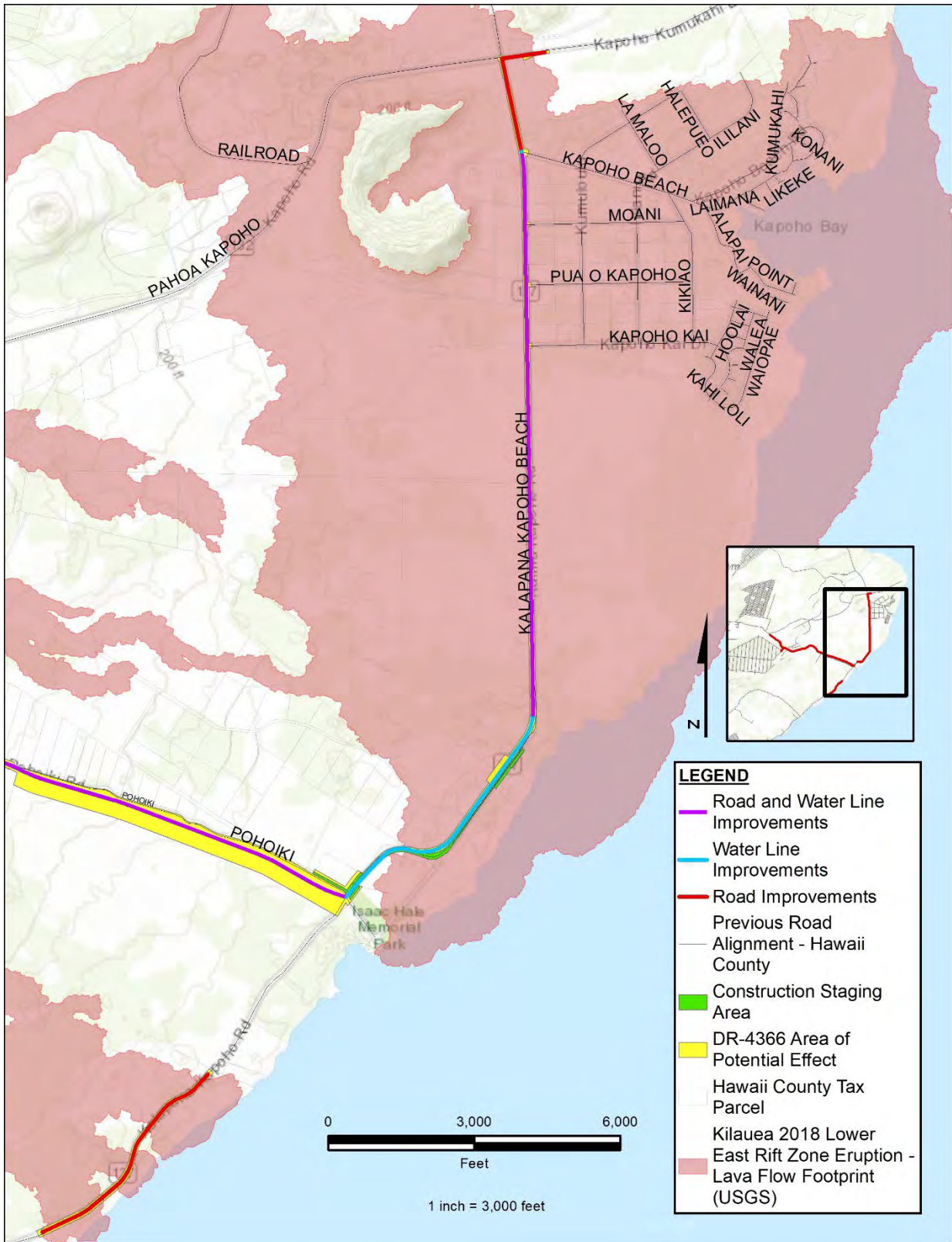


Figure 7. Map showing proposed road location of Highway 137a and stub-out roads



Figure 8. Map showing proposed road improvements for Highway 137 B.

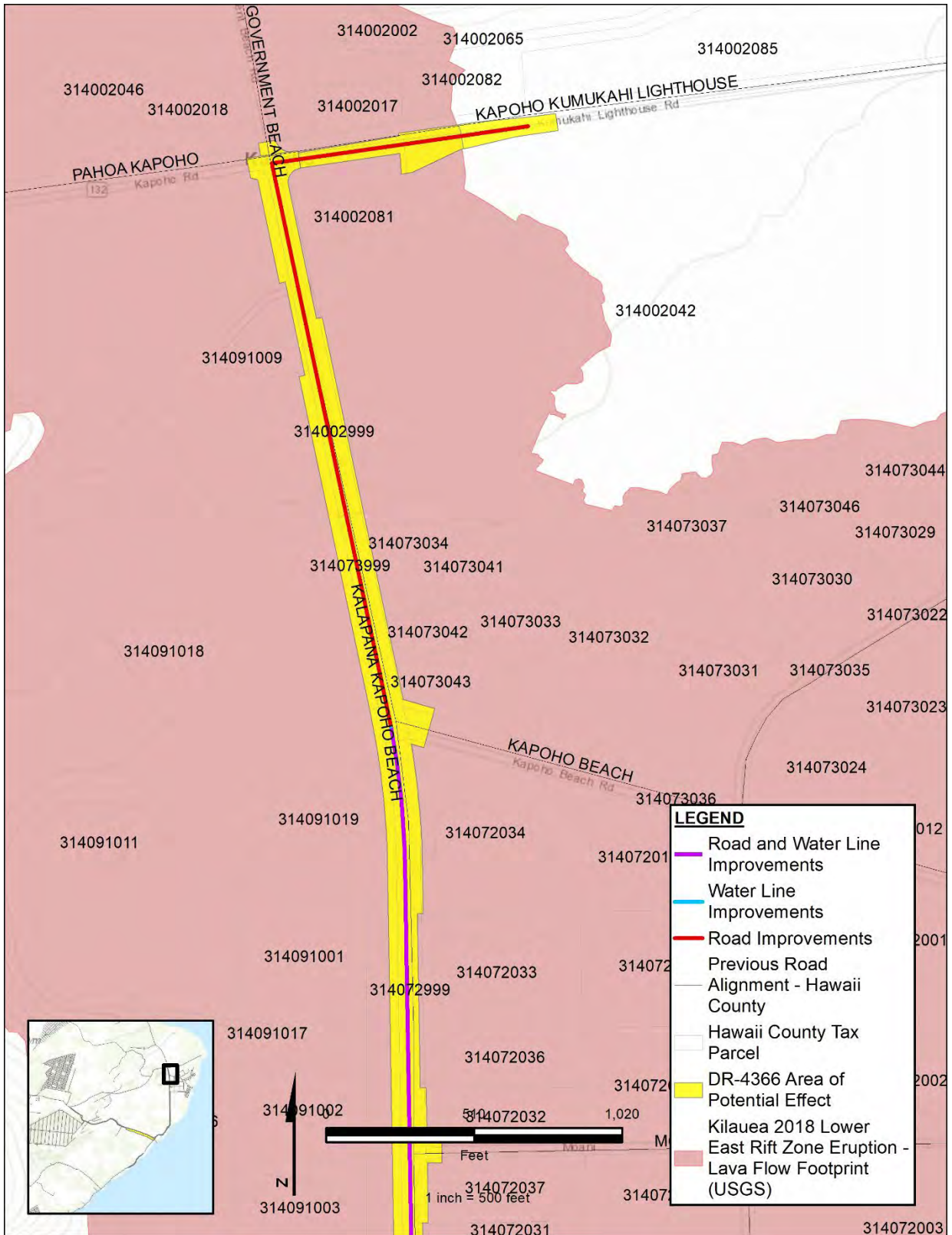


Figure 9. Location of proposed road alignment for Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road

**Table 1: Resources Identified in the Direct APE**

ID #	SIHP #50-10-46-	Site Name	Project Component	Site Description	Comments
2019RE02193	02503	Agricultural Complex	Survey Area #2	Site consists of several walls, 2 enclosures, numerous depressions, and mounds.	Inundated with lava.
2019RE02196	02506	Enclosure	Survey Area #2	Site consists of an open-ended enclosure (1.5m high) surrounding a small lava tube.	Inundated with lava.
2019RE02198	21352	Water Hole	Survey Area #2	Modified sink that was probably used continuously through the precontact and historic eras as a watering hole. Consists of a natural sink in bedrock that has been modified with a faced, stacked basalt wall around the rim of the opening.	Inundated with lava.
2019RE02200	02512	Enclosure	Survey Area #1	A small, lightly constructed enclosure with rough paving and crude entrance. Most likely of recent origin and utilization.	Not inundated with lava.
2019RE06447	02502	Pu'ala'a Village	Survey Area #2	Part of site complex 46-4294; site encompasses 40 acres; features include 20 houses; garden pits; interconnecting paths; heiau. Visited by the missionaries Ellis, Thurston, and Bishop in 1823.	Inundated with lava.
2019RE06452	02513	Enclosure	Survey Area #1	A large, unusually shaped enclosure encompassing 5,500 sq m. The walls are constructed mainly of small pahoehoe slabs. Appears to be of recent origin.	Not inundated with lava.
2019RE06479	04294	Pū'ala'a Village Makai	Survey Area #2	Complex of features including walls, 0.5-0.65m wide x 1m; 35 enclosures; 97 stone mounds (10 paved); platforms (3 stepped); modified lava tubes; paved areas; 13 pits; possible burials & misc. features.	Inundated with lava.
2019RE07459	12153	Burial	Survey Area #2	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994; site consists of platform, 3.8 x 2.08 x 0.7m.	Inundated with lava.
2019RE02748	02529	MacKenzie Petroglyphs	Survey Area #3	Site consists of petroglyph field containing about 90 figures, reversed letters, letters, circles, lines, and dots on smooth pahoehoe lava next to a precipice which falls 10 meters to the sea.	Approximately the northern 2/3 of the site is inundated with lava.



ID #	SIHP #50-10-46-	Site Name	Project Component	Site Description	Comments
2019RE06455	02521	Enclosure	Survey Area #3	Site consists of enclosure with walls 10m long x 1m high; located makai of Highway 137; appears to be of recent origin.	Partially inundated with lava; dense vegetation.
2019RE06456	02522	Enclosure/ Wall Complex	Survey Area #3	Site consists of a complex of enclosures and walls; overall site area 18,500m sq; walls average 1m high x 0.6m wide; appears to be of recent construction.	Partially inundated with lava; dense vegetation.
2019RE06457	02524	L-shapes/ Walls/Mounds	Survey Area #3	Site consists of 2 L-shaped structures; several walls; and numerous mounds; no site or feature dimensions given.	Inundated with lava.
2019RE06461	02528	Petroglyphs	Survey Area #3	Site consists of cluster of petroglyphs depicting 16 letters; 8 of the letters appear in 4 groups of 2 each & possibly represent initials; the rest appear to be more elaborate and older.	Inundated with lava.
2019RE06481	04300	Unknown	Survey Area #3	Unknown information for this site that was labeled as site 4300 in a 1965 USGS map for Kapoho quad. No report or reference to this site number was found.	Mostly inundated with lava; dense vegetation covers area of site not inundated with lava.

**Table 2: Resources Identified in the Indirect APE**

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
06442	04250	King's Pillars	1-4-002: 092, Kula	Hudson (1932). Rock cairns commemorating chiefs visit to Kumukahi.	1.25 mi NE	Y*
06551	19032	Large Platform	1-4-002: 048, Kula	Hudson (1932). Recorded as destroyed.	1.45 mi NE	Y*
07444	04251	Kumukahi Grave Sites	1-4-002:092, Kula	Puoa-type grave sites (2) not destroyed by 1960 lava flow.	1.5 mi NE	Y*
07447	21794	Stone Burial Crypts	1-4-002:092, Kula	Site in the kipuka of 1960 lava flow. Numerous platform crypts built on an earlier a'a flow; varying in height from 8-10cm to 1.5m	1.27 mi NE	N
07445	21792	Stone Burial Crypts	1-4-002:052 :092, Kula	Site in the kipuka of 1960 lava flow. Numerous platform crypts built on an earlier a'a flow; varying in height from 8-10cm to 1.5m.	1.10 mi NE	N
07446	21793	Stone Burial Crypts	1-4-002:052, Kula	Site in the kipuka of 1960 lava flow. Numerous platform crypts built on an earlier a'a flow; varying in height from 8-10cm to 1.5m.	1.0 mi NE	N
06532	19843	Pu'u Kuka'e Mounds	1-4-002:002, Kula	Site area 25 x 15m at the base of Pu'u Kuka'e, consists of 4 features: Fe.1, alignment, 7m long x 2m wide; Fe.2, mound, 4 x 2.5 x 0.6m; Fe.3, mound, 3 x 3 x 0.8m; Fe.4, alignment, 12m long.	0.25 mi N	N
06445	02500	Kuki'i Heiau	1-4-002:002, Kula	Platform site is at the summit of Kukii Hill. Originally recorded by Stokes (1906), as a paved platform. Rerecorded by Hudson (1932), paving no longer evident. Platform measures 37 x 21m. The site is associated with the legend of Umi.	0.25 mi N	N
07474	19844	Kuki'i Cyst	1-4-002:002, Kula	Burial Site. Originally described by Hudson 1932; consists of slab-lined cyst & pavement, 3 x 2m; overall site area 20 x 20m. At the crest of Pu'u Kuka'e.	0.25 mi N	N
02194	02504	Platform	1-4-093:045, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Site part of 50-10-46-2505; consists of platform, 10 x 7 x 0.4-1.5m; 2 adjoining enclosures (4m di x 0.5m high & 2.5 x 2.5 x 0.2m) on top of platform.	530 ft SE	Y
02195	02505	Enclosures, Walls, Mound, Platform	1-4-093:046, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Site includes 50-10-46-2504; consists of 4 enclosures, several walls, a mound, and platform, 4.5 x 3.2 x 0.95.	323 ft SE	Y

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
02197	02507	Agricultural, Habitation Complex	1-3-008:016, 999, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Site consists of enclosures and ag features; walls range from 0.8-1.1m high, appears to be recent. Remnants of an historic permanent habitation site complex.	790 ft SE	N
06446	2501	Kapoho Petroglyphs	1-4-091:018, Kapoho	Site consists of petroglyphs on rock slabs that form the southern exterior of Kapoho Crater, variety of forms. Several excellent depictions of men with upraised arms grasping canoe paddles or war clubs among triangular-bodied figures.	790 ft W	Y
06449	2509	Enclosure	1-3-008:016, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Site consists of irregularly shaped enclosure, near Isaac Hale Park.	405 ft SE	N
06478	7492	Unknown	1-4-091:009, Kapoho	Unknown information for this site that was labeled as site 7492 in a 1965 USGS map for Kapoho quad. No report or reference to this site number was found.	133 ft W	Y
06483	11565	Agricultural Habitation Complex	1-4-093:008, 007, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Recorded by ACH 1991, as platform (Fe.B); PHRI rerecorded site to consist of 2 features: cave, 15 x 7 x 1.25m; terrace, 5 x 2.5 x 0.67m; overall site area, 24 x 14m	75 ft NW	Y
06484	11574	Habitation	1-4-093:007, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Previously recorded by ACH 1991; later recorded by PHRI 1994, as cave, 12 x 4.5 x 0.86m, 3 walls (5.5m long, 4m long; 2m long) w/in 6m area on either side of entrance; overall site area 27.5 x 8m.	811 ft NW	Y
06485	11899	Habitation	1-4-093:008, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Recorded by ACH 1991, as agricultural mound; determined by PHRI 1994 to be historic hearth, 2.3 x 2 x 0.4m.	310 ft NW	Y
06486	11926	Habitation Site	1-4-093:007, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as cave, 21 x 20 x 0.74m; entrance, 1.2 x 0.8m; 20m NW of 46-11574.	867 ft NW	Y
06491	12127	Habitation Complex	1-4-093:002, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Originally identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994; site consists of 8 features: 5 mounds, 2 platforms, 1 enclosure; overall site area 64 x 39m.	805 ft NW	Y
06493	12129	Habitation Complex	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Site identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of 18 features: 5 platforms, 3 caves, 3 modified outcrops, 4 mounds, 1 enclosure, C-shape, 1 terrace.	1000 ft NW	Y

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
06496	12132	Habitation Complex	1-4-093:004, 005, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by 1994. Consists of 11 features: 3 caves, 1 mound, 1 modified outcrop, 2 enclosures, 2 platforms, 2 walls.	964 ft NW	Y
06497	12133	Habitation Complex	1-4-093:005, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by 1994. Consists of 11 features: 7 mounds, 2 modified outcrops, 1 enclosure, 1 platform; overall site area 45 x 38m.	0.22 mi NW	Y
06498	12135	Habitation Complex	1-4-093:005, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of 9 features: 1 mound, 2 walls, 3 platforms, 2 enclosures; overall site dimensions 80 x 45m. Located between sites 12143 and 12136.	0.28 mi NW	Y
06499	12136	Habitation Complex	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of 4 features: 1 C-shape, 1 enclosure, 1 platform; overall site area 50 x 20m.	0.39 mi NW	Y
06500	12137	Ag/Habitation Complex	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of 13 features: 7 mounds, 2 walls, 2 modified outcrops, 1 platform, 1 terrace; overall site area 85 x 60m.	0.39 mi NW	Y
06503	12140	Residential Complex	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; 1994 reidentified by PHRI. Consists of 4 features: cave, 7.6 x 6.4 x 1.3m; platform, 7 x 5 x 1.1m; mound, 3.2 x 2 x 0.97; mound, 3 x 2 x 1m; overall site area 50 x 35m.	0.51 mi NW	Y
06504	12141	Residential Complex	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; 1994 reidentified by PHRI. Consists of 8 features: 2 caves, 2 walls, 2 modified outcrop, 1 platform, 1 enclosure; overall site area 105 x 60m.	0.45 mi NW	Y
06505	12141	Agricultural Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991, 1994 reidentified by PHRI. Consists of 8 features: 2 caves, 2 walls, 2 modified outcrops, 1 platform, 1 enclosure; overall site area 105 x 60m.	0.45 mi NW	Y
06509	12160	Ag/Habitation Complex	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Consists of 7 features: 4 mounds; 2 walls, 1 modified outcrop; overall site area 125 x 60m.	0.45 mi NW	Y

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
06511	12162	Trail	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Site originally identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of paved trail, 170 x 1.5m; trail terminates at mound, 2 x 1.5 x 0.4m; immediately northeast of site 46-12160.	0.30 mi NW	Y
06512	12185	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994 & determined to be separate site. Consists of cave, 3.75 x 3.5 x 1.2m.	0.50 mi NW	Y
06513	12188	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified ACH 1991: A. wall; B. platform; C. cave. PHRI 1994, redefined: platform, 9 x 4 x 0.8; cave, 12.5 x 7.5 x 1.07m; overall area 23 x 16 x 12.5.	0.54 mi NW	Y
06514	12572	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991 as habitation platform; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as platform, 5.9 x 5.6 x 0.00m.	0.21 mi NW	Y
06515	12668	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991 as habitation cave; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as separate site. Consists of cave, 85 x 26 x 1.3m; about 75m southwest of site 46-16178.	0.34 mi NW	Y
06516	12699	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991 as habitation cave; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as separate site. Consists of cave, 4.3 x 1.7m; about 25m east of 46-12141.	0.43 mi NW	Y
06517	12704	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991 as habitation cave; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as consisting of cave, 18 x 10 x 1.5m; mound, 1.3 x 1.1 x 0.4m; overall site area 18 x 10 x 1.5m.	0.43 mi NW	Y
06518	12724	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991 as habitation cave; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as consisting of cave, 10 x 5 x 1.1m; about 25m east of 46-12136.	1784 ft NW	Y
06519	12726	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991 as habitation cave; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as consisting of cave, 15 x 9.4 x 0.55m; about 12m east of 46-12724.	1692 ft NW	Y
06520	12774	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, 034; Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991 as habitation platform; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as consisting of cave, 6.6 x 6.3 x 0.7m; about 50m south of 46-12140.	2700 ft NW	Y

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
06521	16178	Habitation Site	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994 as consisting of cave, 14 x 3 x 0.4m; about 10m west of 46-12125.	1542 ft NW	Y
06522	19064	Boundary Wall	1-4-093:001, 002, 003, 004, 005, 006, 035; Ahalanui, Laepao'o, Pu'ala'a	Site consists of wall, 0.6m wide x 0.9-1.1m high; grant parcel wall of Grant 1015 shown on Loebenstein's 1895 map.	74 ft SW	Y
06523	03946	Heiau	1-4-002:004, Pu'ala'a	Heiau platform, 22 x 31m; opihi, cowry shells, fish vertebrae found; charcoal sample taken for future dating.	315 ft E	Y
06525	03948	Platform	1-4-002:004, Pu'ala'a	Platform, roughly square, 4.5m, and about 1.8m high. Well-made of large a'a chunks with smaller a'a paving on top. Possibly either a fishing shrine or observation place for spotting fish.	558 ft E	Y
06526	03949	Possible Heiau	1-4-002:004, Pu'ala'a	Platform. An elongated, stepped platform, approximately 2.5 x 15 x 5m, and 2m high. Possibly a religious structure.	312 ft E	Y
07455	12134	Burial		Site identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Consists of cave, 85 x 60m; between 46-12136 and 46-12138.	2093 ft NW	Y
07456	12145	Burial	1-4-093:009, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of platform, 3.5 x 2.3 x 0.5m.	829 ft NW	Y
07457	12146	Burial	1-4-093:009, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of platform, 3 x 2.3 x 0.48m.	810 ft NW	Y
07458	12147	Burial	1-4-093:004, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of platform, 4 x 4 x 0.6m.	657 ft NW	Y
07460	12154	Burial	1-4-093:009, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of platform, 5 x 3.5 x 0.5-1.25m; part of site complex 50-10-46-12157.	607 ft NW	Y
07461	12156	Burial/ Habitation Complex	1-4-093:008, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Identified by ACH 1991; reidentified by PHRI 1994. Site consists of cave, 6 x 4 x 1m (main chamber); overall site dimensions 19.5 x 8 x 1m.	394 ft NW	Y
07462	12124	Platform with Burial	1-4-093:004, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Platform with burial	783 ft NW	Y

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
07463	12124	Platform with Burial Vault (historic)	1-4-093:004, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Platform with Burial Vault (historic)	591 ft NW	Y
07464	12124	Possible burial	1-4-093:004, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Possible burial	593 ft NW	Y
07465	12126	Platform with Burial Vault (historic)	1-4-093:001, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Platform with Burial Vault (historic)	200 ft NW	Y
07466	12126	Possible burial	1-4-093:001, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Possible burial	76 ft NW	Y
07467	12126	Possible burial	1-4-093:001, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Possible burial	3 ft NW	Y
07468	12130	Platform with Burial	1-4-093:001, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Platform with burial	850 ft W	Y
07469	12128	Platform with Burial Vault (historic)	1-4-093:001, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Platform with Burial Vault (historic)	1000 ft W	Y
07470	12125	Platform with Burial Vault (historic)	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Platform with Burial Vault (historic)	1536 ft W	Y
07471	12138	Possible burial	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Possible burial	2810 ft W	Y
07472	12140	Platform with Burial	1-4-093:006, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Platform with Burial	3166 ft W	Y
07473	02503	Cave Burial	1-4-002:015, Pu'ala'a	This is a cave shelter, crescent-shaped in plan, in the same cliff face as 50-Ha-A10-11, about 200 meters further E.	603 ft W	Y
06458	2525	Petroglyphs	1-3-008:001, Kaukulau, Ki (b)	Site consists of a series of petroglyphs; 35 dots; circles; lines; & probable letters.	272 ft SE	Y
06459	2526	Lava Tube	1-3-008:018, Kaukulau, Ki (b)	Site consists of lava tube with 2 chambers separated by a wall. No site or feature dimensions. Possible refuge cave during a time of war.	525 ft WNW	N
06460	2527	Petroglyphs	1-3-008:001, Kaukulau, Ki (b)	Site consists of 12 petroglyphs depicting figures, concentric circles, lines, and dots.	173 ft E	Y
06462	2530	King's Highway (King's Trail)	1-3-007:026, Malama 1	Site consists of a curb-lined trail that parallels the ocean; no dimensions given.	850 ft NE	N

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
07450	2523	Burial Platform	1-3-008:018, Kaukulau, Ki (b)	Site consists of 3 platforms; a large rectangular main platform, 11 x 7 x 0.6-71.5m, depression, 3 x 2 x 0.5m deep; and 2 peripheral platforms, 1 paved. May have been a ceremonial structure that was converted into a burial platform.	330 ft NW	Y
02199	02510	Pohoiki Warm Spring	1-3-008:097, Pohoiki	Site consists of spring located behind pebble beach at Pohoiki Bay; forms pool, 8 x 6m.	513 ft SE	N
02201	02515	Enclosure, Platform, Well	1-3-008:034, 097, 013, Pohoiki	Site consists of complex, 50 x 25m; comprised of enclosure, stone-lined well, wall, and platform.	125 ft S	N
02202	02516	Possible Agricultural Complex	1-3-008:097, 015, Keahialaka	Site consists of a massive complex of walls, enclosures, mounds; overall site area, 100 x 50m.	1577 ft SW	N
02203	02517	Mahina'aka'aka Heiau aka Mahinakaka	1-3-008:015, Keahialaka	Site consists of a large, stepped platform, 40 x 24 x 2.5m; originally surface was paved, but was reported as disturbed by Hudson (1932).	2141 ft SW	N
02205	30129	Concrete Cistern	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Circular concrete cistern, 12.8m in diameter x 1.5m deep, consists of vertical concrete walls with a thin layer of plaster. Two metal pipes extend into the east side of the cistern. Historic glass bottles collected near the base.	57 ft SE	N
02206	30130	Rectangular-shaped Pit	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Rectangular-shaped pit, 1.4m long x 1.1m wide, constructed of stacked small and medium cobbles. NW edge is collapsed. Function unknown, possibly related to the mill structure nearby.	76 ft SSE	N
02207	30131	Enclosure	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Enclosure that contains a series of constructed mauka/makai raised rows. Wall is 1.3m tall, 0.8m wide. In good condition.	51 ft SE	N
02208	30132	Concrete Slab	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Rectangular-shaped concrete foundation, 8.6m long x 4.3m wide, formed from concrete poured in place.	345 ft SE	N
02209	30133	Concrete Structure	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Two remnant concrete structures possibly used as a pig pen and related infrastructure. Both features were once roofed with a gutter system that fed the subterranean concrete cistern that forms the south portion of feature A.	397 ft SE	N



Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua‘a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
02210	30134	Concrete Structure	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Freestanding concrete oven and smokestack, older than the sites nearby, in poor condition.	371 ft SE	N
02211	30135	Concrete Cistern	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Square-shaped concrete cistern constructed of poured concrete formed with 2in x 18in boards. Constructed for water storage purposes, possibly related to the Rycroft's old mill.	523 ft SE	N
02212	30136	Enclosed Complex	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Walled enclosure and a former privy hole. Old maps show this is where Rycroft's house was located.	841 ft SE	N
02213	30137	Rycroft's Road	1-3-008:034, 014, 086, Pohoiki	Portion of an old mauka/makai road that once extended from Pohoiki Bay to the uplands of the ahupua‘a. Built between 1881-1885 by Robert Rycroft. No physical remnants of the road were observed. Site was plotted based on old maps.	511 ft SE	N
02214	30138	Wall	1-3-008:034, 086, Pohoiki	Mauka/makai wall segments (12m and 17m long). Possibly served as boundary markers for Rycroft's residence.	537 ft SE	N
02215	30139	L-shaped Alignment	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	L-shaped alignment, 1.9 x 1.5m, constructed of loosely piled medium and large ‘a‘ā cobbles.	238 ft SSE	N
02216	30140	Core-filled Wall	1-3-008:013, 097, Pohoiki	Core-filled wall segment, 8.8m long x 0.67m wide x 0.74m tall, situated just mauka of the Pohoiki coastal trail (site 2530).	570 ft SSE	N
02217	30141	Landscape Complex	1-3-008:097, 999, Pohoiki	Two cobble alignments and an enclosure (145m long x 30m wide), possibly served as curbing for the road leading into the property and a planting area to keep pigs out (or as a possible pen).	300 ft SE	N
02218	30142	Agricultural Complex	1-3-008:097, 999, Pohoiki	Complex of agricultural features: 15 linear cobble piles, nine mounds, and one modified depression. Possible byproducts of planting area preparation.	655 ft SW	N
02219	30143	Enclosure	1-3-008:097, Kapoho	Large irregular-shaped enclosure, 55m long x 45m wide, with an associated wall segment 3m from its NE corner that extends NE for 9.7m along a meandering path. A possible modern camping area.	522 ft SW	N

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
02220	30144	Cobblestone Trail	1-3-008:097, Kapoho	Steppingstone trail remnant just west of site 30143. A possible branch of the trail that heads NE.	861 ft SW	N
02221	30145	Wall	1-3-008:097, Pohoiki	Core-filled wall segment 10m long x 0.6m wide and 0.7m tall. Possible historic agricultural function.	970 ft SW	N
02222	30146	Wall	1-3-008:097, Pohoiki	Fairly straight wall running in a north direction for 19.7 meters. 75cm wide x 80cm tall on average. Possible function as an arbitrary boundary as there is land clearing on one side and the wall runs straight over natural undulations.	1284 ft SW	N
02223	30147	Pond	1-3-008:015, Keahialaka	Brackish water pond in a bedrock depression within a grove of coconut trees. Oval shaped, 7.6m long x 5m wide x 0.3m deep. Pond is spring-fed and water levels vary with the tide. Many 'ōpau'ūla observed within the pond.	1858 ft SW	N
02224	30148	Habitation Complex	1-3-008:097, 015, Keahialaka	Complex consisting of a platform, an enclosure, and a wall segment possibly used as habitation in the precontact period. Site has been damaged by coastal swells.	1760 ft SW	N
02225	30149	Agriculture Complex	1-3-008:097, 015, Kapoho	Mound complex and modified outcrop that becomes a shallow pond during high tide.	1608 ft SW	N
02226	30150	'A'ā Planting Area	1-3-008:097, 015, Pohoiki, Keahialaka	Large area (11.5 acres) a possible precontact informal agricultural site. Recording split the site into 4 functional areas (A-D).	790 ft SW	N
06448	2508	Enclosure	1-3-008:016, Kapoho, Ahalanui, Laepao'o	Site consists of enclosure, each wall measures 11 x 1 x 1m.	950 ft SE	N
06453	02514	Platform	1-3-008:085, Pohoiki	Site consists of a low circular platform, built against outcrop. A small platform crudely constructed of this rough lava. Possible function as a burial platform. No indications of human occupation or related sites.	366 ft SW	N
07852	07386	Pohoiki Mill Ruins	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Concrete mill/factory built by Rycroft consisting of a pig pen, the carpenters' shop (now Hale residence). The Pohoiki courthouse and jail were once on the property but are now destroyed.	78 ft SW	N

Resource ID# 2019RE-	SIHP # 50-10-46-	Site Name	TMK/ Ahupua'a	Site Description	Distance from APE+	Under lava (Y/N)*
07853	02511	Old Coffee Mill	1-3-008:034, Pohoiki	Two-story concrete building constructed by Robert Rycroft in the 1890s as a multipurpose industrial mill building.	78 ft SW	N

+Approximate distances derived from HICRIS; \*1960 Lava flow



**FEMA**

**IN REPLY REFER TO:**

DH-PA-4366 PW 00055-00053

December 15, 2022

Dr. Alan S. Downer, Ph.D.  
Administrator  
State Historic Preservation Division  
Kakuhikewa Building  
601 Kamokila Boulevard, Suite 555  
Kapolei, Hawai'i 96707  
Via: HICRIS

Dr. Sylvia M. Hussey, Ph.D.  
Chief Executive Officer  
Office of Hawaiian Affairs  
560 N. Nimitz Hwy., Suite 200  
Honolulu, HI 96817  
Via: OHACompliance@oha.org

**ATTN: Susan Lebo, SHPD, and Kai Markell, OHA**

Re: **FEMA-4366-DR-HI-00055-00053 (46851) (45259)**

Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
Approximate lat/long: 19.460527, -154.843710, Island of Hawai'i

**FEMA Public Assistance Program Submission – Standard Project Review for  
Nonemergency Undertakings (15-day Review)**

**Reconnaissance Survey Report:** Field Inspection of Lands and Previously Identified Sites  
within the Project Corridor, Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line  
Installation, DR-4366-HI PW-55 PW-53

**Subrecipients:** County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works and Department of Water  
Supply

Dear Dr. Downer and Dr. Hussey:

The U.S. Department of Homeland Security's Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) proposes to provide a Federal grant, through the Hawai'i Emergency Management Agency (Recipient), to the County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works (DPW) and the County of Hawai'i Department of Water Supply (DWS) (Subrecipients), authorized under the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief And Emergency Assistance Act, P.L. 93-288, as amended, in response to major Disaster Declaration, FEMA-DR-4366-HI, dated May 11, 2018 regarding the Kilauea Volcanic Eruption and Earthquakes. During the incident period of May 3 through August 17, 2018, volcanic and seismic activity stemming from the Kilauea volcanic eruption resulted in lava inundation in the in the Puna

District, rendering sections of roads inaccessible. DPW has requested funding to realign and reconstruct approximately 9.1 miles of County roads to bring them back to their pre-disaster function. DWS has requested funding to install water lines along approximately 7.8 miles of the same County roads. The two projects are collectively referred to as the Undertaking. The assistance would be provided through FEMA's Public Assistance Program.

FEMA is reviewing the Undertaking pursuant to the 2016 Programmatic Agreement among FEMA, the Hawai'i State Historic Preservation Officer (SHPO), the Hawai'i Emergency Management Agency (Hawai'i Department of Defense), and the State Office of Hawaiian Affairs (OHA) (Agreement). In reviewing the Undertaking, FEMA has made a *No Historic Properties Affected* determination and requests your review and concurrence per Stipulations II.C.4.d and II.C.5.a.1 of the Agreement.

### **Undertaking**

DPW proposes to realign and reconstruct approximately 9.1 miles of county roads that were inundated with lava from the 2018 Kilauea volcano eruption in the easternmost portion of the island of Hawai'i (Puna District) to bring them back to their pre-disaster function, and DWS proposes to install approximately 7.8 miles of waterlines (Undertaking). The Undertaking would entail realignment and reconstruction of roads and installation water lines along Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 (Kalapana-Kapoho Beach Road, from the intersection with Pohoiki Road to the intersection with Highway 132). The Undertaking encompasses portions of the following roads: Leilani Avenue, Kapoho Beach Road, Moani Street, Pua O Kapoho Street, Kapoho Kai Drive, Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, and Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area.

Along road sections covered by hardened lava from the 2018 eruption, the road would be constructed on top of the hardened lava and would change elevation to follow the new natural grade. The hardened lava would be graded as needed outside of the roadway to maintain a 1:1 slope adjacent to the road and to provide safe conditions for drivers. Along sections where there is no hardened lava inundation, the road would be widened to meet current design standards. The road widening would be outside of the original footprint in some areas. The widest disturbance of hardened lava would be approximately 70 feet on either side of the road to create a roadway shoulder with appropriate slopes; along most of the alignment, the width of hardened lava disturbance would be less than 20 feet. Along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road, approximately 7,000 feet of road would be realigned along the edge of an existing agricultural field. This realignment would minimize impacts on the exceptional mango trees that form a canopy over the existing Pohoiki Road in this area.

Water lines would be installed along the northern side of Pohoiki Road from just east of the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 132 to the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137. The water line would then cross Highway 137 and run along the eastern side of Highway 137 to Kapoho Beach Road. Along most of the alignment, water lines would be installed under the unpaved shoulder of the road, just outside the travel lane. There would be a minimum of 2 feet of cover over the pipe. The total depth of excavation would be approximately 3 feet. In road sections where the remnant heat of the hardened lava is too high to install water lines underground (such as along Upper Pohoiki Road near the fissures, from approximate stations 45+00 to 65+00), the water line would be

installed in a V-shaped riprap trench, which would extend the project footprint 16 feet north. The V-shaped riprap trench would allow heat to continue to dissipate from the hardened lava while allowing the water line to be installed and operated.

DPW and DWS propose to stage equipment within the existing road footprint and on eight construction staging areas within parcels owned by the County near the project area. Some excavation may be needed to level the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption on the parcels to accommodate staging, storage, and stockpiling activities. Excavation would be no more than 5 feet deep and would not extend into previously undisturbed ground under the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption.

To implement the road realignments, the County would purchase portions of 55 private properties adjacent to the existing road footprint; portions of 26 private properties would be purchased along Pohoiki Road and Leilani Avenue, and portions of 29 private properties would be purchased along Highway 137. No structures would be acquired.

### **Area of Potential Effects**

In accordance with Stipulation II.C.2 of the Agreement, FEMA determined in coordination with SHPD that the direct Area of Potential Effect (APE) for the Undertaking is limited to the areas within which construction and ground-disturbing activity would be confined to excavation on the hardened lava (22,400 linear feet) and excavation of the road section not covered by hardened lava (12,400 linear feet). The APE encompasses four sections of roadwork (Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road, Highway 137a and 137b, and Lower Pohoiki Road) and the staging areas.

The vertical APE for archaeological resources is limited to excavations into the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption along 22,400 linear feet of the road corridor and 12,400 linear feet excavation to repave the road not covered by hardened lava. The ground-disturbing construction activity on the hardened lava (22,400 linear feet) would not extend below the hardened lava from the 2018 eruption. The ground-disturbing activity on the road not covered by hardened lava (12,400 linear feet) would be in previously disturbed soil. An indirect APE of 0.5-mile radius from the Undertaking was considered to determine the potential for indirect effects (e.g., visual).

### **Identification and Evaluation of Historic Properties**

In accordance with Stipulation II.C.3 of the Agreement, FEMA conducted a records search of the area affected within the APE and a surrounding 0.5-mile buffer through the State Historic Preservation Division's Hawai'i Cultural Resource Information System (HICRIS) and the National Park Service's online National Register of Historic Places and National Historic Landmarks database. FEMA also reviewed files at the SHPD library (March 24, 2022), the Bishop Museum (submitted August 22, 2022, and received on August 23, 2022), and the Hamilton Library (March 4, 7, and 24, 2022). Other relevant databases were also researched including the Papakilo Database (OHA 2022), Ulukai Database 2022 (<https://ulukai.org>), Hawai'i State Historic Bridge Inventory and Evaluation (2014), and Hawai'i State Archives Electronic Database (2022) (<https://digitalcollections.hawaii.gov>).

The records search results indicated that within the direct APE, 16 previous cultural resource studies have been conducted and 14 cultural resources have been previously recorded. Within the indirect APE, there are 98 recorded cultural resources. Of the 14 cultural resources in the direct APE, two cultural resources were unaffected by lava, eight cultural resources are completely inundated with lava, and four cultural resources are partially inundated. Of the 98 cultural resources in the indirect APE, 58 cultural resources are completely inundated with lava, and 40 cultural resources were unaffected.

FEMA archaeological consultants conducted an archaeological reconnaissance survey from June 6 to July 8, 2022, in the four areas not inundated with hardened lava within the direct APE. Areas covered by hardened lava were not surveyed because the proposed excavations for roads and waterlines would not extend into the original ground surface, and there is no potential for extant cultural resources existing within the hardened lava. The survey did not extend into the indirect APE because these areas had been previously surveyed and any indirect effects of the Undertaking on known archaeological or historic sites in these areas could be assessed without additional survey.

As a result of the investigation, three new cultural resources were identified and recorded during the field site survey: SIHP 50-10-46-31353 (an historic railroad alignment and segment of the Hawai'i Consolidated Railroad), SIHP site 50-10-46-31354 (Historic Wall/Enclosure), and SIHP site 50-10-46-31355 (Terrace-Mound Complex, three features: two precontact mounds, and one precontact linear terrace rock wall).

The survey reidentified three of the previously recorded sites within the direct APE that were not covered in hardened lava; sites SIHP 50-10-46-0512 and 50-10-46-0513 (Bevacqua and Dye 1972), and site SIHP 50-10-46-30583 (ASM 2016). One previously recorded site, SIHP 50-10-46-30583, was found and temporarily recorded as TS-4366-003 since it was not known as a previously recorded resource. SIHP 50-10-46-30583 was not listed in the Phase I Inventory review in HICRIS. As a result, this site was rerecorded; however, the SIHP Site No. 50-10-46-30583 is retained as the permanent resource number. Sites SIHP 50-10-46-0512 and 50-10-46-0513 were also relocated and updated.

The four previously recorded sites within the direct APE that were partially inundated with hardened lava (SIHP sites 50-10-46-02521, 50-10-46-02522, 50-10-46-02529, and 50-10-46-04300) could not be relocated during the survey.

The following sites were evaluated under National Register of Historic Places (NRHP) criteria A, B, C, and D; and HRHP Criterion E. SIHP sites 50-10-46-31353, 50-10-46-31354, 50-10-46-31355, 50-10-46-0512, 50-10-46-0513, and 50-10-46-30583 are all recommended eligible for the NRHP, and are considered significant under Criterion D for the information they have yielded and can continue to yield with respect to land use activities and patterns, as well as how the study area landscape evolved from precontact to historic times.

SIHP site 50-10-46-31353 is considered additionally significant under Criterion A because the resource was constructed during an important time in establishing commercial activities via the railroad in the late nineteenth and early twentieth century. SIHP site 50-10-46-31353 is also recommended eligible under Criterion B because of its association with the important figure in history, Benjamin Dillingham, to spearhead those marketing efforts.

SIHP site 50-10-46-31354 is considered additionally significant under Criterion B because it is directly associated with Robert Rycroft, a locally significant historic figure.

SIHP site 50-10-46-31355 is considered additionally significant under HRHP Criterion E because the site also has the potential to yield precontact era burials.

### **Native Hawaiian Organizations**

In accordance with Stipulation I.C.1 of the Agreement, and based on recommendations from OHA, FEMA transmitted correspondence describing the Undertaking to Native Hawaiian Organizations (NHOs) and interested parties on September 2, 2022. NHOs and individuals contacted include Jordan V. Calpito of the County of Hawai'i Burial Council; Palikapu Dedman, Interested Party; Sylvia M. Hussey, Ka Pouhana, Chief Executive Officer of the Office of Hawaiian Affairs; Keone Kalawe, Interested Party; Keikialoha Kekipi, Interested Party; Kai Markell, Ka Pou Kāko'o, Manager, Kia'i Kānāwai, Compliance Enforcement of the Office of Hawaiian Affairs; Susan Osborne, Interested Party; Miliani Trask of the No Koa Ikaika KaLahui Hawai'i; Hannah H. Veloria, Interested Party; and Berkeley Yoshida, Pelekikiena of the Hawaiian Civic Club Ka'u. The correspondence also requested information about areas/sites of concern that may be affected by the Undertaking and if recipients knew of any other interested parties who might have concerns about the Undertaking.

Palikapu Dedman and Keikialoha Kekipi, both Interested Parties, responded to FEMA's letter. Mr. Dedman requested any identified burials be left in place, and the water lines be placed at an appropriate distance from any archaeological discoveries. He also noted that FEMA should follow Section 106 and consider the native perspective. Mr. Kekipi requested that archaeological sites be retained in place. He also expressed concern regarding the opening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road and requested it not be reopened until the Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan, being negotiated by third parties and outside of FEMA's Section 106 consultation, is in place. The concern derived from the fact that in the year 2000 tourists had desecrated one of the burials and removed the *iwi* (bones) and that if the road was reopened this could happen again. The concern was also expressed by Mr. Kekipi and Mr. Keone Kalawe during a site visit with FEMA and a County of Hawai'i DPW representative on August 25, 2022.

In consideration of the lineal descendants' concerns, FEMA expanded the indirect APE to extend to area that contains the burials, namely from the edge of the designated indirect APE to the end of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road near the coast, to determine if the Undertaking had any potential to affect the burials. HICRIS indicates that there are four known burials within this area (sites: SIHP Site -04251: Stone Burial Crypts; SIHP Site -21794: Stone Burial Crypts; SIHP Site -21792: Stone Burial Crypts; SIHP Site 21793: Burial Crypts). The burials are approximately 1.5 miles from the Undertaking project area. For this Undertaking only, per II.C.3.c of the Agreement, FEMA is treating the burials discussed above as historic properties eligible for the National Register in order to make an indirect effects determination.

### **Finding of Effect**

Per Stipulation II.C.4.d of the Agreement, FEMA has made a finding of *No Historic Properties Affected* because the project activities would avoid the historic properties within the direct APE, and



the project would not have any visual, auditory, atmospheric, or hydrological effect on historic properties within the indirect APE either due the fact that they are covered in lava, vegetation obscures them, or their distance from the Undertaking, 1.5 miles in the case of the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road burials. See the attached archaeological survey report entitled, *Reconnaissance Survey Report: Field Inspection of Lands and Previously Identified Sites within the Project Corridor Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53.*

Subsurface archaeological features or deposits associated with the newly recorded and previously recorded historic properties, or other cultural resources presently unknown due to impenetrable dense vegetation, may be present within the project APE. FEMA proposes that an archaeological monitoring program for those areas with dense vegetation (the agricultural field), be developed to avoid potential adverse impacts on cultural resources.

Implementation of a cultural resources monitoring program discovery plan during project activities will be developed prior to the commencement of project activities. FEMA will condition the project to include a requirement that project construction be monitored by an archaeologist who meets the Secretary of the Interior Qualifications, and that if any burials (*iwi kupuna*) or historic properties are inadvertently discovered that work will stop in the immediate area and the SHPD, OHA, Native Hawaiian Organizations, and Native Hawaiian lineal descendants and the appropriate Hawaiian Burial Council will be contacted for consultation, as necessary. With the implementation of the mitigation monitoring program, no impacts on cultural resources would occur.

FEMA, therefore, requests that the SHPD and OHA review and concur with this **No Historic Properties Affected** finding.


### Conclusion

Per Stipulations I.E.2.b and II.C.4.d of the Agreement, the SHPD and OHA have a 15-calendar day period for review of FEMA's finding and supporting documentation. Unless the SHPD or OHA objects within this period, FEMA may conclude the Section 106 review of the Undertaking, and FEMA may fund the Undertaking. In the interest of time, we request a response at your earliest opportunity. Should you have any questions or comments, please do not hesitate to contact David Herdrich, FEMA Environmental Protection Specialist and Archaeologist at FEMA's Pacific Area Office in Honolulu at [david.herdrich@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:david.herdrich@fema.dhs.gov) or 808-228-2064, or contact me directly at [kenneth.sessa@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:kenneth.sessa@fema.dhs.gov) or 816-283-7960.

Sincerely,

**KENNETH G  
SESSA**

Kenneth Sessa  
Acting Regional Environmental Officer  
FEMA Region 9

 Digitally signed by KENNETH G  
SESSA  
Date: 2022.12.15 13:37:37 -05'00'

Dr. Downer and Dr. Hussey

December 14, 2022

Page 7 of 7 pages

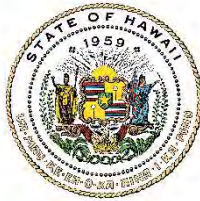
Enclosures:

**Reconnaissance Survey Report:** Field Inspection of Lands and Previously Identified Sites within the Project Corridor, Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation, DR-4366-HI PW-55 PW-53

Cc: Palikapu Dedman  
Keikialoha Kekipi

JOSH GREEN, M.D.  
GOVERNOR | KE KIA'ĀINA

SYLVIA LUKE  
LIEUTENANT GOVERNOR | KA HOPE KIA'ĀINA



**STATE OF HAWAII | KA MOKU'ĀINA 'O HAWAII'**  
**DEPARTMENT OF LAND AND NATURAL RESOURCES**

STATE HISTORIC PRESERVATION DIVISION  
KAKUHIHEWA BUILDING  
601 KAMOKILA BLVD, STE 555  
KAPOLEI, HAWAII 96707

DAWN N. S. CHANG  
CHAIRPERSON  
BOARD OF LAND AND NATURAL RESOURCES  
COMMISSION ON WATER RESOURCE  
MANAGEMENT

FIRST DEPUTY

M. KALEO MANUEL  
DEPUTY DIRECTOR - WATER

AQUATIC RESOURCES  
BOATING AND OCEAN RECREATION  
BUREAU OF CONVEYANCES  
COMMISSION ON WATER RESOURCE  
MANAGEMENT  
CONSERVATION AND COASTAL LANDS  
CONSERVATION AND RESOURCES  
ENFORCEMENT  
ENGINEERING  
FORESTRY AND WILDLIFE  
HISTORIC PRESERVATION  
KAHOOLAWE ISLAND RESERVE COMMISSION  
LAND  
STATE PARKS

January 12, 2023

David Herdrich, Environmental Protection Specialist  
Federal Emergency Management Agency  
Pacific Area Office  
546 Bonney Loop, Bldg. 520  
Honolulu, HI 96858  
[David.Herdrich@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:David.Herdrich@fema.dhs.gov)

IN REPLY REFER TO:  
Project No. 2021PR00548  
Doc. No. 2301SN03  
Archeology

Mr. Herdrich:

SUBJECT: **National Historic Preservation Act (NHPA) Section 106 Review – Request for Concurrence with Effect Determination FEMA Reference No. DH-PA-4366 PW 00055-00053 Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation Kula, Kapoho, Pū'ala'a, Ahalanui, Laepao'o, Pohoiki, Keahialaka, Kaukulauki, and Malama 1 Ahupua'a, Puna District, Island of Hawai'i TMK: (3) 1-3 and 1-4 (various plats and parcels)**

The State Historic Preservation Division (SHPD) received a letter dated December 15, 2022, from the U.S. **Department of Homeland Security's Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) indicating that FEMA proposes a Federal grant through the Hawai'i Emergency Management Agency (HEMA) to the County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works (DPW) and the County of Hawai'i Department of Water Supply (DWS) as authorized** under the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act, P.L. 93-288 as amended, in response to major Disaster Declaration, FEMA-DR-4366-HI, dated May 11, 2018 regarding the Kilauea Volcanic Eruption and Earthquakes. In accordance with 36 CFR 800.2(a)(4), the FEMA has made a final determination of *no historic properties affected* for the Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation project. The FEMA letter summarizes the NHPA Section 106 findings from a report titled: *Reconnaissance Survey Report: Field Inspection of Lands and Previously Identified Sites within the Project Corridor Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i* (Drennan and Sherman, December 2022), and consultation with Native Hawaiian Organizations (NHO), the SHPD, the County of Hawai'i, **and other interested parties.**

The project has been determined to be a federal undertaking as defined in 36 CFR 800.16(y) and is subject to compliance with Section 106 of **the NHPA. The County of Hawai'i DPW's** project is also subject to Hawaii Revised Statutes (HRS) §6E-8 historic preservation review.

**The FEMA proposed project, in cooperation with the County of Hawai'i DPW,** will involve reconstruction of approximately 9.1 miles of County roads that were inundated with lava from **the 2018 Kilauea volcano eruption (DR-4366-HI).** DWS proposes to concurrently install new water lines along approximately 7.8 miles of the same County roads. FEMA conducted an archaeological reconnaissance survey in four areas not inundated with lava in the direct area of potential effects (APE) and considered the indirect effects of the APE as requested by SHPD.

The Drennan and Sherman (2022) reconnaissance survey was conducted to comply with the NHPA Section 106 identification, documentation, and assessment requirements and consisted of a literature search that identified 12 cultural resource studies and 14 previously recorded resources within the direct APE. A total of 98 resources were identified in the indirect APE. The report indicates that of the 14 previously identified resources within the direct APE, 2 cultural resources are not inundated with lava, 8 cultural resources are completely inundated with lava, and 4 cultural resources are partially inundated with lava. The report also indicates that of the 98 previously identified resources in the indirect APE, 58 have been completely inundated with lava and 40 have not been impacted by lava.

The reconnaissance survey documented three previously identified sites (State Inventory of Historic Places (SIHP) 50-10-46-0512 and 50-10-46-0513 (Bevacqua and Dye 1972), and SIHP 50-10-46-30583 (ASM 2016). These were relocated and updated in the survey documentation. Four (4) previously recorded sites (SIHP 50-10-46-02521, SIHP 50-10-46-02522, SIHP 50-10-46-02529, and SIHP 50-10-46-04300) within the direct APE that have been partially inundated were not located during the survey. The survey identified three newly identified sites within the direct APE, they consist of SIHP 50-10-46-31353 (an historic railroad alignment and segment of the Hawaii Consolidated Railway), SIHP 50-10-46-31354 (Historic Wall/Enclosure), and SIHP 50-10-46-31355 (Terrace-Mound Complex, including two pre-contact mounds, and one pre-contact linear terrace rock wall).

Based on consultation with Native Hawaiian lineal descendants and the SHPD, the indirect APE was expanded to include the area located at the end of Kumukahi/Lighthouse Road. An additional four (4) sites were considered, four of which are stone burial crypts (SIHP 50-10-46-04251, SIHP 50-10-46-21794, SIHP 50-10-46-21792, and SIHP 50-10-46-21793). None of the cultural resources within the Direct or Indirect APE are listed on the National Register of Historic Places (NRHP). **One historic property is listed on the Hawai'i Register** of Historic Places (SIHP 50-10-46-02529, MacKenzie Petroglyphs).

The report indicates that SIHP 50-10-46-31353 is considered eligible under Criterion A because the linear resource was constructed during an important time in the development of commercial activities via the railroad in the late nineteenth/early twentieth century and under Criterion B as it was founded in association with an important figure in history, Benjamin Dillingham. SIHP 50-10-46-31354 is considered eligible under Criterion B because it is directly associated with Robert Rycroft, a locally significant historic figure. SIHP 50-10-46-31356 is considered additionally significant under HRHP Criterion e as the site also has the potential to yield Precontact era burials.

Based on the findings in the Drennan and Sherman (2020) reconnaissance survey, and per Stipulation II.C.4.b of the **2016 Programmatic Agreement among the SHPO, OHA, and the State of Hawai'i Department of Defense**, the FEMA has made a determination of *no historic properties affected* because the proposed project is designed to avoid effects to the identified historic properties within the direct APE. It has also been determined that the resources within the indirect APE would not be impacted in anyway based on their locations and again based on the findings in the reconnaissance survey and per Stipulation II.C.4.b, FEMA has also made a determination of *no historic properties affected* for the resources located within the indirect and expanded indirect APE.

The **SHPO concurs** with the FEMA determination of *no historic properties affected* pursuant to 36 CFR 800.4(d)(1).

Based on the potential for unidentified historic properties to be discovered in areas of dense vegetation within the APE, FEMA proposes archaeological monitoring to be conducted for the project to identify any archaeological historic properties or burials present and, if identified, to determine potential impacts to them, and to ensure that appropriate mitigation is implemented.

**SHPD concurs with FEMA's proposal that archaeological monitoring be conducted. SHPD requests** an archaeological monitoring plan (AMP) meeting the requirements of HAR §13-279-4 be submitted for SHPD review and acceptance prior to the start of construction activities. Please submit the AMP, the associated submittal review fee, and a copy of this letter to HICRIS Project 2021PR00548 using the Project Supplement option.

The **SHPO looks forward** to the FEMA and the County of Hawai'i DPW initiating the HRS 6E historic preservation review for the subject project.

Although a reconnaissance level survey does not fulfill the requirements of an archaeological inventory survey as specified in HAR §13-276-5, it serves to facilitate project planning and supports the historic preservation review process. Please submit two hard copies of the reconnaissance survey report (Drennan and Sherman, December 2022),

David Herdrich  
January 12, 2023  
Page 3

clearly labeled FINAL, along with a text-searchable PDF copy of the report and a copy of this letter to the SHPD Kapolei office, Attn. Library. Please also submit one hard copy of the reconnaissance survey report (Drennan and Sherman, December 2022), clearly labeled FINAL and a copy of this letter to the SHPD Hilo office, Attn. Sean Naleimaile. Finally, please submit a text-searchable PDF copy of the report to HICRIS Project 2021PR00548 using the Project Supplement option, and a PDF copy of the report to [lehua.k.soares@hawaii.gov](mailto:lehua.k.soares@hawaii.gov).

The FEMA and the the County of Hawai'i DPW are the offices of record for this undertaking. Please maintain a copy of this letter with your environmental review record for this undertaking.

Please contact Sean Naleimaile at (808) 933-7651 or at [sean.p.naleimaile@hawaii.gov](mailto:sean.p.naleimaile@hawaii.gov) for any questions or concerns regarding this letter.

Aloha,

*Alan Downer*

Alan S. Downer, PhD  
Administrator, State Historic Preservation Division  
Deputy State Historic Preservation Officer

Cc: Lauren Unger, [lauren.unger@fema.dhas.gov](mailto:lauren.unger@fema.dhas.gov)  
Claudia Lea, [claudia.lea@associates.fema.dhs.gov](mailto:claudia.lea@associates.fema.dhs.gov)  
Christina Beaty, [christina.beaty@associates.fema.dhs.gov](mailto:christina.beaty@associates.fema.dhs.gov)  
Trisha Drennan, [trisha.drennan@associates.fema.dhs.gov](mailto:trisha.drennan@associates.fema.dhs.gov)  
Martin Sherman, [martin.sherman@associates.fema.dhs.gov](mailto:martin.sherman@associates.fema.dhs.gov)  
Zendo Kern, [zendo.kern@hawaiicounty.gov](mailto:zendo.kern@hawaiicounty.gov)  
Rachelle Ley, [rachelle.ley@hawaiicounty.gov](mailto:rachelle.ley@hawaiicounty.gov)  
Douglas Le, [douglas.le@hawaiicounty.gov](mailto:douglas.le@hawaiicounty.gov)


---

## **Appendix E: Public Notices**

An official website of the United States government  
[Here's how you know](#)



# DR-4366-HI Public Notice 002

 English

<b>Notice Date</b>	September 7, 2022
--------------------	-------------------

## INITIAL PUBLIC NOTICE

The U.S. Department of Homeland Security's Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) is proposing to fund two projects for the County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works (DPW) and the County of Hawai'i Department of Water Supply (DWS) in Hawai'i County, Hawai'i, to repair roads and install water lines along Pohoiki Road, Leilani Road, Highway 137 (Projects) and Kumukahi Lighthouse Road. The proposed action would repair damage from the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption in the southeastern portion of the island in the Puna district to bring the roads back to their pre-disaster function. Funding would be provided through the Public Assistance (PA) Program as authorized under Section 428 of the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act, Public Law 93-288, as amended.

FEMA intends to prepare an Environmental Assessment (EA) for the Projects in compliance with the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA); Executive Order (EO) 11988, Floodplain Management; EO 11990, Wetlands Protection; and EO 12898, Environmental Justice. FEMA hereby also provides interested parties with a notice of its intent to carry out an action affecting a floodplain or wetland.

The County of Hawai'i has applied for PA funds for the Projects. The purpose of the Projects is to recover from damage to the transportation network and water utilities

caused by the volcanic eruption and resulting overland lava flows in the Puna district of the Island of Hawai'i. The Projects consist of the following: 1) realign and repave approximately 9.2 miles of roads to bring them back to their pre disaster function; and 2) install new and replacement water lines along approximately 7.9 miles of roads.

Portions of the project area are in the 100-year floodplain as depicted on the FEMA Flood Insurance Rate Map (FIRM) Numbers 1551661204F, 1551661212F, 1551661213F, and 1551661435F, effective date September 29, 2017. The FIRMs show that portions of the project area along Highway 137 lie within Zone AE, an area that has a 1-percent probability of flooding every year and where predicted floodwater elevations have been established. A portion of the project area along Pohoiki Road lies within Zone D, an area of undetermined flood hazard.

Initial comments concerning the Projects, potential alternatives, and preliminary identification of environmental issues will be accepted from the affected public; local, state, and federal agencies; Native Hawaiian Organizations; and other interested parties to assist FEMA with identifying the scope of the EA and inform decision-making. Comments should be made in writing and sent to the FEMA contact listed below. Comments must be received by October 7, 2022, to be considered.

Additional information about the Projects, including maps showing the project components and potential impacts on floodplains, may be obtained by contacting FEMA or the County. Once complete, the draft EA will be made available for public review and comment.

**FEMA Contact:**

Ken Sessa, FEMA Region 9 Environmental Officer (Acting)

1111 Broadway, Suite 1200, Oakland, CA 94607-4052

[fema-rix-ehp-document@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:fema-rix-ehp-document@fema.dhs.gov)

**County of Hawai'i Contact:**

Steve Pause, Acting Director, Department of Public Works, County of Hawai'i

101 Pauahi Street, Suite 7, Hilo, HI 96720



[Steve.Pause@hawaiicounty.gov](mailto:Steve.Pause@hawaiicounty.gov), (808) 961-8321

Last updated October 13, 2022

[Return to top](#)

---

## Disasters & Assistance

---

## Grants

---

## Floods & Maps

---

## Emergency Management

---

## About

---

## Work With Us



# FEMA

[Contact FEMA](#)



FEMA.gov

An official website of the [U.S. Department of Homeland Security](#)

# National Terrorism Advisory System

[Accessibility](#)

[Careers](#)

[Accountability](#)

[Civil Rights](#)

[Contact Us](#)

[FOIA](#)

[Glossary](#)

[No FEAR Act](#)

[Plug-Ins](#)

[Privacy](#)


[Report Disaster Fraud](#)

[Website Information](#)

[DHS.gov](#)


[USA.gov](#)

[Inspector General](#)

 An official website of the United States government  
[Here's how you know](#)



# DR-4366-HI Public Notice 003

 English

<b>Notice Date</b>	October 12, 2022
--------------------	------------------

## INITIAL PUBLIC NOTICE

The U.S. Department of Homeland Security's Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) is proposing to fund two projects for the County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works (DPW) and the County of Hawai'i Department of Water Supply (DWS) in Hawai'i County, Hawai'i, to repair roads and install water lines along Pohoiki Road, Leilani Road, Highway 137 (Projects) and Kumukahi Lighthouse Road. The proposed action would repair damage from the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption in the southeastern portion of the island in the Puna district to bring the roads back to their pre-disaster function. Funding would be provided through the Public Assistance (PA) Program as authorized under Section 428 of the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act, Public Law 93-288, as amended.

FEMA intends to prepare an Environmental Assessment (EA) for the Projects in compliance with the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA); Executive Order (EO) 11988, Floodplain Management; EO 11990, Wetlands Protection; and EO 12898, Environmental Justice. FEMA hereby also provides interested parties with a notice of its intent to carry out an action affecting a floodplain or wetland.

The County of Hawai'i has applied for PA funds for the Projects. The purpose of the Projects is to recover from damage to the transportation network and water utilities

caused by the volcanic eruption and resulting overland lava flows in the Puna district of the Island of Hawai'i. The Projects consist of the following: 1) realign and reconstruct approximately 9.1 miles of roads to bring them back to their pre-disaster function; and 2) install new and replacement water lines along approximately 7.8 miles of roads.

Portions of the project area are in the 100-year floodplain as depicted on the FEMA Flood Insurance Rate Map (FIRM) Numbers 1551661204F, 1551661212F, 1551661213F, and 1551661435F, effective date September 29, 2017. The FIRMs show that portions of the project area along Highway 137 lie within Zone AE, an area that has a 1-percent probability of flooding every year and where predicted floodwater elevations have been established. A portion of the project area along Pohoiki Road lies within Zone D, an area of undetermined flood hazard.

Initial comments concerning the Projects, potential alternatives, and preliminary identification of environmental issues will be accepted from the affected public; local, state, and federal agencies; Native Hawaiian Organizations; and other interested parties to assist FEMA with identifying the scope of the EA and inform decision-making. Comments should be made in writing and sent to the FEMA contact listed below. Comments must be received by November 11, 2022 to be considered.

Additional information about the Projects, including maps showing the project components and potential impacts on floodplains, may be obtained by contacting FEMA or the County. Once complete, the draft EA will be made available for public review and comment.

**FEMA Contact:**

Ken Sessa, Environmental Officer (Acting), FEMA Region 9

1111 Broadway, Suite 1200, Oakland, CA 94607-4052

[fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov)

**County of Hawai'i Contact:**

Steve Pause, Acting Director, Department of Public Works, County of Hawai'i

101 Pauahi Street, Suite 7, Hilo, HI 96720

[Steve.Pause@hawaiicounty.gov](mailto:Steve.Pause@hawaiicounty.gov)

(808) 961-8321

---

Last updated October 13, 2022

[Return to top](#)

---

**Disasters & Assistance**

---

**Grants**

---

**Floods & Maps**

---

**Emergency Management**

---

**About**

---

**Work With Us**



**FEMA**

**[Contact FEMA](#)**



FEMA.gov

An official website of the U.S. Department of Homeland Security

[Accessibility](#)

[Accountability](#)

[Careers](#)

[Civil Rights](#)

[Contact Us](#)

[FOIA](#)

[Glossary](#)

[No FEAR Act](#)

[Plug-Ins](#)

[Privacy](#)

[Report Disaster Fraud](#)

[Website Information](#)

[DHS.gov](#)

[USA.gov](#)

[Inspector General](#)

# National Terrorism Advisory System

## General Response

This document provides a summary of the comments received on the draft Environmental Assessment (EA) and FEMA's responses, with the County of Hawai'i's input. The draft EA was published on August 2, 2023 and included an assessment of restoration actions, proposed by the County of Hawai'i, to address damages to existing roadways and water lines caused by lava inundation during the 2018 Kilauea eruption. The draft EA, titled, *Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation, County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53*, was made available for a 30-day public comment review period, ending September 5, 2023. The draft EA was posted to FEMA's National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) Repository website at:

<https://www.fema.gov/emergency-managers/practitioners/environmental-historic/nea/environmental-assessment-pohoiki-road>, and the County of Hawai'i's website at:

<https://www.dpw.hawaiicounty.gov/resources/bulletins#Engineering>.

Hard copies of the draft EA were also made available for public review at the following locations:

- Hawai'i County Department of Public Works Office (Aupuni Center, 101 Pauahi Street, Suite 7, Hilo, HI 96720)
- Hawai'i County Department of Public Works Office (West Hawai'i Civic Center, 75-5044 Ane Keohokalole Highway, Bldg. D, 1st Floor, Kailua-Kona, HI 96740)

### Summary of Stakeholder Engagement

The County of Hawai'i, has been in contact with the community regarding elements of the proposed project evaluated in the draft EA, since January 2021. Between January 2021 and March 2022, the County held five meetings with stakeholders from Lower Puna, including community organizations, homeowner associations, property owners, and Hawaiian lineal descendants from the areas impacted by the 2018 Kilauea eruption. The County also held eight virtual and in-person community events, called Revitalize Puna, from June 2021 to July 2023. Project-specific public meetings were also held on February 16, 2021, October 28, 2021, and March 18, 2022. Specific to the portion of the proposed project regarding the restoration of Lighthouse Road, the County met with property owners and Hawaiian lineal descendants of the area and senior officials from the Hawai'i Department of Land and Natural Resources (DLNR), Office of Hawaiian Affairs, and the University of Hawai'i. In addition, the County hosted meetings called, Revitalize Pohoiki, with Hawaiian lineal descendants and property owners of the Pohoiki area. The focus these meetings was on redevelopment of Isaac Kepo'okalani Hale Beach Park; however community members voiced their opinions regarding road improvements specific to the proposed Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 project area during the Revitalize Pohoiki meetings. FEMA and the County of Hawai'i thank the many participants of the public engagement process that began in January 2021.

In total, 49 comments were received on the draft EA, with one comment receiving 263 endorsements from community members who signed a petition. Comments on the draft EA and the spreadsheet of endorsements are included in Appendix E of the EA. Table 1 of this document summarizes the comments, provides general comment categories, and FEMA's response to the comments, with input from the County of Hawai'i. Please see Appendix E of the EA for the comments in their entirety. Please refer to the following section for FEMA's response to the many comments regarding the protection of cultural resources.

### General Response Regarding Cultural Resources

Comments on the draft EA regarding the protection of cultural resources accounted for 19 of the 49 comments and all 263 endorsements. These comments demonstrate the deep ties that the community has to its land and ancestors and indicate a strong desire to preserve sacred places from trespassers, or general overexposure through tourism. Based on the commonality of these comments, FEMA respectfully offers the following response to the comment received on the draft EA, regarding the protection of cultural resources.

## 4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Through the NEPA public engagement process FEMA has been made aware of long-standing issues the community has faced regarding trespassing, vandalism, looting, and general overuse by tourists at culturally significant sites. One site, known as Ka Lae o Kumukahi, is in the vicinity of a portion of the proposed project, referred throughout the draft EA as, Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road. The Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion is the focus of the public comments regarding the protection of cultural resources in the draft EA. This portion of the project was also the focus of the aforementioned meetings in 2021 and 2022 with Hawaiian lineal descendants and senior officials from the DLNR, Office of Hawaiian Affairs, and the University of Hawai'i. The Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion of the proposed action includes the restoration of 892 feet (0.2 miles) of roadway that was destroyed during the 2018 lava inundation. In Section 3.2.4 of the draft EA, the restoration of the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion is presented as Phase one on a potential project construction schedule.

Several comments regarding the protection of Kumukahi, included the suggestion of the installation of a gate at Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road. FEMA understands this request was presented to the County for consideration by the community. The County subsequently considered the request and determined a gate would likely not serve its intended purpose due to the remote nature of the site and lack of site surveillance. Some comments received during the public comment period echoed the County's determination regarding the ineffectiveness of gates in the area. Based on the County's determination, the project will not include the installation of a gate at Kumukahi.

Several comments regarding the proposed project cited the National Historic Preservation Act (NHPA), Section 106 process and The Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act (NAGPRA). The following information summarizes relevant information provided in Appendix D of the draft EA, regarding compliance with these laws. In a letter dated January 12, 2023, the State Historic Preservation Officer (SHPO) concurred with a FEMA's December 15, 2022, determination of *no historic properties affected*. The SHPO's concurrence determination was made in accordance with 36 CFR 800.4(d)(1) and, based on the findings in the survey titled: *Reconnaissance Survey Report: Field Inspection of Lands and Previously Identified Sites within the Project Corridor Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i*. FEMA's letter to SHPO also proposed archeological monitoring during ground-disturbing project activities to address the potential for cultural resources present in the project area.

On August 29, 2023, the State Historic Preservation Department (SHPD) reviewed and accepted FEMA's archaeological monitoring plan (AMTP) titled, *Archaeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan for the Proposed Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53*. The AMTP complies with the requirements of Hawaii Revised Statutes (HRS) §6E-8 and the Hawaii Administrative Rules (HAR) §13-279-4. FEMA has commitment to having a Secretary of the Interior (SOI)-qualified archaeologist serve as a monitor for all ground disturbing activity associated with the project. Additionally, the AMTP outlines how archaeological monitors will provide cultural awareness training before construction begins. The AMTP includes monitoring for the protection of archeological materials, traditional cultural resources of concern, and culturally sensitive plants. The archaeological monitors will note the locations of kamani trees to minimize impacts to them. If minimization measures are not practicable the County will be responsible for identifying an alternative staging location. The AMTP includes treatment measures for archeological materials (human remains or cultural items) recovered from construction activities pursuant to HAR §13-277. Under NAGPRA, discoveries on private and state land are governed first by local or state laws, including HRS 6E-8 and HAR Chapter 13. Any discoveries of archeological materials made will be subject to procedures in the SHPD-approved AMTP. The AMTP and SHPD concurrence letter were uploaded to the Hawaii Cultural Resource Information System (HICRIS). A copy of the AMTP has also been emailed to the SHPD Library.

Concurrent to FEMA's compliance responsibilities, the community galvanized support for a burial and preservation plan at Kumukahi. FEMA understands this plan is a community-led effort involving the Hawaiian lineal descendants local land owners, interested parties, and the University of Hawai'i. The University of Hawai'i has provided FEMA with the March 23, 2023 letter from the SHPD, stating acceptance for the, *Burial Site Component of a Preservation Plan for SIHP #50-10-46-4251, 21794, and a Portion of 21792 at Kumukahi, Kula Ahupua'a, Puna District, Island of*



Hawai'i, TMK: (3) 1-4-002:092. The SHPD letter also stated that the Hawai'i Island Burial Council made the determination to preserve-in-place the Kumukahi burial sites.

Based on the comments on the draft EA, and in consultation with the County of Hawai'i, FEMA proposes a change to the EA that shifts the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road proposed construction schedule from Phase one to Phase four. This shift in construction schedule represents a deferred start to the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion of the project from the original schedule by approximately one year and nine months. Please see the revised excerpt of Section 3.2.4 what will be incorporated into the Final EA and Figure 9. FEMA commends the efforts of the community to put forward a solution that balances the needs of the community and promotes community-led action to preserve sacred sites. The shift in construction phasing allows for the restoration of destroyed roadways and water lines, enables community recovery from the 2018 lava flows, and promotes long-term protection of valued cultural resources.

***Revised excerpt of Section 3.2.4 - Schedule and Project Duration***

“As depicted on Figure 9, final engineering design from DPW and DWS will occur before construction begins. Final engineering design is anticipated to take approximately three months to complete. Phase one of the project begins with the Highway 137 4 Corners to Pohoiki Road segment. The scope of work for Phase one includes realignment and reconstruction of the road and installation of a water line. Phase one of the project is anticipated to take approximately 21 months to complete.

Phase two of the project will begin approximately three weeks after Phase one begins. Phase two of the project includes upper and lower Pohoiki Road and the Leilani Avenue segment. The scope of work for Phase two includes realignment and reconstruction of upper and lower Pohoiki Road and installation of a water line along upper and lower Pohoiki Road. Phase two also includes reconstruction of the Leilani Avenue segment. Phase two of the project is anticipated to take approximately 15 months to complete.

Phase three of the project will begin immediately after Phase two is complete. Phase three of the project includes the Highway 137 MacKenzie State Recreation Area segment. The scope of work for Phase three includes road reconstruction. Phase three of the project is anticipated to take approximately seven months to complete.

Based on comments received on the draft EA, Phase four will begin after Phase 1 is complete, approximately one year and nine months after the final engineering design is initiated. Phase four of the project includes the Lighthouse Road segment. The scope of work for Phase four includes road reconstruction. Phase four of the project is anticipated to take approximately three months to complete.

In total, the entire project is anticipated to take approximately 25 months to finalize the project design, obtain right-of-way access, and complete construction, as shown on **Figure 9 in Appendix A.**”

Again, FEMA and the County of Hawai'i, thank the many participants of the public engagement process that began in January 2021 for this restoration project. FEMA respectfully offers responses to the remaining comments in Table 1. Please refer to this response for comments regarding the protection of cultural resources.

Table 1. DEA Comment Response Matrix - Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Rick Bentley	10/16/22	Project Urgency	<p>Comments in the Initial Public Notice. Our safety is impacted every day by the lack of government action in re-opening the roads after the 2018 lava flows, almost a half-decade ago now.</p> <p>There is only one escape route out for our family in the event of a hurricane, lava flow, or other disaster that might require our evacuation. Likewise, there is only one road inbound in case we were to be in need of emergency services, and that single road could be blocked anytime by treefall, power line, car crash, or other common occurrence.</p> <p>A half decade is more than enough time to build a road, especially in an emergency situation as this one is. We have identified the equipment required on the island to at least get a dirt road established in a matter of weeks, paving could follow by us or anyone else. If you would like to provide funds or other assistance, that would be welcome, but we don't want to wait for them.</p> <p>Primarily, we don't want to get arrested when we start rolling the first bulldozer. Can we get from you a promise not to use the violence of the state against us if we take on the work that your agencies should have long ago completed?</p> <p>Lastly, please consider that to "realign and repave approximately 9.2 miles of roads to bring them back to their pre disaster function" would be great but just a dirt road passable by car or even 4x4 or ATV/UTV would be a major improvement to everyone's safety. Allow me to remind you that "best is the enemy of good". It would be wise to get the dirt road in now (or several years ago) then pave it and add water pipes later.</p>	<p>Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Alexandra Saffery	11/03/22	Project Urgency	Comments in the Initial Public Notice. Please hurry so we can have our roads and our lives back. It's a public safety issue to not have our roads and disrupts our cultural rights to not have our shoreline access that was provided by the roads. Please help quickly. Give them the money and give them a deadline to get the work done to restore Puna.	Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.
Zan Ginger	11/04/22	General Agreement	Comments in the Initial Public Notice. Nice, wait so are we gonna have a way down out of Leilani too? I can't wait	Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.
Ku'u lei Kealoha Cooper Trustee, James & Miulan Kealoha Trust	08/04/23	Cultural Resources	<p>Comments on the Draft EA. With regard to the Lighthouse Road in Kapoho, I have very serious concerns that without a Burial Treatment Plan, and Preservation Plan in place, the Iwi Kupuna (bones of our Ancestors) may be disturbed once again. The opening of Lighthouse Road without any plan for protection, and preservation of our ancestors final resting place, would be a travesty. Our Iwi Kupuna is protected under U.S. law, Hawai'i State law, and all of our Kupuna gravesites, and cultural sites in the immediate area have not been addressed to date. Once the Lighthouse Road is reopened, the general public and our visitors will be traversing without proper notice where the burials, and cultural sites are located.</p> <p>The County has acknowledged the need for a Management Plan for the area. In addition, the Office of Hawaiian Affairs, and the State of Hawai'i (DLNR) should be partners in the culmination of all of the above-mentioned plans and provide the necessary funding. Lighthouse Road should not be reopened until proper protection of our Iwi Kupuna, and all cultural sites is in place.</p> <p>As to Pohoiki Road, we need to have the road restored as soon as possible in order for our farmers, and ranchers to utilize farmlands available. It has been five (5) years since the historic eruption, and our economic status in Puna is dire. We need access to our farmlands, and access for residents in the immediate area. Our farmers and ranchers are an integral part of our economic recovery.</p>	Please see the General Response.

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Marylin Johnson	08/04/23	Bike-Pedestrian Lane	<p>My comment is about the failure to pave the shoulders of Pohoiki road and Highway 137 to make these roads safer for cyclists and pedestrians. The EA states “Road sections along Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 would be paved to be 34 feet wide with two 5-foot-wide unpaved shoulders.”</p> <p>Hawaii State Law HI Rev Stat § 264-20.5 (22) has a policy of “Complete Streets” for highways and roads that are built or reconstructed. Sadly, this is too often ignored by the planners, leaving cyclists and pedestrians at risk.</p> <p>Highway 137 is highly regarded by cyclists as a beautiful coastal cycling ride. It is regularly used for recreation by both local residents along Highway 137 and by residents from Hilo and further for weekend cycle rides. Most dangerous of all is the tourism companies that drive a vanload of tourists down to the coast and then send them off on bicycles to enjoy the coast, apparently without properly briefing the tourists that this highway is not simply a bicycle path, but a county highway with too often drivers exceeding a safe speed for the curvy narrow road.</p> <p>The entire length of Highway 137 is in desperate need of cycle lane for the safety of cyclists and vehicle drivers alike. This project to rebuild those sections of Highway 137 that were inundating with lava is a good first step – please at minimum pave the shoulders so that cyclists and pedestrians along this popular rural coastline have a safer place to be along this roadway. More ideally, a separate paved path would be created, allowing for even greater safety so that distracted drivers do not veer into the shoulder.</p> <p>On a positive note, I am delighted Highway 137 is being reconnected with Highway 132. I appreciate the county, state and FEMA effort being made to reconnect our communities. It also makes a wonderful loop cycle ride! Now if only each of those highways had proper cycle lanes.</p>	<p>As stated in draft EA, Section 3.2.2, paragraph 3, “The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders and pedestrians (as part of a later, separate project).” In addition, the new roadway will include five-foot-wide paved shoulders.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Nicki Conti and Sevyn Galambos	08/04/23	Project Urgency	<p>The County of Hawaii announced in 2020 that the next project for restoration would be Pohoiki Road, now 3 years later Pohoiki Rd is Phase 2 and an additional 3 months for start time with no explanation as to why. There are at least 75 people possibly more who live on Pohoiki Rd right now and all of them have to drive an extra 30 to 40 minutes to go anywhere every time they leave their houses. There are also 14 people who still have to drive over a private lava road to access the paved part of Pohoiki Rd and technically have no legal access to their homes. This effects our ability to have home insurance, obtain loans etc. For us, every day, every month in the delays to get our road back matters. I do not believe that Lighthouse Rd or Kapoho currently have enough residents to warrant it coming first, it seems like a case of a squeaky wheel. We hope you will consider revising the order of the phases and making Pohoiki Rd the priority it should be.</p>	<p>Comment noted. Please see the General Response for a discussion of revised project phasing.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>
Rebecca Corby	08/04/23	General Agreement Funding Concerns Protected Trees	<p>I support repaving the indicated roads in the report. Having this road accessible again will save us a lot of driving time and gas money. Instead of driving for over an hour from Pahoa to Pohoiki road for example, it will now take only 10 mins.</p> <p>I support the project but do have some concerns, it appears the proposed budget is \$88MIL to restore about 9 miles of roads.... that comes out to about \$9.7MIL per Mile of road...that seems unreasonably high what method was used to determine this project cost? were several contractors asked to give bids?</p> <p>Also, it's unclear to me from the report if the large old growth Mango trees on Pohoiki road will be cut down with the Pohoiki road widening or only some? Can you please clarify approximately what percent of the old large Mango trees that line Pohoiki road will be cut down?</p>	<p>The draft EA does not include proposed project costs or serve as a document from which contracting bids would be sourced. The purpose of the draft EA is to analyze the potential environmental impacts of the proposed action.</p> <p>As stated in draft EA, Section 4.2.2, paragraph 2, "The Subapplicant selected an alignment through agricultural land that avoids the exceptional mango trees that grow along Pohoiki Road and are protected by a state statute and local County ordinance."</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Don Carroll	08/08/23	General Agreement	First, thank you for all your doing for the Puna District. The County of Hawaii's Department of Water Supply (DWS) is identifying projects to support with Federal and State recovery assistance funds following the 2018 Kīlauea eruption. I believe that this should be in concertation with the new water line on Pohoiki Rd. The need for a new water station in the vicinity of Leilani Ave and Pohoiki Rd, just outside Leilani Estates. This would be a tremendous blessing for those living in and around Leilani Estates for quicker access to potable water.	<p>Comment noted. A new water station is beyond the scope of this project. A water station is currently located at the entrance to Nānāwale Estates Subdivision, strategically located to serve the general public in the area.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>
Ku'u lei Kealoha Cooper	08/09/23	Funding Concerns	Given the assessment of our historic eruption losses/damages was done by FEMA in 2019, we are still awaiting final approval from FEMA four (4) years later, for the restoration of our roads and water in Puna. I would ask FEMA to revisit the allocated funds for each project, as inflation has caused grave concerns with projects being completed. It would be prudent for FEMA to reassess the amounts approved in 2019 and provide a realistic assessment in 23 USD. For example, our beach parks have been provided by FEMA only \$4.9 M (in 2019), for two (2) oceanfront County Parks. The original ask from the County exceeded \$50M in losses. Please consider the inflation in Hawai'i since 2019 and reassess in current 23 US dollar value. This is a grave concern of my community, and we are hopeful FEMA will realize the quagmire we are experiencing.	<p>Comment noted. The draft EA does not include proposed project costs or serve as a document from which project costs would be calculated or allocated. The purpose of the draft EA is to analyze the potential environmental impacts of the proposed action. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>
Patricia Kroh	08/12/23	General Agreement	Mahalo for opening our roads, the waterline and hopefully a new hot pond with the money we were given for one.	<p>Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Karen Hester	08/12/23	Bike-Pedestrian Lane	<p>Any and all road repairs in Puna must have adequate bike and pedestrian paths as integral components. Bike and ped paths should meet the highest federal standards. A separated bike/ped path according to federal standards, would be the most desired as it would give the greatest standard of safety. Besides dramatically increasing the safety for local residents, a carefully designed path could also increase tourist participation via bike tours and bring needed revenue to Lower Puna. There is a mountain of information from the Department of Transportation on how to adequately prepare for bike/ped paths in a forward-thinking approach to get folks out of their cars. We must incentivize residents and visitors for their own health and the health of the planet.</p>	<p>As stated in draft EA, Section 3.2.2, paragraph 3, “The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders and pedestrians (as part of a later, separate project).”</p> <p>In addition, the new roadway will include five-foot-wide paved shoulders.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>
Gail Sterling	08/15/23	Bike-Pedestrian Lane	<p>An improved and safe separate bike/ped lane will bring more tourist dollars to this depressed area following the volcano eruption. Also, it will help Hawaii meet its goal on all renewable energy by 2030 by getting drivers out of their cars and into safe biking. This bike path could connect to other communities providing a commute path for locals plus a scenic path for tourists. What better time than to do this now. All construction components will be in place doing road construction. It's a win win. Please get it done now instead of continuing to push it back to a "plan". Just do it please.</p>	<p>As stated in draft EA, Section 3.2.2, paragraph 3, “The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders and pedestrians (as part of a later, separate project).”</p> <p>In addition, the new roadway will include five-foot-wide paved shoulders.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Linda Shea Flanders	08/16/23	Project Urgency	Please prioritize restoring County Road and waterline from HWY 132 to Kapoho Kai Drive instead of leaving it to the end. Seems like residents in Kapoho Vacationland will not have these essential County services until 2026 under the proposed construction schedule. There are far more impacted residents in this subdivision than in Pohoiki section of project.	<p>Comment noted. The construction of the section of Highway 137 described in the comment will be constructed earlier in the project.</p> <p>Water to Kapoho Kai Drive needs to be supplied from Pohoiki Road and Highway 137, therefore the waterline to Kapoho Kai Drive will be dependent on the ultimate scheduling of those portions.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>



4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Susie Osborne	08/21/23	Cultural Resources	<p>In light of the concerns raised by lineal descendants, community members, organizations, and concerned individuals regarding the proposed construction of Kumukahi Lighthouse Road and its potential impacts on the numerous burial crypts (cemetaries) and cultural sites within the area, I find it necessary to address the findings presented in the assessment.</p> <p>While the Environmental Assessment acknowledges these valid concerns, it is noteworthy that FEMA has concluded that there are "No Historic Properties Affected."</p> <p>The proposed opening of the road has broader implications beyond direct impacts, as it directly opens pathways for increased access to multiple significant burial sites and other cultural sites. This inadvertently creates an environment conducive to further desecration, a concern I am confident stems from the inadequacy of unauthorized access control, even during the road closures.</p> <p>I do not see that a consultation process with the Native American Graves Protection Repatriation Act (NAGPRA) has occurred within the Environmental Assessment.</p> <p>To address these pressing matters, it is recommended that the opening of the Lighthouse Road be postponed until the recently approved Burial Plan by the State Historic Preservation Departments (SHPD) Hawai`i Island Burial Council has been fully implemented. Furthermore, a comprehensive Area Preservation and Management Plan should be meticulously drafted to encompass issues of access, safety, and the broader concerns associated with this remote yet alluring tourism destination, due in part to the newly formed beach. Thus, I urge the consideration of FEMA to recommend to the County the altering of the County Department of Public Works'(DPW) proposed road opening sequence to prioritize the opening of Mackenzie Road first and delaying the opening of Lighthouse Road until the conclusion of aforementioned plans or as the last road to be opened in their schedule.</p>	<p>Comment noted, please see the General Response. In addition, with respect to the NAGPRA, discoveries on private or state land are governed first by local or state laws; in Hawaii that includes Hawaii Revised Statutes (HRS) 6E and Hawaii Administrative Rules (HAR) set out in Subchapter 13.</p> <p>For this project FEMA will follow the SHPD-approved, Archaeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan (AMTP). The AMTP is pursuant to HRS 6E, meets the requirements of Hawaii Administrative Rules (HAR) §13-279-4, and provides proposed treatment of any archaeological materials recovered from construction activities pursuant to HAR §13-277. Within 90 days of completion of archaeological monitoring, FEMA will submit an archaeological monitoring report (AMR) to the SHPD to meet the requirements of HAR §13-279-5. Any discoveries of archaeological materials made will be subject to procedures in the SHPD-approved AMTP.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Franny Brewer	08/28/23	General Agreement Invasive Species	<p>The consideration of habitats and species in the document appears very thorough. I would like to suggest that consideration be given to active maintenance of vegetation in and around the construction zone throughout the project timeline (and into the future, although I understand that is outside the scope of this document).</p> <p>As noted in the EA, the area where the project is proposed is rife with invasive plant species, notably albizia (<i>Falcataria moluccana</i>). Per the EA the project period is estimated to be a minimum of 32 months; any albizia which seeds along the roadsides can reach 30 feet or more during that time period (and 150- 200' at maturity). I strongly encourage the project team to consider vigilance against the growth of albizia along the roadside throughout the project timeline and to ensure that before the project is declared finished, the roadsides are clear of hazardous vegetation.</p> <p>In the future, County DPW can save significant amounts of money and effort by regularly mitigating small albizia along 137 before they become hazardous.</p> <p>The community of Puna has been waiting a long time for the restoration of this route, and I look forward to seeing the construction in action with thoughtful planning for the efficient protection of the road to ensure safe use by residents for years to come.</p>	<p>Comment noted. Please refer to the draft EA, Sections 4.9.1 and 4.10.1 for the discussion of invasive species and Executive Order 13112, requiring federal agencies to prevent the introduction of invasive species and provide for their control to minimize the economic, ecological, and human health impacts that invasive species cause.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Deborah Smith	08/28/23	General Agreement Project Urgency Cultural Resources	<p>I am writing in support of the Draft EA that was released on August 3, 23. It is quite inclusive of multiple areas of potential impacts to the recovery of the lava inundated lands. I hope that the Final EA can be released as soon as possible after the September 5, 23 cutoff for public comment.</p> <p>My husband and I are victims of the lava flow and we have a home that has been cutoff from any road access for the past 5 years. We haul all our food and supplies on our backs and bikes. We don't have running water in our house, that infrastructure was destroyed by the lava flow and there are many other repairs that need to be done. But we need our roads back to bring in supplies. We have been basically camping for the past 2 years and we are worn out (by the way, my husband is 70 and I am 68)</p> <p>I am very aware of the Hawaiian historical and burial sites at Cape Kumukahi. Yes, that area should have a management plan and there has been talk of that for 25 years, but nothing ever seems to be accomplished. I don't feel that the lack of this plan should prevent the rest of the roads to be restored. The people who were directly impacted by the 2018 eruption need to be allowed to recover. We need access back to our homes, access to emergency services, access to alternative evacuation routes and starting back towards a life of normalcy. Five years has been too long.</p>	Please see the General Response.
Ferris Saydah	08/30/23	Scope Inquiry	<p>Will the water line be extended to our properties like every other property along the roughly 8-9 mile long (Pohoiki Rd-Kalapana Kapoho Beach Rd Hwy 137 Road/Water Line Restoration? Our properties and water meters and Fire Hydrant are another 150'-250' past KBC Rd on Hwy 137 towards Hwy132 intersection.</p> <p>Will the water company install the actual (or similar) meters at our properties that were there before the flow and that we had previously paid for and restore service? Will we get meters installed in the restoration? Will the Fire Hydrant (super important for fire safety) on 137 at our driveway be restored? Will FEMA respond to this email acknowledging receipt and consideration of the questions and concerns?</p>	<p>The scope of this project will be to install new water lines along and within the limits of the road improvements. The project is limited to the restoration of the road and water lines to pre-disaster conditions.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Leila Kealoha	08/31/23	General Agreement Cultural Resources Protected Trees Funding Concerns	<p>I support the opening of the roads and the water installation with reservations. A paramount concern is the protection of archaeological sites, specifically sites located in the Kumukahi area (lighthouse section) and along the Highway 137 MacKenzie state park area of this section of road.</p> <p>I am opposed to the specific staging area along the Highway 137 intersection of Pohoiki road located on TMK # 130080950000 (10 acres) County of Hawaii. This parcel is located on the mauka side of the road of the bypass. The parcel has a significant portion of Kamani (<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i>) trees located on this parcel where they propose the staging area.</p> <p>Another paramount concern that I have with the construction of these roads, especially the Pohoiki road section is that we DO NOT want any power lines being brought down into these areas. Highway 137 which was previously known as the Red Road is a Scenic Byway Corridor designated by the State of Hawaii in 2013. There are many pre-contact walls, structures and natural and cultural resources that could be impacted by this.</p> <p>Another concern is how this new 40' wide road will impact the curiosity of major developers to come into these areas to develop our lands. For example: TMK# 130080850000 (777.103 acres) Avai Corporation who owns property directly adjacent to the bottom portion of the proposed new Pohoiki road. We do not need more development along this section or along Highway 137 leading South.</p> <p>Lastly, since this proposed road repair and water installation estimate was done a few years back, the inflation of materials has skyrocketed. We will not have enough funding to do all of the road repairs. I propose we do not complete the section of Highway 137 near MacKenzie area if this is the case.</p>	<p>Please see the General Response. The information you have provided regarding kamani trees has been added to Section 4.12.4 of the Final EA. The AMTP provides for monitoring of traditional cultural resources of concern and of culturally sensitive plants. The archaeological monitors will note the locations of kamani trees to minimize impacts to them. If minimization measures are not practicable the County will be responsible for identifying an alternative staging location.</p> <p>The project scope is correctly stated in the draft EA and does not include the installation of power lines.</p> <p>Please refer to Section 4.6 for a discussion of the land Conservation Districts and Subzones, as regulated by HAR 13-5 and Chapter 183C of the Hawai'i Revised Statutes.</p> <p>The draft EA does not include proposed project costs or serve as a document from which project costs would be calculated or allocated.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Bobby Camara	08/31/23	General Opposition	<p>I just read the “Purpose and Need” for the Draft Environmental Assessment for Pohoiki Road and Highway 137, Road Repair and Water Line Installation. I’m sitting here deciding whether to scream, cry, or hit something. The paragraph is non-sense, and makes me question the veracity of the entire document.</p> <p>The East Rift Zone eruption, of which Pu’u’ō’ō was the primary vent, began on January 3, 1983, and ended on April 30, 2018. Halema’uma’u experienced an explosion on March 19, 2008, opening a small crater on the floor. On September 5, 2008, lava was first sighted in that crater. That eruption also continued until April 30, 2018. Coincident with the collapse of the floor of Pu’u’ō’ō, and with the subsequent M6.9 earthquake on May 4, 2018 on the south flank of Kīlauea, conduits that had fed Pu’u’ō’ō and Halema’uma’u were able to drain and feed the voluminous eruption in Keahialaka.</p> <p>I’d happily accept payment for the foregoing paragraph correcting the non-sense written by, I presume, highly paid consultants.</p> <p>Then there is the matter of “Road Repair”. It isn’t “repair”, it’s new construction. And in such a high hazard area, why not simply gravel, rather than built to Federal standards? Brilliant minds saying “circulation” “evacuation routes”. Nonsense. It’s sucking at the Federal FEMA teat.</p> <p>The more people are encouraged to build on the Lower East Rift Zone the more damage there will be Next Time. There was enough warning of the 2018 eruption that people could’ve evacuated safely. But. Where was the County? Civil Defense? State? Waiting and watching till too late. Mayor Roth? Anyone listening?</p>	<p>Comment noted. Text of the Purpose of and Need for Action section is revised to accurately reflect the recent eruptive activity of Kīlauea volcano.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no additional changes are proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Hannah Veloria	09/02/23	Cultural Resources	As a lineal descendant with the kuleana of caring for our ‘ohana ‘iwi kupuna burials which is located alongside highway 137, I write with great concern regarding the preservation and protection of our sacred burials and all burial sites which will inevitably be impacted by the aforementioned project. I want to reiterate the importance and sacredness of our ‘iwi kupuna and our kuleana to maintain their burial sites. Its sacredness must be acknowledged, upheld, and protected and the kuleana should rest on everyone involved in the planning and decision making. This will ensure effective management of our burial sites for our present and future generations. May I suggest in support of many that the project not move forward until the approved Burial Plan by the State Historic Preservation Department has been executed and an area management and preservation plan is in place for the surrounding area including the road to be opened.	Please see the General Response.
Christy Hernaez	09/02/23	General Agreement Bike-Pedestrian Lane	The draft environmental impact report for the Puna Road repair and waterline installation is so thorough and thoughtfully presented! Bravo! The only comment I would like to make for your consideration is to please include at least one side paved shoulder for safe bike riding. Thank you for moving forward on this project!	As stated in draft EA, Section 3.2.2, paragraph 3, “The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders and pedestrians (as part of a later, separate project).” In addition, the new roadway will include five-foot-wide paved shoulders.  Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
<p>Kumukahi Ohana  (Statement was endorsed by 263 individuals)</p>	<p>09/03/23</p>	<p>Cultural Resources</p>	<p>Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road is the gateway to Ka Lae o Kumukahi (meaning “original source”), one of the most celebrated wahi pana (sacred and storied places) in all of Hawaii and significant to many people in the Hawaiian community. Kumukahi extends from near “Four Corners” all the way to Hawai`i’s easternmost point.</p> <p>Recognized lineal descendants are negotiating with UH and DLNR on a Comprehensive Preservation Plan, still underway, to make sure appropriate management measures are in place.</p> <p>Currently, the end of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road is a public safety risk, with rough and uneven lava rocks, broken glass, a vandalized and abandoned lighthouse, and no signage warning people of the strong ocean currents.</p> <p>Since the 2018 Kilauea eruption, the entire area has become a sanctuary for up to 12 endangered species, including new habitat for the green sea turtles. If the road is opened, the potential of heavy tourist/local traffic and unrestricted motorized off-road vehicle use will descend on this sacred and fragile place. There has been irreversible desecration in the past and without implementation of a plan, adverse effects are inevitable.</p> <p>The County says they are simply restoring the road to the way it was before, but whoever opens the door bears some responsibility for who goes through it. It would be negligent of the County to open Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road without a plan.</p> <p>Our goal is to have a signed order from Mayor Roth, that Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road will NOT BE REOPENED to the public until a Comprehensive Preservation Plan is finalized and implemented.</p>	<p>Please see the General Response Regarding Cultural Resources.</p> <p>As stated in Section 4.12 of the EA, and under the recommendation of the Hawai’i State Historic Preservation Division (SHPD), FEMA considered both direct and indirect Areas of Potential Effect (APE) for the purpose of the Section 106 process. All areas where construction and ground-disturbing activity would occur were included and a 0.5-mile radius around the direct APE. The indirect APE for the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion was further expanded to include an additional 1.5 miles to the east.</p> <p>In addition, the SHPD approved an Archeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan on 08/29/23.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Geoffrey Kern and Lisa Tucker	09/03/23	Cultural Resources	<p>The following public written comments are founded in a deep commitment to the protection of the wahi pana Kumukahi and are oriented towards a goal of de-coupling the imminent Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road (K-LR) restoration from the other parts of the project. In no way are these comments to be taken as an attempt to block or delay the improvements along Pohoiki Road and Hwy 137.</p> <p>We are requesting that FEMA do everything in its remaining power to effect a re-designation of the K-LR work from Phase 1 to Phase 4. This would allow time for the Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan “being negotiated by third parties and outside of FEMA’s Section 106 consultation,” and the Comprehensive Preservation Plan, currently under professional development, to be finalized and implemented.</p> <p>We assert that FEMA was mistaken in its finding of No Historic Properties Affected, because of an unreasonably narrow interpretation of 36 800.16(i). Given the totality of the evidence that the opening of this particular road would at least indirectly, or secondarily, expose the historic properties to reasonably foreseeable alteration of their characteristics, the finding, Historic Properties Affected, should have followed.</p> <p>Delaying restoration of the road, and being prepared to gate it, once restored, would allow time for the Comprehensive Preservation Plan to be finalized and for the procurement of funding necessary for protective walls and other security. These would be the minimal outcomes required to safeguard cultural resources and lay the groundwork for local, community, and visitor access to be methodically returned.</p> <p>FEMA should communicate to the County it’s anticipation of HRS 6E (Historic Preservation), HRS 343 (environmental review), 205A (Special Management Area), and HRS 183 (Conservation District) studies and permits before the project work is undertaken or, certainly, re-imbursed.</p> <p>FEMA should transmit to the County of Hawai`i, in its entirety, each and every public written comment on the draft EA that it receives.</p>	<p>Please see the General Response.</p> <p>FEMA anticipates that the Subapplicant, the County of Hawai`i, will obtain all required permits and adhere to all applicable state statutes, and the Archaeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan.</p>



4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Austin Herr	09/03/23	General Agreement	The Lighthouse road is the final one.	Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.
Cindy Dupuis	09/03/23	Cultural Resources	<p>I am requesting that FEMA re-designate the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road (K-LR) restoration work from Phase 1 to Phase 4, in order to prioritize both, the long awaited Pohoiki Road improvements, and the protection of Kumukahi lands. This would provide time for a necessary Comprehensive Preservation Plan to be finalized for Kumukahi prior to restoring this key section of road and significant bridge into sacred lands.</p> <p>In order to avoid exposing herein cultural properties and endangered species habitat to continual adverse effects in the indirect APE that surrounds the full length of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, I believe it is critical to gate the road once restored. This section of road is not a legal easement, nor a necessary component to Kapoho resident access and disaster recovery, which should also be prioritized in its appropriate direction prior to the K-LR portion.</p> <p>I am grateful to learn that FEMA gave lineal descendants and NHOs the opportunity to articulate their views on the project's effects on historic properties and how to avoid adverse impacts. I would like to see their views given due consideration. Four of these views link the re-opening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road with requested avoidance, mitigation, and minimization measures, such as the institution of a Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan, the development of a stewardship and management plan, and the building of a protective wall.</p> <p>I assert that FEMA was mistaken in its finding of No Historic Properties Affected, Kumukahi being rich in features that should in effect qualify it as an exemplary National Historic District. Ample archaeological evidence exists to justify the protection and reverence of this historical point, which more than represents, but as well embodies, the 'original source' of the Hawaiian Islands.</p>	<p>Please see the General Response Regarding Cultural Resources.</p> <p>As stated in Section 4.12 of the EA, and under the recommendation of the Hawai'i State Historic Preservation Division (SHPD), FEMA considered both direct and indirect Areas of Potential Effect (APE) for the purpose of the Section 106 process. All areas where construction and ground-disturbing activity would occur were included and a 0.5-mile radius around the direct APE. The indirect APE for the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion was further expanded to include an additional 1.5 miles to the east.</p> <p>In addition, the SHPD approved an Archeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan on 08/29/23.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Thomas Brennon	09/03/23	Cultural resources	<p>I have seen the influx of population growth and the obvious negative effects of unbridled growth. The unfortunate destruction of Lahaina has brought to bear the reality of how overuse of our resources, water in particular, because of greed, lack of vision and unjust management that this scenario has accrued. Here in Puna we have the source: Kumukahi- the original source. It must be protected with a far reaching vision that includes a comprehensive environmental plan. Before any work is carried out, this plan must be in place and actively implemented.</p>	<p>Please see the General Response. In terms of water use, the sustainable yield of the Pahoia aquifer is 432 million gallons per day (gpd). Current water use is less than 1 million gpd from the aquifer (Water Resource Protection Plan 2019 Update, DLNR)</p>
Richard Rimer	09/03/23	Site Security-Trespasser Concerns	<p>I feel that until certain protections are put in place, that particular road should not be reopened to the public. I have lived along the coast for over 30 years and can attest to "the tragedy of the commons". The folks that camp/hunt/fish bring in a lot of trash and leave hooks, plastic fishing lines, bullet shell casings and lots of other debris wherever they traverse. Kumukahi has been an illegal shooting range for many years prior to the 2018 lava flow. The police were unsuccessful at stopping the shooting range. Everything that has value is extracted (rocks, trees, fish, plants), and every bit of wildlife is harvested with a first come first serve mentality ("If I don't take it someone else will." It is hard to manage public lands and the best safeguard is managing access. Gates do not work in this area, without manned guards; people break gates no matter how strong. I don't think the county is prepared at this time to protect this land; the county of Hawaii police department has been unable to control problems that I have had on a private gated road (I have numerous broken gates, locks, video evidence of the perpetrators, but there is poor enforcement with the police and county prosecutors office. I can provide a plethora of evidence to back my assertions. Most of the other owners who have access near the coast have had the same difficulties. Only with a guard on duty can a gate provide security. I have spent years trying to minimize the ecological impacts around my home with the public feeling entitled to express their rights and freedom. Please protect our lands from public exploitation with proper assessment and protections to assure that many generations can enjoy this relatively pristine landscape.</p>	<p>Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Eileen O’Hara, Executive Director of Malama O Puna	09/03/23	General Agreement Cultural Resources Site Security-Trespasser Concerns Funding Concerns	<p>Our organization is largely in support of this FEMA conducted EA for the above-named project but would like to address concerns raised about the opening of Lighthouse Road. That section of roadway needs to be recovered, but the implementation of plans adopted for the protection of Iwi Kupuna on the properties at Cape Kumukahi should be conducted before the roadway is open to the general. To state this concern more bluntly: Lighthouse Road should not be reopened to the general public until proper protection of the Iwi Kupuna and other sacred cultural features is in place.</p> <p>Further, it should be recognized that an endangered coastal plant, <i>Ischaemum byrone</i>, also known as Hilo murainagrass, grows in the impacted area and is vulnerable to offroad traffic that could result from opening the road to the public. Appropriate protections are needed for this endangered species as well. Implementing these protections is not an extensive project and should not impact the timeline for this road and water repair project.</p> <p>Further, the amounts awarded by FEMA for recovery of roads and of our lost coastal parks, in particular Ahalanui, should be reconsidered given that the inflation since 2019 has been the highest experienced in this country since the 1970s due to the global pandemic that followed the 2018 eruption and the war in Eastern Europe. According to the Producer Price index accessed from the Federal Reserve St. Louis bank’s website, the inflation on asphalt has been 29% since 2019. The amount FEMA awarded in 2019 for road recovery was approximately \$61M. Adjusted for the inflation of the last 4 years, that amount is now equivalent to \$78.7M in today’s dollars. Given that this project will not be fully completed for three to four years, an adjustment for these inflationary pressures is very much needed.</p>	Please see the General Response. The draft EA does not include proposed project costs or serve as a document from which project costs would be calculated or allocated. The purpose of the draft EA is to analyze the potential environmental impacts of the proposed action.

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Shannon Burrows	09/03/23	General Agreement Cultural Resources	<p>I have read through the EA and feel all phases are appropriate and well thought out. In regards to Kumukahi Lighthouse road being open in phase 1, I understand the sacred sights of Kumukahi need a management plan and with the five years since the eruption, I am unclear why this plan isn't completed. There are families living and using this road and have been permitted by private owners to access there properties until their easements in the Farm Lots are funded and restored. Right now they park at my property and have to cross the 700 feet of lava and bike to their homes. They are elderly and in their seventies. I believe fisherman will continue to go to the new beach at Kumukahi and are endangered without an access for first responders as I have witnessed several coast guard helicopters flying out there on the shoreline. If the cultural practitioners want a gate until their management plan is finalized, then put a gate. The area will need to have access for the management plan to be worked on. As long as the beginning of work is not stalled for Pohoiki and rt137 from four corners to KBC road, I'm okay with creating a phase 4, for Kumukahi to proceed after the other recovery efforts, but the community is ready and grateful to FEMA for all of the hard work it's taken to finally get to this point. Thank you beyond words on helping our community regain safety routes and water for future generations.</p>	Please see the General Response.
Dan Covington	09/04/23	Cultural Resources Protected Species	<p>Please change the order to the later part of the project, to allow for more study, of the land usage, to consider, Cultural values and history. Allow time to study the highest and best use of this resource, a design done only to replace the road, most likely not meet future needs, for Cultural preservation, and use for the public. Some of these needs are: The developing beach, as time goes on this new beach, appears to be becoming more usable for recreation, an oceanographic study needs time to be done. We need a safe place to put local fishing boats in the ocean, the is important to our local wellbeing and sustainability. Also, to put Wa'a (canoe) there needs to a safe place to launch in Puna. Tourist access will tour groups be using this area, perhaps on a fee basis, how will that effect the design, will bus be allowed and space. Will the beach be protected, the Honu (turtles) and other flora and fauna be protected? Will our Hawaiian Culture be protected?</p>	Please see the General Response. Please see Section 4.11 of the EA for a discussion of protected species.

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Deborah Ward on behalf of Sierra Club, Hawai'i Island Group	09/04/23	Hawaii's Env. Review Program Cultural Resources	<p>The draft Environmental Assessment (EA) for the Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation was issued in August but could not be found on the website/bulletin of the Office of Environmental Quality Control, nor did we find it in the Federal Register. This document does not disclose whether it is a NEPA or HEPA compliant document, and whether compliance with HRS 343, Conservation District Rules, and Coastal Zone Management rules have been addressed.</p> <p>FEMA should communicate to the County it's anticipation of HRS 6E (Historic Preservation), HRS 343 (environmental review), 205A (Special Management Area), and HRS 183 (Conservation District) studies, compliance and permits before the project work is undertaken or, certainly, re-imbursed.</p> <p>We believe that the planned order of Phases 1-4 should be re-ordered, due to the cultural sensitivity and potential indirect impacts to the revered Ka Lae o Kumukahi, site of mele, chants, ancient burials and historic stone structures.</p> <p>We assert that FEMA was mistaken in its finding of No Historic Properties Affected, because of an unreasonably narrow interpretation of 36 800.16(i). Given the totality of the evidence that the opening of this road would at least indirectly, or secondarily, expose the historic properties to reasonably foreseeable alteration of their characteristics, the finding Historic Properties Affected should have followed.</p> <p>There are a variety of compromises for K-LR which would honor the wishes of Section 106 consultation participants, while preserving the County's ability to use FEMA funds for all, or most, of the K-LR restoration. For example, recommending that the County (i) de-couple K-LR restoration from Phase 1, re-designating it to Phase 4, and (ii) prepare to gate the road, once restored. This would allow time for the Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan "being negotiated by third parties and outside of FEMA's Section 106 consultation," and the Comprehensive Preservation Plan, currently under professional development, to be finalized and implemented.</p>	<p>Please see section 1.0 of the EA for a statement regarding NEPA compliance. FEMA anticipates that the Subapplicant, the County of Hawai'i, will obtain all required permits and adhere to all applicable state statutes, including HRS 343 and the AMTP.</p> <p>Please see the General Response Regarding Cultural Resources.</p> <p>As stated in Section 4.12 of the EA, and under the recommendation of the Hawai'i State Historic Preservation Division (SHPD), FEMA considered both direct and indirect Areas of Potential Effect (APE) for the purpose of the Section 106 process. All areas where construction and ground-disturbing activity would occur were included and a 0.5-mile radius around the direct APE. The indirect APE for the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion was further expanded to include an additional 1.5 miles to the east.</p> <p>In addition, the SHPD approved an Archeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan on 08/29/23.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Amedeo Markkoff and Barbara Valiante	09/04/23	General Agreement Cultural Resources Funding Concerns	<p>My family is in support of this FEMA conducted EA for the above-named project but would like to address concerns raised about the opening of Lighthouse Road. That section of roadway needs to be recovered, but the implementation of plans adopted for the protection of Iwi Kupuna on the properties at Cape Kumukahi should be conducted before the roadway is open to the public. To state this concern more bluntly: Lighthouse Road should not be reopened until proper protection of the Iwi Kupuna, and all cultural sites is in place. Implementing these protections is not an extensive project and should not impact the timeline for this road and water repair project.</p> <p>Further, the amounts awarded by FEMA for recovery of roads and of our lost coastal parks, in particular Ahalanui, should be reconsidered given that inflation since 2019 has been the highest experienced in this country since the 1970s due to the global pandemic that followed the 2018 eruption and the war in Eastern Europe. These high inflation rates have specifically affected road construction costs, as well as water system development and general property development, such that reconsideration of amounts awarded in 2019 is imperative.</p>	<p>Please see the General Response.</p> <p>The draft EA does not include proposed project costs or serve as a document from which project costs would be calculated or allocated. The purpose of the draft EA is to analyze the potential environmental impacts of the proposed action.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Greg Owen	09/04/23	Level NEPA of Analysis	<p>An Environmental Impact Statement is required for these projects because of the very significant impacts that will result. The impacts will be multiple and profound and across many areas. Affects on traffic, the communities, the natural resources come to mind ..... and the game changer is the newly created black sand beaches along a section of the Lower Puna Coast .... these 'exotic' beaches are most alluring to the tourists, and to the residents for that matter. This increased traffic will quickly overwhelm Lower Puna's roads ..... starting with the highway stretch from Keaau to Pahoia Highway 130 .... This highway is at maximum capacity presently, and has been the burning issue for area residents for literally decades....twice a day there are traffic jams already .....Again because of these seven new beaches the tourist industry has targeted Lower Puna as a new destination ..... which will bring in new rental cars vans and tourist buses to the traffic flow. Also to keep in mind is the 2018 lava flow as a tourist attraction. Because of this surge in traffic flow and the commercial nature of tourism .....impacts on the communities and natural environment will be deep and profound. The cruise ship industry visits nearby Hilo on the average of 3 to 4 days a week.... these tourists will descend on the Puna coast .....the average ship capacity is 3 thousand passengers. Also visitors to nearby Hawaii Volcanoes National Park average 3 to5 thousand visitors per day.....many of these will drive to relatively nearby Lower Puna ... and the coastal roads are only narrow two lane roads or even a one lane road Government Beach Road ..... More comments from me will be forwarded to you concerning this matter today.</p>	<p>Comment noted.</p> <p>Please see the General Response Regarding Cultural Resources.</p> <p>As stated in Section 4.12 of the EA, and under the recommendation of the Hawai'i State Historic Preservation Division (SHPD), FEMA considered both direct and indirect Areas of Potential Effect (APE) for the purpose of the Section 106 process. All areas where construction and ground-disturbing activity would occur were included and a 0.5-mile radius around the direct APE. The indirect APE for the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion was further expanded to include an additional 1.5 miles to the east.</p> <p>In addition, the SHPD approved an Archeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan on 08/29/23.</p> <p>The analysis, coordination and mitigation measures presented in the draft EA indicates a finding of no significant impact. An EIS is not warranted with such a finding. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Greg Owen	09/04/23	Level NEPA of Analysis	<p>Comments on Road rebuilds EA part two.....Furthermore opening these roads without an implemented comprehensive master plan will create a significant negative impact on so many areas, including both the wildlife and cultural historical resources. The coastline and new beach areas are homes and potential homes for native birds seals turtles and marine life .... up to twelve endangered species i understand .....also the native vegetation including coastal plants such as ohai ulu ..... naupaka.....pohuehue....kawili and Hilo grass and others....all this will be trampled underfoot by the increased influx of visitors.....and all along the coastline are hundreds if not thousands of burials of the ancient Hawaiians.....at Kumukahi specifically is the famous-kaulana.....mana filled Luakini or state temple Pu'u Kuki'i where King Kalakaua took stones the foundation blocks for Iolani Palace in 1877....opening Lighthouse Road without an implemented comprehensive protection plan literally defies reason.....both the State of Hawaii Archivist and the Historian for Iolani Palace agreed that tourists and the public be 'kept away from this temple under all circumstances' ....also burials have been desecrated in this exact area 3 times over the past 25 years.... none of these points are considered in the clearly inadequate Environmental Assessment.....more comments will be forwarded on this matter.</p>	<p>Comment noted. The analysis, coordination and mitigation measures presented in the draft EA indicates a finding of no significant impact. An EIS is not warranted with such a finding. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>



4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Greg Owen	09/05/23	Level of NEPA Analysis	<p>Part 3 of my commentary .....Here are some further comments on the road rebuilds .... the impact of opening these roads will be most significant, especially opening 137 all the way through from Pohoiki to Kapoho Four Corners. This will in effect channel the expected surge of tourists and residents wanting to see the 7 new black sand beaches to the South ..... straight through one lane narrow Government Beach Road. This road is really a scenic wonder and so will attract mass traffic that will quickly overwhelm the road leading to a dangerous public safety situation. Also this road will become an egress for both residents choosing to approach from the North off of Kahakai Blvd....this will become a serious danger ( and traffic jam ) because there are actually 10 or more blind hills and ten or more blind curves .... with large trees close to the road on both sides . Also of great impact on the coastal communities will be the inevitable construction of tourist accommodations and vacation rentals.....to meet the needs of the visitors ..... in other words the commercialization of the entire Lower Puna coast 'Red' Road all the way from Kalapana to Hawaiian shores ....the road will become a major scenic tourist route ..... and . small communities along this road including Waawaa, Koa, Kanekiki, Pohoiki and Seaview Kehena etcetera .... a far better plan to my thinking would be to open 137 partway thru from Four Corners to Pohoiki, but not going all the way thru to Pohoiki.....the Hawaii County Civil Defense Director promoted this very same plan six weeks ago.</p> <p>This plan will certainly allow any Kapoho Vacation Land and Kapoho Farm lots residents wanting to return home access through a restored Kapoho Kai Road and Farm lots Road.....and this will mitigate somewhat the expected surge in traffic .... I am 100 percent for restoring Pohoiki Road however as this will allow fisherman and residents access to the ocean which is treasured in Hawaii .... I am also a fisherman with a canoe that I'd like to launch at Pohoiki.....i have been fishing in Hawaii since 1955 .... before Statehood ....so i am enthusiastic about Pohoiki road .... yes there will be an increase in traffic flow to this area however it will be far less than a straight route all the way from Kalapana to Hawaiian Beaches Kahakai . More comments will be sent on this matter before the midnight deadline tonight</p>	<p>Comment noted. The analysis, coordination and mitigation measures presented in the draft EA indicates a finding of no significant impact. An EIS is not warranted with such a finding. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Greg Owen	09/06/23	General Opposition	<p>Part 4 comments..... I share with many others the notion that Hawaii County has been very difficult to work with on the road rebuilds matter .... Generally speaking there has been a great lack of transparency and information has not been forthcoming.....many meetings were held true but there were often an impression of a dog and pony show with County workers showing certain chosen info .... with little or no feedback allowed from the community.....this happened again recently with the County's much vaunted Zoom meeting ... two weeks ago with little or no public input allowed .... this arms length approach has been consistent since the outset of recovery efforts although there were better communications under the former Mayor Kim Administration ....also i feel i must bring up a possible serious conflict of interest as two businessmen who are involved in the the County sponsored community planning working group have commercial interests planned for Kumukahi Lighthouse Road .... one of these individuals is also dispensing FEMA road construction and repair funds through Puna non profits NGO in some areas while possibly benefiting financially.....in other areas .....the individual should either resign or recuse himself from any further involvement if he is indeed found to be in conflict .... transparency is needed here.....I will be inquiring with Hawaii Corporation Counsel and Hawaii County Ethics Committee on this matter and it is something i think FEMA should also look into.....Perhaps an audit is in order.</p>	<p>Comment noted.</p> <p>The County of Hawai'i has been made of aware of the accusations of impropriety noted in this comment. They have indicated that they have no evidence to suspect the alleged impropriety.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Ann Kobsa	09/05/23	Cultural Resources Site Security-Trespasser Concerns	<p>My concerns about this project relate to one aspect of it—restoration of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd. While I don't wish to delay any of the road restoration to farms and homes on Poho'iki and Beach Rds, I insist that more attention be given to Kumukahi. It is also home to endangered species and the entire eastern point should be considered as an area of potential impact, because opening the area to vehicular traffic will potentially unleash a torrent of irresponsible behavior over the whole area—driving all over the 'aina, stealing and damaging cultural features, littering, dumping, shooting, overexploitation of the shoreline residents (fish, opihi, crabs, limu). These behaviors were a constant before Pele blocked the road in 2018 and will accelerate if the road is reopened because there is ever more population pressure building, as well as more tourists and more demand for scarce coastal access.</p> <p><i>Ischaemum byrone</i>, a federally-listed endangered coastal grass, occurs at Kumukahi. Honu, or green sea turtles (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) frequent the area and could adopt the beach at Kapoho as a nesting beach. A number of other endangered species could utilize Kumukahi, as noted in the EA These vulnerable life forms will be damaged by off-roaders if they are allowed to drive all over the 'aina, like they love to do. They did this as soon as Hwy 132 was rebuilt. This kind of irresponsible behavior has no place at Kumukahi, wahi pana, and if access is not restricted through some system of gating and registration, then rebuilding of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd. should not even be considered.</p> <p>On page 34 of the draft EA it notes that one Interested Party (IP) requests that FEMA should follow Sec. 106 and consider the native perspective. Another IP requests that Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd. not be opened until a Burial Treatment Plan is instituted. One NHO that was consulted expressed concern about the reopening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road and recommended a stewardship and management plan be developed, and a burial treatment plan be in place before the road is reopened. It is imperative that the requests of these important stakeholders be taken seriously and honored. If the work on Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd. cannot be moved from Phase 1 to Phase 4, then gating of the road and implementation of a preservation plan should be expedited.</p>	<p>Please see the General Response Regarding Cultural Resources.</p> <p>As stated in Section 4.12 of the EA, and under the recommendation of the Hawai'i State Historic Preservation Division (SHPD), FEMA considered both direct and indirect Areas of Potential Effect (APE) for the purpose of the Section 106 process. All areas where construction and ground-disturbing activity would occur were included and a 0.5-mile radius around the direct APE. The indirect APE for the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road portion was further expanded to include an additional 1.5 miles to the east.</p> <p>In addition, the SHPD approved an Archeological Monitoring and Treatment Plan on 08/29/23.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Janine Little Brave	09/05/23	Protected Trees Bike-Pedestrian Lane	<p>My concern not only is that the road after completion will be too close to not harm the mango roots. The mangoes are already struggling because of the constant road traffic and weight of vehicles in the past ~ the starvation from fresh air due to exhaust pollution, as well as strangulation making it very difficult for the roots to naturally expand in their growth process because of the asphalt that was laid down there originally.</p> <p>The plan is to run independent 1” laterals from the 6” water main on the southside of Poho’iki Road then those laterals will be running directly North across the existing Poho’iki rd. hence, restoring water access to the residence that are immediately adjacent to Pohoiki Road on the north side of the road. My concern in understanding the only way to do that is to dig a trench that will go from the 6” Watermain on the southside heading north needing to cross by going over or digging under archaeologically protected Pōhaku stone walls, then trench through the kupuna mango roots, then rip up and trench through the existing asphalt from the old road. And lastly, be patched up with new asphalt again, further heat damage and possible cauterization of cut raw wounds of the kupuna mango roots.</p> <p>I propose with Aloha that the water line separate/fork away from the mainline at the top of the Mango Grove then as soon as safely possible without violating the Stonewall, or any mangoes or their roots as well as Lauhala ~ utilized for traditional weaving at the top of the mango grove the water line will head north until it reaches a safe distance beyond the mango roots on the north side of the road or go completely to the rear of those parcels, running along the line of the Kealoha āina, Then head Makai East and converge at the base on the red road somewhere just north of /around the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 reconnecting into the Watermain</p> <p>I also find it vital that we have a bicycle/ walking lane on both sides of the road.</p>	<p>As stated in draft EA, Section 4.2.2, paragraph 2, “The Subapplicant selected an alignment through agricultural land that avoids the exceptional mango trees that grow along Pohoiki Road and are protected by a state statute and local County ordinance.” Under Hawaii County Code, Chapter 14, Exceptional Trees Ordinance, protected trees cannot be cut or removed without approval of the County’s Arborist Advisory Committee with confirmation by the County Council.</p> <p>As stated in draft EA, Section 3.2.2, paragraph 3, “The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders and pedestrians (as part of a later, separate project).” In addition, the new roadway will include five-foot-wide paved shoulders.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Robert Golden	09/05/23	General Agreement Funding Concerns Cultural Resources Project Urgency	First, Mahalo for your due diligence and care for our community and environment. Second, We hope you are mindful of all the delays that have taken place and how hundreds of people continue to have their lives disrupted because the roads have not been repaired yet. Third, We urge FEMA to reevaluate its contribution and how the costs for repair will be significantly higher than the original estimate five years ago. Fourth, The sacred burial areas surrounding Lighthouse Road should be placed under a comprehensive management plan and if necessary begin road construction elsewhere in case this management plan has not yet been established. Road constructions needs to begin as soon as possible. Fifth- Road reconstruction needs to commence and be completed as soon as possible to stop the bleeding of the economy of lower Puna.	The draft EA does not include proposed project costs or serve as a document from which project costs would be calculated or allocated. The purpose of the draft EA is to analyze the potential environmental impacts of the proposed action.  Please see the General Response.
George and Stephanie Douvris	09/05/23	General Agreement	Aloha. My wife and I are an elderly couple in our 70's and have been anxiously waiting for 5 years for the opening of Pohoiki road. It has been a hardship in our life being closed in many ways. Getting to our home now takes an extra hour and more wear and tear on our car. Also, in case of emergency evacuation we would be in a life-threatening situation with the road remaining closed.  Also, as the Pohoiki boat harbor was the only place on this side of the Big Island where we, as well as many other adults and children, had the only safe swimming area as well. Please restore that option that would be good not only for us that live here but for tourists as well.	Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Mojo Mustapha, Community Director at Hedonisia Hawaii EcoFeminist Community	09/05/23	General Agreement Funding Concerns Bike-Pedestrian Lane	Many of us, like myself who lost my home and business in the eruption, have no legal access to our properties. Restoring this road is not just about convenience; it's about revitalizing the local economy and supporting the livelihoods of the residents in the area. There seems to also be less money allocated to road infrastructure according to reports than was originally promised. As many tourists used the original Pohoiki road as well as cyclists, pedestrians and skateboarders there were many accidents as it is a winding downhill road. In the new improved Pohoiki, providing funds for a protected cyclist/pedestrian would create a new tourist attraction that would allow many to commute down to Pohoiki from Pahoa as a hike or with an ebike thus reducing vehicle traffic on this narrow road. In the interests of safety and creating new economic opportunities I request you take this pedestrian safety into consideration.	<p>The draft EA does not include proposed project costs or serve as a document from which project costs would be calculated or allocated. The purpose of the draft EA is to analyze the potential environmental impacts of the proposed action.</p> <p>As stated in draft EA, Section 3.2.2, paragraph 3, "The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders and pedestrians (as part of a later, separate project)." In addition, the new roadway will include five-foot-wide paved shoulders.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>
Agnes Horvath	09/05/23	General Agreement	I am writing this letter in support of the new road and water line restoration on Pohoiki Rd, Pahoa Hawaii. I live on lower portion of Pohoiki Rd, and as essential worker serving the entire island, I greatly rely on commuting from my house to other parts of the island to help our community. Those daily drives using temporary road -Kamaili Rd, became very straining on both myself and my family. The new road will greatly improve my time and cost of my services and will provide much needed access in case of emergency. We, the residents of Pohoiki Rd and nearby neighborhoods are looking forward to get our road back.	Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Ilana Srout	09/05/23	Cultural Resources	<p>I am a educator and resident of Lower Puna who lives near the wahi pana of Kumukahi. I am writing to voice my concerns regarding the current plan to reopen Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road as Phase 1 of road recovery from the 2018 lava flow. There are documented endangered species, burials, heiau and other culturally significant sites in this area and there is no current plan to protect them from an influx of all-terrain vehicles and four wheel drive trucks that is likely once the road is reopened. This site, where light first touches the Hawaiian archipelago is a place of ceremony and is considered sacred across all of Hawaii. Reopening it without a comprehensive preservation plan is short sighted and disrespectful. I join with my community, lineal descendants of this area, conservation professionals and cultural practitioners in asking that i) Kumukahi- Lighthouse rd. be moved from phase 1 to phase 4 of this project in order to allow time for Development of a preservation plan and ii) plans are made to regulate / restrict access with a gate.</p>	<p>Please see the General Response.</p>
A.Lono Lyman	10/07/22	Level NEPA of Analysis	<p>Comments on the Initial Public Notice in 2022. The Proposed roads and water lines and other actions that are part of the County's 2018 LERZ recovery could negatively, significantly, and cumulatively impact the quality of the human environment. Further, actions proposed in this preparation notice are inter-related to other actions that are part of the County's 2018 LERZ eruption recovery program, and all actions should be analyzed in a programmatic EIS. These could negatively, significantly, and cumulatively impact the quality of the human environment. Finally, the federal EIS should be conducted concurrently with the Hawaii HRS 242 programmatic EIS.</p>	<p>Comment noted. The analysis, coordination and mitigation measures presented in the draft EA indicates a finding of no significant impact. An EIS is not warranted with such a finding.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
A.Lono Lyman	09/05/23	Hawaii's Env. Review Program Level of NEPA Analysis	<p>Comments on the Draft EA. The draft EA does not disclose whether it is a NEPA and/or HEPA compliant document, and whether it complies with HRS 343, Conservation District Rules, and Coastal Zone Management rules. The draft EA reads as if it was compiled and drafted using artificial intelligence software and algorithms. The draft EA as presented is fatally flawed for the reasons discussed above and below and it should be revised and republished as a draft NEPA/HEPA environmental impact statement. The draft EA segments or piecemeals elements of the Kilauea Recovery Program (KRP) to circumvent a more comprehensive environmental review of the KRP and the consideration of cumulative impacts. The EA does not include consideration of the Hawaii State environmental review requirements under HRS 343. The EA fails to consider the broader context of impacts by focusing on the alignments rather than the context of the surrounding area and region impacted, such as for cultural resources, rare and endangered species and habitats, and coastal resources. The EA relies on literature reviews and not on field work, with the limited exception of the cultural resources in the alignments area. For cultural resources, the State of Hawaii's standard of an inventory of cultural resources is not undertaken and not described. The EA does not present an analysis of area's human population and vehicular traffic volumes, instead relying on characterizations crafted by artificial intelligence software and algorithms. The EA mentions environmental justice, but no analysis is provided in the document, and it incorrectly defines the impacted population as those living in the linear projects' footprint including staging areas. In the draft EA, cultural resources are described in the context of those in the alignment, and not in the context of their inter-relationship and the relationship with surrounding cultural resources in the region. Permit requirements are not clearly or properly addressed in the draft EA. Permits and compliance with regulatory requirements is an integral part of the draft EA's rationalizing that there will not be a negative impact or a significant negative impact. Cumulative Impacts are required to be addressed in an environmental impact statement but not in an environmental assessment. An environmental assessment is to be done as part of the planning process before finalizing a project's plans.</p>	<p>Comment noted.</p> <p>Please see section 1.0 of the EA for a statement regarding NEPA compliance. FEMA anticipates that the Subapplicant, the County of Hawai'i, will obtain all required permits and adhere to all applicable state statutes, including HRS 343.</p> <p>Artificial intelligence and algorithms were not utilized to conduct analysis or draft the EA.</p> <p>Please see Section 5.0 of the for the cumulative impacts discussion including how the propose project relates to the Kilauea Recovery Program.</p> <p>Please refer to Section 8.0 of the EA for a complete listing of all the field assessments completed for this the proposed project.</p> <p>The analysis, coordination and mitigation measures presented in the draft EA indicates a finding of no significant impact. An EIS is not warranted with such a finding.</p>



4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Colleen Joy	09/06/23	Scope Inquiry	<p>I support the plan with one exception. It appears most of the previous water lines are planned to be restored except for one subdivision in the Oneloa/Laepao'o ahuapua'a. The subdivision consists of 34 10+ acre parcels focused on organic agriculture. The parcels were serviced by Hawaii County DWS before the 2018 eruption. The first 1100' of the 8" water main along "Kapoho road A" beginning at the intersection with the Pohoiki Bypass Road is now covered with lava but the remaining water lines and parcel meters for most of the lots are still in tact. I have included a few reference maps to further clarify.</p> <p>Since "Kapoho road A" is covered by lava a new access road was constructed. It is an unpaved gravel road with approximately 1200' to reach the previous water line along the paved "road A" Being that these parcels are considered important agricultural lands for Hawaii County and the parcels were DWS customers until the 2018 eruption, it is important to restore water service to these parcels. What explanation could there possibly be to not restore water lines in the area?</p> <p>It is unwise and unjust to exclude these parcels from the restoration plan. With water restored the agricultural activities and economic viability of the region can be restored as well.</p> <p>The EA says 5.9 miles of water lines were destroyed but 7.8 miles of water lines are planned to be installed. That's almost 2 miles of additional water lines compared to before the eruption. If 2 miles of new water lines are included in the project then surely another 1200' could be added to restore water service to over 300 acres of important agricultural lands. Please amend your plan to include restoration of this important water line.</p>	<p>The project scope is correctly stated in the draft EA. The scope of this project will be to install new water lines along and within the limits of the road improvements. The project is limited to the restoration of the road and water lines to pre-disaster conditions.</p> <p>The entire water system along Pohoiki Road to Kapoho, including two reservoirs and all existing waterlines were compromised physically resulting in contamination. Therefore, the existing water system cannot be salvaged and reused. Reestablishing the water systems to existing subdivisions (Oneloa, Lanipuna Gardens, Kapoho Beach Lots, Vacation Land, etc.) will be projects to be considered in the future.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Janine and Iyoyanpa Little Brave	09/08/23	Protected Trees Bike - Pedestrian Lane Scope Inquiry	<p>When can wē look forward to a response and further communication regarding our inquiry and concerns pertaining to the environmental assessment for Poho‘iki road. Specifically our concern for the kupuna mangoes and any negative and can impact that could happen to them during the water and road restoration project post 2018 Kilauea lava flow impact? also, wondering if you folks will be able to put some kind of a bike lane to help keep everybody safer on these already unsafe roads?</p> <p>I did have one more question. Many people brought up the concern for the water pipe, not being large enough so that if we have any fire emergencies down here that there will be water available to quench any form of fire. I have been told by a scientific community that we need at least a 12 inch line running down here that 4 to 6 inches will not even touch what we would need in case of a severe fire, such as what took place in Lāhainā?</p>	<p>As stated in draft EA, Section 4.2.2, paragraph 2, “The Subapplicant selected an alignment through agricultural land that avoids the exceptional mango trees that grow along Pohoiki Road and are protected by a state statute and local County ordinance.” Under Hawaii County Code, Chapter 14, Exceptional Trees Ordinance, protected trees cannot be cut or removed without approval of the County’s Arborist Advisory Committee with confirmation by the County Council.</p> <p>As stated in draft EA, Section 3.2.2, paragraph 3, “The old alignment would be left in place for use by bike riders and pedestrians (as part of a later, separate project).”</p> <p>The project scope is correctly stated in the draft EA. The proposed 6-inch waterline meets the Department of Water Supply’s current Water System Standards (2002 as amended) requirements for fire protection.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>

4366-HI Pohoiki Road and HWY 137 Road Repair Water Line Installation Draft EA - Comment Response Matrix

Commentor	Date Received	Comment Category	Summary of Comment	Response to Comment
Janine Little Brave	09/14/23	Scope Inquiry	Also, I would like it if somebody would definitely take a look at the size and diameter of the water main pipe that's coming down? We had 8 inches diameter for the main as far as I know previously. Many question if this was even large enough and say we need 12 inches for all safety protocol regarding fire concerns, we are far from everybody. From what I can tell, the current plans include even as low as 4 inches in diameter that it wasn't clear. It says between 4 & 6 inches ~ that's not clear enough. And neither of those sizes are sufficient for solid safety protocol.	<p>The project scope is correctly stated in the draft EA. The proposed 6-inch waterline meets the Department of Water Supply's current Water System Standards (2002 as amended) requirements for fire protection.</p> <p>Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.</p>
Zan Ginger	09/14/23	Project Urgency	Please move forward promptly with restorations for the lower Puna district.	Comment noted. Based on this comment, no change is proposed to the draft text of the EA.

**From:** [Richard Rimer](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 8:30:35 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

*I feel that until certain protections are put in place, that particular road should not be reopened to the public. I have lived along the coast for over 30 years and can attest to "the tragedy of the commons". The folks that camp/hunt/fish bring in a lot of trash and leave hooks, plastic fishing lines, bullet shell casings and lots of other debris wherever they traverse. Kumukahi has been an illegal shooting range for many years prior to the 2018 lava flow. The police were unsuccessful at stopping the shooting range. Everything that has value is extracted (rocks, trees, fish, plants), and every bit of wildlife is harvested with a first come first serve mentality ("If I don't take it someone else will." Opihi, a small shelled mollusk, has been decimated along the this coast by pickers who sell them illegally. It is hard to manage public lands and the best safeguard is managing access. Gates do not work in this area, without manned guards; people break gates no matter how strong. I don't think the county is prepared at this time to protect this land; the county of Hawaii police department has been unable to control problems that I have had on a private gated road (I have numerous broken gates, locks, video evidence of the perpetrators, but there is poor enforcement with the police and county prosecutors office. I can provide a plethora of evidence to back my assertions. Most of the other owners who have access near the coast have had the same difficulties. Only with a guard on duty can a gate provide security. I have spent years trying to minimize the ecological impacts around my home with the public feeling entitled to express their rights and freedom. Please protect our lands from public exploitation with proper assessment and protections to assure that many generations can enjoy this relatively pristine landscape.*

*Sincerely  
Dr. Richard Rimer D.O.*

**From:** [Zan Ginger](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna EA 96778, HI  
**Date:** Thursday, November 3, 2022 10:48:57 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha,

Please hurry so we can have our roads and our lives back. It's a public safety issue to not have our roads and disrupts our cultural rights to not have our shoreline access that was provided by the roads.

Please help quickly. Give them the money and give them a deadline to get the work done to restore Puna.

Thank you!!

Alexandra Saffery

Sent from my iPhone

**From:** [Zan Ginger](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Re: Puna EA 96778, HI  
**Date:** Friday, November 4, 2022 11:31:52 AM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Nice, wait so are we gonna have a way down out of Leilani too? I can't wait

Sent from my iPhone

> On Nov 4, 2022, at 7:43 AM, FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents <[FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents@fema.dhs.gov)> wrote:

>

> Thank you very much for your input on the Draft Environmental Assessment on the DR-4366-HI County of Hawaii Puna Roads and Water Line Project. FEMA will take into consideration any substantive comments received during the public review period to inform the final decision regarding grant approval and project implementation.

>

> -----Original Message-----

> From: Zan Ginger <[zan@hawaiianorganicginger.com](mailto:zan@hawaiianorganicginger.com)>

> Sent: Thursday, November 3, 2022 10:49 PM

> To: FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents <[FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents@fema.dhs.gov)>

> Subject: Puna EA 96778, HI

>

> CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

>

>

> Aloha,

> Please hurry so we can have our roads and our lives back. It's a public safety issue to not have our roads and disrupts our cultural rights to not have our shoreline access that was provided by the roads.

> Please help quickly. Give them the money and give them a deadline to get the work done to restore Puna.

>

> Thank you!!

> Alexandra Saffery

>

> Sent from my iPhone

**From:** [whipmkealoha@aol.com](mailto:whipmkealoha@aol.com)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Cc:** [KUULEI COOPER](#)  
**Subject:** Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53  
**Date:** Friday, August 4, 2023 1:03:10 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

To Whom it May Concern:

With regard to the Lighthouse Road in Kapoho, I have very serious concerns that without a Burial Treatment Plan, and Preservation Plan in place, the Iwi Kupuna (bones of our Ancestors) may be disturbed once again. The opening of Lighthouse Road without any plan for protection, and preservation of our ancestors final resting place, would be a travesty.

Our Iwi Kupuna is protected under U.S. law, Hawai'i State law, and all of our Kupuna gravesites, and cultural sites in the immediate area have not been addressed to date. Once the Lighthouse Road is reopened, the general public and our visitors will be traversing without proper notice where the burials, and cultural sites are located.

The County has acknowledged the need for a Management Plan for the area. In addition, the Office of Hawaiian Affairs, and the State of Hawai'i (DLNR) should be partners in the culmination of all of the above mentioned plans, and provide the necessary funding.

Lighthouse Road should not be reopened until proper protection of our Iwi Kupuna, and all cultural sites is in place.

As to Pohoiki Road, we need to have the road restored as soon as possible in order for our farmers, and ranchers to utilize farm lands available. It has been five (5) years since the historic eruption, and our economic status in Puna is dire. We need access to our farmlands, and access for residents in the immediate area. Our farmers and ranchers are an integral part of our economic recovery.

Thank you for your kind consideration.

Sincerely,

Ku'uilei Kealoha Cooper  
Trustee, James & Miulan Kealoha Trust

**From:** [Marilyn Johnson](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Friday, August 4, 2023 6:49:56 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

My comment is about the failure to pave the shoulders of Pohoiki road and Highway 137 to make these roads safer for cyclists and pedestrians.

The EA states “Road sections along Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 would be paved to be 34 feet wide with two 5-foot-wide unpaved shoulders.”

Hawaii State Law [HI Rev Stat § 264-20.5 \(2022\)](#) has a policy of “Complete Streets” for highways and roads that are built or reconstructed. Sadly, this is too often ignored by the planners, leaving cyclists and pedestrians at risk.

Highway 137 is highly regarded by cyclists as a beautiful coastal cycling ride. It is regularly used for recreation by both local residents along Highway 137 and by residents from Hilo and further for weekend cycle rides. Most dangerous of all is the tourism companies that drive a van-load of tourists down to the coast and then send them off on bicycles to enjoy the coast, apparently without properly briefing the tourists that this highway is not simply a bicycle path, but a county highway with too often drivers exceeding a safe speed for the curvy narrow road.

The entire length of Highway 137 is in desperate need of cycle lane for the safety of cyclists and vehicle drivers alike. This project to rebuild those sections of Highway 137 that were inundating with lava is a good first step – please at minimum pave the shoulders so that cyclists and pedestrians along this popular rural coastline have a safer place to be along this roadway. More ideally, a separate paved path would be created, allowing for even greater safety so that distracted drivers do not veer into the shoulder.

On a positive note, I am delighted Highway 137 is being reconnected with Highway 132. I appreciate the county, state and FEMA effort being made to reconnect our communities. It also makes a wonderful loop cycle ride! Now if only each of those highways had proper cycle lanes.

Marilyn Johnson  
12-7196 Mauka Nui St, Pahoa  
Kehena Beach Estates Sub-division



**From:** [Nicki Conti](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Friday, August 4, 2023 11:11:40 AM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha ,  
We live at 13-640 Pohoiki Rd Pahoia Hi

Regarding the phases , The County of Hawaii announced in 2020 that the next project for restoration would be Pohoiki Road, now 3 years later Pohoiki Rd is Phase 2 and an additional 3 months for start time with no explanation as to why. There are at least 75 people possibly more who live on Pohoiki Rd right now and all of them have to drive an extra 30 to 40 minutes to go anywhere every time they leave their houses. There are also 14 people who still have to drive over a private lava roads to access the paved part of Pohoiki Rd and technically have no legal access to their homes. This effects our ability to have home insurance, obtain loans etc. For us, everyday, every month in the delays to get our road back matters. I do not believe that Lighthouse Rd or Kapoho currently have enough residents to warrant it coming first , it seems like a case of a squeaky wheel.

We hope you will consider revising the order of the phases and making Pohoiki Rd the priority it should be

Thank you for your consideration Nicki Conti and Sevyn Galambos

**From:** [Rebecca Corby](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair & Water Line installation  
**Date:** Friday, August 4, 2023 8:32:44 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha,  
I'm writing in comments regarding the Draft EA for the Puna Road Repair & Water line Project,  
in Puna, Hawaii, "Big Island"

I support repaving the indicated roads in the report . Having this roads accessible again withll save us alot of driving time and gas money. Instead of driving for over an hour from Pahoia to Pohoiki road for example, it will now take only 10 mins.

So I support the project but do have some concerns,  
it appears the proposed budget is \$88MIL to restore about 9 miles of roads....  
that comes out to about \$9.7MIL per Mile of road...that seems unreasonably high

what method was used to determine this project cost?  
were several contractors asked to give bids?

Also its unclear to me from the report if the large old growth Mango trees on Pohoiki road will be cut down with the Pohoiki road widening or only some ?  
Can you please clarify approx what percent of the old large Mango trees that line Pohoiki road will be cut down?

thank you,  
Rebecca Corby  
Puna Resident

**From:** [Don Carroll](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** "Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation"  
**Date:** Tuesday, August 8, 2023 2:28:06 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

First, thank you for all your doing for the Puna District.

I am a registered voter in the Puna district, living in Leilani Estates.

The County of Hawaii's Department of Water Supply (DWS) is identifying projects to support with Federal and State recovery assistance funds following the 2018 Kīlauea eruption.

I believe that this should be in concertation with the new water line on Pohoiki Rd.

**The need for a new water station in the vicinity of Leilani Ave and Pohoiki Rd , just outside Leilani Estates.**

This would be a tremendous blessing for those living in and around Leilani Estates for quicker access to potable water.

Appreciate your response.

Respectably

Don Carroll

808-557-8717

**From:** [whipmkealoha@aol.com](mailto:whipmkealoha@aol.com)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53  
**Date:** Wednesday, August 9, 2023 11:25:53 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

To Whom it May Concern:

First, I appreciate the FEMA representatives who briefed our community in the meeting last evening. As an addition to my comments already submitted, I would like to add my question regarding funding asked last evening, without a definitive answer from FEMA.

Given the assessment of our historic eruption losses/damages was done by FEMA in 2019, we are still awaiting final approval from FEMA **four (4) years later**, for the restoration of our roads and water in Puna. I would ask FEMA to revisit the allocated funds for each project, as inflation has caused grave concerns with projects being completed.

It would be prudent for FEMA to reassess the amounts approved in 2019, and provide a realistic assessment in 2023 USD. For example, our beach parks have been provided by FEMA only \$4.9 M(in 2019), for two (2) oceanfront County Parks. The original ask from the County exceeded \$50M in losses.

Please consider the inflation in Hawai'i since 2019, and reassess in current 2023 US dollar value. This is a grave concern of my community, and we are hopeful FEMA will realize the quagmire we are experiencing.

Respectfully submitted,

Ku'ulei Kealoha Cooper

----- Forwarded Message -----

**From:** whipmkealoha@aol.com <whipmkealoha@aol.com>  
**To:** fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov <fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov>  
**Cc:** KUULEI COOPER <whipmkealoha@aol.com>  
**Sent:** Thursday, August 3, 2023 at 10:02:58 PM HST  
**Subject:** Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation County of Hawai'i, Hawai'i DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53

To Whom it May Concern:

With regard to the Lighthouse Road in Kapoho, I have very serious concerns that without a Burial Treatment Plan, and Preservation Plan in place, the Iwi Kupuna

(bones of our Ancestors) may be disturbed once again. The opening of Lighthouse Road without any plan for protection, and preservation of our ancestors final resting place, would be a travesty.

Our Iwi Kupuna is protected under U.S. law, Hawai'i State law, and all of our Kupuna gravesites, and cultural sites in the immediate area have not been addressed to date. Once the Lighthouse Road is reopened, the general public and our visitors will be traversing without proper notice where the burials, and cultural sites are located.

The County has acknowledged the need for a Management Plan for the area. In addition, the Office of Hawaiian Affairs, and the State of Hawai'i (DLNR) should be partners in the culmination of all of the above mentioned plans, and provide the necessary funding.

Lighthouse Road should not be reopened until proper protection of our Iwi Kupuna, and all cultural sites is in place.

As to Pohoiki Road, we need to have the road restored as soon as possible in order for our farmers, and ranchers to utilize farm lands available. It has been five (5) years since the historic eruption, and our economic status in Puna is dire. We need access to our farmlands, and access for residents in the immediate area. Our farmers and ranchers are an integral part of our economic recovery.

Thank you for your kind consideration.

Sincerely,

Ku'uilei Kealoha Cooper  
Trustee, James & Miulan Kealoha Trust

**From:** [Patricia Kroh](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Open the roads  
**Date:** Thursday, August 10, 2023 7:21:20 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Mahalo for opening our roads, the waterline and hopefully a new hot ponds with the money we were given for one.

Sent from my iPhone

**From:** [Karen Hester](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Cc:** [Matt Rose](#); [Abbie Rabinowitz](#); [Gail Sterling](#); [Carla Owsley](#); [Jake Owsley](#); [Greggor Hagan](#); [Kate Veihl](#); [Lorne McElhone](#); [Lorn Douglas](#); [Joey](#); [Ashley Kierkiewicz](#); [Robert Rosenthal](#); [Karen Hester](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation public comment  
**Date:** Saturday, August 12, 2023 7:20:55 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Dear FEMA,

Any and all road repairs in Puna must have adequate bike and pedestrian paths as integral components. Bike and ped paths should meet the highest federal standards.

[A separated bike/ped path](#) according to federal standards, would be the most desired as it would give the greatest standard of safety. Besides dramatically increasing the safety for local residents, a carefully designed path could also increase tourist participation via bike tours and bring needed revenue to Lower Puna.

There is a mountain of information from the Department of Transportation on how to adequately prepare for bike/ped paths in a forward thinking approach to get folks out of their cars. We must incentivize residents and visitors for their own health and the health of the planet.

Karen Hester  
karen@hesternet.net  
510-654-6346  
whatsapp +15106546346

**From:** [Sterling/Nichols](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair  
**Date:** Tuesday, August 15, 2023 6:33:22 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Dear Fema,

Re: bike/pedestrian lane

There has been a contentious issue on the Puna Rd from Kaimu to Pohoiki between vehicle traffic and bike riders for quite some time now. A prominent bike tour company tried running tours with 20+ people including children on the narrow winding road creating huge congestion problems that angered drivers trying to get around them. I am surprised there have been no serious accidents. The company has since stopped tours due to a huge outcry from locals on the safety aspect and the delay on their commute time waiting to pass.

This is a very scenic road highlighted in most travel guides and a huge draw to this area. An improved and safe separate bike/ped lane will bring more tourist dollars to this depressed area following the volcano eruption. Also it will help Hawaii meet its goal on all renewable energy by 2030 by getting drivers out of their cars and into safe biking. This bike path could connect to other communities providing a commute path for locals plus a scenic path for tourists.

What better time than to do this now. All construction components will be in place doing road construction. It's a win win. Please get it done now instead of continuing to push it back to a "plan". Just do it please.

Gail Sterling  
907-518-1602



**From:** [Linda Shea Flanders](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna road repair and waterline reconstruction  
**Date:** Wednesday, August 16, 2023 11:21:26 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Please prioritize restoring County road and waterline from HWY 132 to Kapoho Kai Drive instead of leaving it to the end. Seems like residents in Kapoho Vacationland will not have these essential County services until 2026 under the proposed construction schedule. There are far more impacted residents in this subdivision than in Pohoiki section of project.

FEMA Regional Environmental Officer,  
Region 9 1111 Broadway, Suite 1200  
Oakland, CA 94607-4052

August 8, 2023

Dear Sir/Madam,

**Re: Draft Environmental Assessment: Pohoiki and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation DR-4366-HI and PW-53**

Aloha! I trust this letter finds you well. I would like to extend my gratitude for the opportunity to provide comments on the Draft Environmental Assessment for the Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 repair and water line installation project, dated August 2023. As an "Interested Party" listed in the document, who has previously offered input, I appreciate the platform for engagement.

Upon thorough review of the aforementioned document, I wish to share my perspective on several critical matters. In light of the concerns raised by lineal descendants, community members, organizations, and concerned individuals regarding the proposed construction of Kumukahi Lighthouse Road and its potential impacts on the numerous burial crypts (cemetaries) and cultural sites within the area, I find it necessary to address the findings presented in the assessment.

While the Environmental Assessment acknowledges these valid concerns, it is noteworthy that FEMA has concluded that there are "No Historic Properties Affected." This determination is based on the project's intention to avoid direct impacts on historic properties within the immediate Area of Potential Effect (APE), along with assertions that the project would not generate visual, auditory, atmospheric, or hydrological effects on historic properties. Additionally, it is highlighted that the distance from the Undertaking to the Kumukahi-lighthouse Road burials is approximately 1.5 miles justifying the no effect result.

The proposed opening of the road has broader implications beyond direct impacts, as it directly opens pathways for increased access to multiple significant

burial sites and other cultural sites. This inadvertently creates an environment conducive to further desecration, a concern I am confident stems from the inadequacy of unauthorized access control, even during the road closures. The present road closure has proven to be instrumental in providing a measure of protection for the 'iwi kupuna (burial sites/cemetaries) and cultural sites. Regrettably, incidents of unauthorized access—across private property—persist among both residents and visitors.

I do not see that a consultation process with the Native American Graves Protection Repatriation Act (NAGPRA) has occurred within the Environmental Assessment.

To address these pressing matters, it is recommended by a multitude of individuals and organizations within the FEMA EA that the opening of the Lighthouse Road be postponed until the recently approved Burial Plan by the State Historic Preservation Departments (SHPD) Hawai'i Island Burial Council has been fully implemented. Furthermore, a comprehensive Area Preservation and Management Plan should be meticulously drafted to encompass issues of access, safety, and the broader concerns associated with this remote yet alluring tourism destination, due in part to the newly formed beach.

Of note, Ho`oulu Lāhui, a 501(c)(3) entity, is actively collaborating with lineal descendants to secure the expertise of a Professional Planner (Townscape). The aim is to develop the aforementioned Area Preservation and Management Plan, a task complicated by the involvement of multiple landowners and the necessity to adhere to the recently approved Burial Preservation Plan, as sanctioned by the Burial Council. Thus, I urge the consideration of FEMA to recommend to the County the altering of the County Department of Public Works'(DPW) proposed road opening sequence to prioritize the opening of Mackenzie Road first and delaying the opening of Lighthouse Road until the conclusion of aforementioned plans or as the last road to be opened in their schedule.

We also understand that due to the length of time this has taken to complete that prices have escalated. Road and water line repairs are significantly more expensive. We would like FEMAS consideration of a budget review and potentially allocating more funds to this project in addressing this concern.

In conclusion, it is of utmost importance to acknowledge that the projected project holds the potential to significantly impact burials and cultural sites at Kumukahi, as secondary impacts with cumulative impacts to a distressing degree. It is my plea that we encourage the County to reevaluate its road opening plan, positioning the Lighthouse Road opening as the last step. This strategic adjustment would allow for the thorough development of the Preservation and Area Management Plans, ensuring the responsible safeguarding of the cultural heritage embedded within the region as well as in addressing safety concerns for the residents and visitors in this remote and rugged region.

I sincerely appreciate your thoughtful consideration of these matters. Your commitment to fostering a balanced and respectful approach to this endeavor is commendable and deeply valued.

Warm regards,

Susie Osborne  
Interested Party

**From:** [Franny Brewer](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Monday, August 28, 2023 7:15:13 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha, and thank you for the opportunity to submit comments on this issue. The consideration of habitats and species in the document appears very thorough. I would like to suggest that consideration be given to active maintenance of vegetation in and around the construction zone throughout the project timeline (and into the future, although I understand that is outside the scope of this document).

As noted in the EA, the area where the project is proposed is rife with invasive plant species, notably albizia (*Falcataria moluccana*). This species is a nitrogen-fixing colonizer which comes to dominate in disturbed areas such as roadsides, and can pose a severe hazard due to its weak and brittle wood. Because the tree is prolific in the area, the seed bank is wide-spread throughout lower Puna and the trees will readily germinate in any substrate that becomes available, including on lava rock and especially in fill. Per the EA the project period is estimated to be a minimum of 32 months; any albizia which seeds along the roadsides can reach 30 feet or more during that time period (and 150- 200' at maturity).

During a previous road construction in Hilo (Puainako extension) massive amounts of young albizia seeded and were left to grow along the sides of the new road. Within 10 years, removal and mitigation costs reached nearly \$1 million. This new road will be a main artery for many lower Puna residents whose safe route for access/egress would be threatened if it became overhung with albizia. Early mitigation (chemical/mechanical treatment) of albizia while it is still young costs pennies per tree, and I strongly encourage the project team to consider vigilance against the growth of albizia along the roadside throughout the project timeline and to ensure that before the project is declared finished, the roadsides are clear of hazardous vegetation. In the future, County DPW can save significant amounts of money and effort by regularly mitigating small albizia along 137 before they become hazardous.

The community of Puna has been waiting a long time for the restoration of this route, and I look forward to seeing the construction in action with thoughtful planning for the efficient protection of the road to ensure safe use by residents for years to come.

Mahalo,  
Franny

--

**Franny Kinslow Brewer** | Manager | she/her  
**Big Island Invasive Species Committee** | 23 E. Kawili St. Hilo HI 96720 |  
Cell/text: 808-987-0620 | Office: 808 933-3340 |

[www.biisc.org](http://www.biisc.org) | [www.PlantPono.org](http://www.PlantPono.org)  
Follow us: [Facebook](#) [Instagram](#) [YouTube](#)

*BIISC is a project of the Pacific Cooperative Studies Unit (PCSU) at the University of Hawai'i at Manoa.*

August 28, 2023

Regional Environment Officer

FEMA Region 9 1111 Broadway, Suite 1200 Oakland, CA 94607

Re: Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation

Aloha,

I am writing in support of the Draft EA that was released on August 3, 2023. It is quite inclusive of multiple areas of potential impacts to the recovery of the lava inundated lands. I hope that the Final EA can be released as soon as possible after the September 5, 2023 cutoff for public comment.

My husband and I are victims of the lava flow and we have a home that has been cutoff from any road access for the past 5 years. Our home is in the Vacationland Farmlots subdivision off of highway 137 and we need the approximate ½ mile from highway 132 (4 Corners) to KBC Rd. to gain our legal access to our subdivision. Adding this ½ mile of highway 137 into the entire roads package has created a hardship on our being able to take care of our property. Since 2019 we have been hiking out from 4 Corners over the lava to Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd, then going through the jungle on a trail to the back of our property. Since 2021 we had been told that the short section of 137 would be restored within a few months, which kept being pushed further and further out. In July 2021 we moved out to our house permanently since paying rent had not been part of our retirement plan. The closest we can safely park our truck is 2 miles away and we bicycle and walk, where it is too rough, to and from our house. We haul all our food and supplies on our backs and bikes. We don't have running water in our house, that infrastructure was destroyed by the lava flow and there are many other repairs that need to be done. But we need our roads back to bring in supplies. We have been basically camping for the past 2 years and we are worn out (by the way, my husband is 70 and I am 68).

I am very aware of the Hawaiian historical and burial sites at Cape Kumukahi. Yes, that area should have a management plan and there has been talk of that for 25 years, but nothing ever seems to be accomplished. I don't feel that the lack of this plan should prevent the rest of the roads to be restored. The people who were directly impacted by the 2018 eruption need to be allowed to recover. We need access back to our homes, access to emergency services, access to alternative evacuation routes and starting back towards a life of normalcy. Five years has been too long.

Regards,

Debra Smith dj.smith@yahoo.com

**From:** [fer.ris@hawaiiintel.net](mailto:fer.ris@hawaiiintel.net)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line  
**Date:** Wednesday, August 30, 2023 11:38:18 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

### To Whom it May concern at FEMA

August 30, 2023

From Ferris Saydah: PO Box 1562 Pahoia, HI 96778, Phone: 808-769-0829, Email: [fer.ris@hawaiiintel.net](mailto:fer.ris@hawaiiintel.net)

This is a comment for the EA issued by FEMA Region 9 regarding Puna Road Repair and Water Line on August 3, 2023. I have included 2 emails below that I have sent previously to DWS, Department of Water Supply, which will explain the gist of the ongoing situation regarding the restoration of our roads and water service from my and my neighbors point of view. Please forgive the length and perhaps redundancy but it is difficult to explain in a few words. :)

At one point, from my understanding, early on in the recovery planning, DWS decided it was not going to bring water back to Kapoho and were, in fact, attempting to apply funds meant for Pohoiki and Kapoho to be spent on DWS infrastructure elsewhere in their water system, far away from the areas covered in lava. Public outcry was apparently effective because DWS finally begrudgingly started to plan for water service to the actual impacted areas. However, their plans were not reflecting total restoration of the pre 2018 lava flow service area. In a piecemeal fashion after public outcry over stopping the line at Kapoho Kai Rd (October 2022) the water line is now coming another mile along Highway 137 toward the intersection of Highway 132 to KBC Rd but not to our properties just past KBC Rd. This is despite the fact we had service at our properties until the 2018 lava flow.

---Our properties are on 137 approximately 150'-250' past KBC Rd towards the intersection of 132. We had 2 Water Meters and a Fire Hydrant, our neighbor Kathy Emery had 1 Water Meter.

---I have never received acknowledgment from DWS that they have received my emails.

Here are some questions for FEMA:

--Will the water line be extended to our properties like every other property along the roughly 8-9 mile long (Pohoiki Rd-Kalapana Kapoho Beach Rd Hwy137 Road/Water Line Restoration? Our properties and water meters and Fire Hydrant are another 150'-250' past KBC Rd on Hwy 137 towards Hwy132 intersection.

--Will the water company install the actual (or similar) meters at our properties that were there before the flow and that we had previously paid for and restore service? Will we get meters installed in the restoration?

--Will the Fire Hydrant (super important for fire safety) on 137 at our driveway be restored?

--Will FEMA respond to this email acknowledging receipt and consideration of the questions

and concerns?

For whatever reasons Department of Water Supply, (DWS), seems reticent to commit to transparency and ease of communication regarding this. I have been to many meetings and spoken with DWS representatives. I have sent the below emails and not gotten any response whatsoever.

I so appreciate being able to voice our concerns and requests. FEMA is an advocate and support for our community's well being and Restoration of Road Access and Water to our properties is a first step to this.

Thank You.

Sincerely,

Ferris Saydah

808-769-0829

## **Attn: K.Okamoto, K.Inaba, K.Uehara re: water line, water meters, fire hydrant, Kapoho**

To [dws@hawaiiidws.org](mailto:dws@hawaiiidws.org) on 2022-06-27 11:57

[Details](#) [Plain text](#)

Aloha K Okamoto, K Inaba, K Uehara,

We have properties in Kapoho Vacationland Hawaii Subdivision. It has come to our attention that DWS is bringing

water back to the area. We have 2 water meters and a Fire Hydrant immediately adjacent to our 2 properties.

TMK 140730410000, 14-4843 Kalapana Kapoho Beach Rd.

TMK 140730420000, 14-4845 Kalapana Kapoho Beach Rd.

We are considering selling one of our properties to the County of Hawaii but have not received an offer yet. Whether

we sell one or not we are planning to resume our fruit orchards and gardens and need our water supply restored to

do it. Our water meters were, according to our agreement with DWS, to be maintained by DWS according to your



rules and regulations. We are requesting that Hawaii County Department of Water Supply restore these 2 meters

and the Fire Hydrant to/in their original locations. These water meters and Fire Hydrant had everything to do with

why we purchased our properties. Our building permits and certificates of occupancy (final building inspections)

reflect this. We are requesting this because the meters were destroyed by lava June 2, 2018.

It has also come to our attention that DWS has now amended its plans to bring water past Kapoho Kai to KBC

Rd (Kapoho Beach Lots Rd). Our properties and our neighbor Kathy Emery have a total of 3 meters and Fire Hydrant

just past KBC Rd towards the intersection of Highways 137 and 132. We are requesting that DWS restore our water

meters and Fire Hydrant to their original locations as DWS is doing for all the other property owners on Pohoiki Rd

and Kalapana Kapoho Beach Rd (Highway 137). Please reply to this request and let us know the approximate date

of restoration. We sincerely appreciate your attention to this matter.

Mahalo,

Ferris Saydah

To [dws@hawaiiidws.org](mailto:dws@hawaiiidws.org) on 2023-08-08 16:02

[Details](#) [Plain text](#)

## **Attn: K.Okamoto, K.Inaba, K.Uehara re: water line, water meters, fire hydrant, Kapoho**

Aloha,

I/We have not received any communication from you or the DWS regarding our letter of 6/27/2022. Since I wrote you last, 6/27/2022, there was a Revitalize Puna meeting in October 2022 in which you, DWS, announced the plan to bring water toward Kapoho from Pohoiki but were planning to only bring it to Kapoho Kai Rd. After public outcry, plans were redone and the water is now coming towards "4 Corners" along 137, another mile to Kapoho Beach Rd/KBC Rd. I spoke with representatives from DWS at this meeting and I was assured that FEMA rules required restoration of water lines, roads to where they were before the lava flow of 2018. It's wonderful that the water is coming back to Kapoho but it must come all the way back to our properties along 137 between Kapoho Beach Rd/KBC Rd and the intersection of Highway 132, "4 Corners".

Draft Environmental Assessment

# Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation

County of Hawai‘i, Hawai‘i

DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53

This new report, August 2023, shows that DWS is planning to stop the water line At Kapoho Beach Rd/KBC Rd. We, as outlined in the email Of 2/27/2022, have 2 PROPERTIES on Highway 137 between Kapoho Beach Rd/KBC Rd and the intersection of Highway 132. We have 2 WATER METERS And A FIRE HYDRANT at our properties edge along 137. My immediate neighbor, Kathy Emery, has 1 WATER METER. Our properties are not being sold to The County of Hawaii. We need our water meters and fire hydrant back. We paid for our meters and paid our water bills for almost 20 years. We plan to restore our homes and orchards. I am again, please, requesting a reply to this email, that you have read it. Mahalo.

Sincerely,

Ferris Saydah

808-769-0829

PO Box 1562

Pahoa, Hi 96778

**Testimony of  
LEILA KEALOHA,  
Puna resident and Executive Director of Pōhaku Pelemaka**

**Before the  
Regional Environmental Officer, FEMA Region 9  
1111 Broadway, Suite 1200, Oakland, CA 94607-4052**

**In consideration of  
THE FINAL DRAFT EA FOR  
POHOIKI ROAD & HIGHWAY 137 ROAD REPAIR & WATER INSTALLATION**

August 31, 2023

Aloha Kākou,

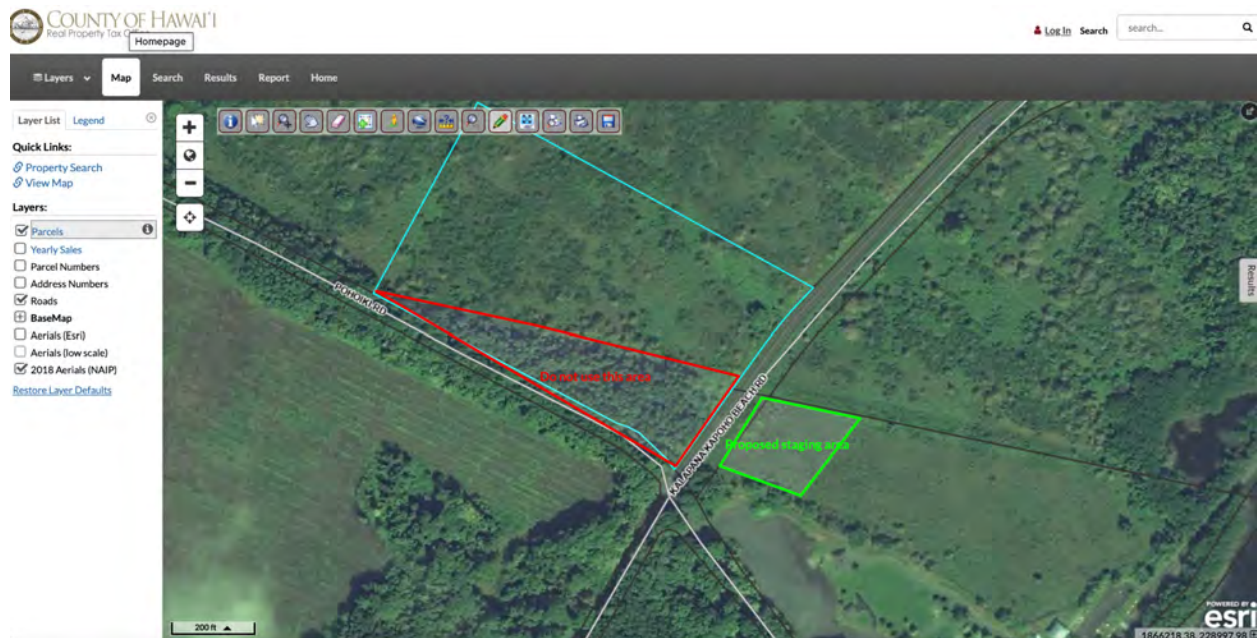
My name is Leila Kealoha and I am born and raised in lower Puna. I come from over 10-generations of families from this area. I am submitting my testimony on Final Draft EA for the road repairs and water installation for Pohoiki road and Highway 137. Puna has been trying to recover from the 2018 historic volcanic eruption that has once again changed the landscape of our homes forever. I was 7 years old when this same eruption started in 1983. I have watched it cover many of my families and friends' homes since I was a child. In 2014, it almost covered the town of Pahoā. When the eruption began in Leilani in 2018 I had to evacuate. Our families have seen this occur for generations. Even though this may be the case, we need to access our traditional fishing grounds, places of worship and protect the cultural and natural resources that we have left.

The Pohoiki road was the lifeline of our families to get to the boat ramp. My father, John David Kaulalena Kealoha and my grandfather Gabriel Luka Kealoha III and myself were fishermen out of this boat ramp. We were/are shoreline fisherman in this area as well. When the roads were covered we lost access to this area of the ocean. My father was there everyday catching his food to eat and sustain himself. He was on a fixed income and couldn't afford the gas to go the long way around to get back to the ocean. His life deteriorated fast, became very skinny and suffered from mental health issues because of this loss. He died 9-months ago. **WE NEED POHOIKI ROAD OPENED FIRST!**

I support the opening of the roads and the water installation with reservations. A paramount concern is the protection of archaeological sites, specifically sites located in the Kumukahi area (lighthouse section) and along the Highway 137 MacKenzie state park area of this section of road. I do not support the opening of the Kumukahi lighthouse road until there is a comprehensive management plan for the whole area of the Kula ahupua'a where there are multiple cemeteries, significant features and a place

of worship. Kumukahi is the “First source” meaning it is the place where the first light is seen in our islands and where we honor many akua (gods), specifically Kāne the god of life. The area of MacKenzie in the ahupua‘a of Malama and Ki, has many significant sites that need protection, not to mention burial caves and cave systems that can be in jeopardy.

I am opposed to the specific staging area along the Highway 137 intersection of Pohoiki road located on TMK # 130080950000 (10 acres) County of Hawaii. This parcel is located on the mauka side of the road of the bypass. The parcel has a significant portion of Kamani (*Calophyllum inophyllum*) trees located on this parcel where they propose the staging area. My suggestion is to use a section of the County of Hawaii parcel TMK# 130080160000. The aqua highlight is the proposed staging area on TMK# 130080950000 and the red polygon highlighting the Kamani and Mango trees that cannot be bothered. We will not allow for the Kamani trees to be cleared or cut down. The bright green outline is the proposed staging area across the street on the current County of Hawaii Parks and Recreation parcel TMK# 130080160000. See picture below:



Another paramount concern that I have with the construction of these roads, especially the Pohoiki road section is that we DO NOT want any power lines being brought down into these areas. Highway 137 which was previously known as the Red Road is a Scenic Byway Corridor designated by the State of Hawaii in 2013, 10 years ago. The significance of this area is because of the natural beauty and intrinsic qualities that it possesses. I am attaching the original letter from the State of Hawaii here for your

review. We DO NOT WANT any power lines to be installed down this corridor. There are many pre-contact walls, structures and natural and cultural resources that could be impacted by this.

[SB Red Rd Hwy 137 Nom Acceptance 061013.pdf](#)

Pohaku Pelemaka, our 501(c)3 non profit, was previously known as KAPONO, the original organization that applied for this designation. Kalani Honua was the sponsor for this while applying for nonprofit status. We will oppose any and all development of power lines coming to this area. There needs to be a clause in the construction of these roads for this type of development.

Another concern is how this new 40' wide road will impact the curiosity of major developers to come into these areas to develop our lands. For example: TMK# 130080850000 (777.103 acres) Avai Corporation who owns property directly adjacent to the bottom portion of the proposed new Pohoiki road. We do not need more development along this section or along Highway 137 leading South.

Lastly, since this proposed road repair and water installation estimate was done a few years back, the inflation of materials has skyrocketed. We will not have enough funding to do all of the road repairs. I propose we do not complete the section of Highway 137 near MacKenzie area if this is the case.

Mahalo for the opportunity to listen and really HEAR what I am sharing. I am in full support of the previous road restoration and water installation along these sections of highways with the reservations and concerns I have shared above.

Me ke aloha pumehana,



Leila Kealoha, Executive Director

Pōhaku Pelemaka

Puna Maka'ala Board member

Lifelong Puna Resident

I just read the “Purpose and Need” for the Draft Environmental Assessment for Pohoiki Road and Highway 137, Road Repair and Water Line Installation”. It is quoted in the next paragraph:

“2 Purpose of and Need for Action

For approximately 35 years leading up to April 2018, Kīlauea had been erupting at the Halema‘uma‘u crater in the Kīlauea Caldera at the summit of Kīlauea volcano. Approximately 10 years before April 2018, Kīlauea also began erupting at Pu‘u‘ō‘ō, a volcanic cone on the East Rift Zone. On April 30, the crater floor of Pu‘u‘ō‘ō collapsed, resulting in the lava lake at Kīlauea summit to drop....”

I’m sitting here deciding whether to scream, cry, or hit something. The paragraph is non-sense, and makes me question the veracity of the entire document.

The East Rift Zone eruption, of which Pu‘u‘ō‘ō was the primary vent, began on January 3, 1983, and ended on April 30, 2018. Halema‘uma‘u experienced an explosion on March 19, 2008, opening a small crater on the floor. On September 5, 2008, lava was first sighted in that crater. That eruption also continued until April 30, 2018. Coincident with the collapse of the floor of Pu‘u‘ō‘ō, and with the subsequent M6.9 earthquake on May 4, 2018 on the south flank of Kīlauea, conduits that had fed Pu‘u‘ō‘ō and Halema‘uma‘u were able to drain and feed the voluminous eruption in Keahialaka.

I’d happily accept payment for the foregoing paragraph correcting the non-sense written by, I presume, highly paid consultants.

Then there is the matter of “Road Repair”. It isn’t “repair”, it’s new construction. And in such a high hazard area, why not simply gravel, rather than built to Federal standards? Brilliant minds saying “circulation” “evacuation routes”. Nonsense. It’s sucking at the Federal FEMA teat.

The more people are encouraged to build on the Lower East Rift Zone the more damage there will be Next Time. There was enough warning of the 2018 eruption that people could’ve evacuated safely. But. Where was the County? Civil Defense? State? Waiting and watching till too late.

Mayor Roth? Anyone listening?

Bobby Camara  
Kea‘au

01, Kekekemapa 2023

RE: Draft Environmental Assessment: Pohoiki and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation DR-4366-HI and PW-53

Aloha Kaua,

My name is Hannah Hana Veloria, a descendent of the Hale 'Ohana, who have resided and continue to call Pohoiki, Puna home for eight (8) generations. I was born and raised in Puna and continue to live in the Puna community.

I have recently heard of the Draft Environmental Assessment for the Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Repair and Water Line Installation project. As a lineal descendant with the kuleana of caring for our 'ohana 'iwi kupuna burials which is located alongside highway 137, I write with great concern regarding the preservation and protection of our sacred burials and all burial sites which will inevitably be impacted by the aforementioned project. I want to reiterate the importance and sacredness of our 'iwi kupuna and our kuleana to maintain their burial sites. Its sacredness must be acknowledged, upheld, and protected and the kuleana should rest on everyone involved in the planning and decision making. This will ensure effective management of our burial sites for our present and future generations.

In recent years, visitors who usually park on the roadside to take pictures of our 'ohana graves, now brazenly drive up to the graves. Despite "No Trespassing" signs, people have parked on the premises, walked through the burials and continue to leave "gifts" on the graves, including whole coconuts, broken seashells, driftwood, buttons, etc. While the intentions may have been good, it is not pono for our sacred sites to be traversed by curiosity.

I can only imagine and fear the potential impact this project will have on our sacred burial sites from Kumukahi to the Puna coastline.

May I suggest in support of many that the project not move forward until the approved Burial Plan by the State Historic Preservation Department has been executed and an area management and preservation plan is in place for the surrounding area including the road to be opened.

I mahalo you for this opportunity to share my concern and look forward to a positive outcome.

Me ka 'oia'i'o,

Hannah H Veloria  
P O Box 548  
Keaau, HI 96749  
[vhana1202@gmail.com](mailto:vhana1202@gmail.com)

**From:** [Christy Hernaez](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna road repair and waterline installation  
**Date:** Saturday, September 2, 2023 2:56:50 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

The draft environmental impact report for the Puna road repair and waterline installation is so thorough and thoughtfully presented! Bravo!

The only comment I would like to make for your consideration is to please include at least one side paved shoulder for safe bike riding.

Thank you for moving forward on this project!

Christy Hernaez  
christyhernaez@mac.com  
Resident of lower Puna

Sent from my iPhone



**From:** [Kumukahi Ohana](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 11:40:03 AM  
**Attachments:** [Puna Road and Water Line Project comment signatures.csv](#)

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

*(The following text has been endorsed as written public comments by 263 individuals, whose names are included in the attached spreadsheet.)*

## **Tell Mayor Mitch Roth to protect cultural sites at Kumukahi**

### **No opening of Lighthouse Rd without a Comprehensive Preservation Plan**

Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road is the gateway to Ka Lae o Kumukahi (meaning “original source”), one of the most celebrated wahi pana (sacred and storied places) in all of Hawaii and significant to many people in the Hawaiian community. Kumukahi extends from near “Four Corners” all the way to Hawai`i’s easternmost point.

Recognized lineal descendants are negotiating with UH and DLNR on a Comprehensive Preservation Plan, still underway, to make sure appropriate management measures are in place.

Currently, the end of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road is a public safety risk, with rough and uneven lava rocks, broken glass, a vandalized and abandoned lighthouse, and no signage warning people of the strong ocean currents.

Since the 2018 Kilauea eruption, the entire area has become a sanctuary for up to 12 endangered species, including new habitat for the green sea turtles. If the road is opened, the potential of heavy tourist/local traffic and unrestricted motorized off-road vehicle use will descend on this sacred and fragile place. There has been irreversible desecration in the past and without implementation of a plan, adverse effects are inevitable.

The County says they are simply restoring the road to the way it was before, but whoever opens the door bears some responsibility for who goes through it. It would be negligent of the County to open Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road without a plan.

Our goal is to have a signed order from Mayor Roth, that Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road will NOT BE REOPENED to the public until a Comprehensive Preservation Plan is finalized and implemented.

#### **ADDITIONAL RESOURCES:**

County of Hawai`i Kilauea Eruption Recovery website [declaration](#) of intent for Kumukahi.

Lopes, R. Keawe Jr., “[Hiki Mai E Ka La Ma Ka Hikina: The Sun Arrives In The East](#)”, Hawaiian Journal of History, Volume 48, 2014.

Maly, Kepā and Maly, Onaona, “[HE KAULANA KA ‘ NA O PUNA NO KA PUKA MAI O KAL A KUMUKAHI...](#)” (THE LAND OF PUNA IS FAMOUS FOR THE SUN’S FIRST APPEARANCE AT KUMUKAHI): A RESOURCE GUIDE OF TRADITIONS AND HISTORY OF KUMUKAHI, THE AHUPUA‘A OF KULA AND DISTRICT OF PUNA”, Kumu Pono Associates LLC, November 6, 2021.

[Full draft](#) Environmental Assessment on Hwy 137/Pohoiki Rd plan.

The [doctrine of "significance"](#) regarding environmental impacts in Environmental Assessments. Scroll to the end to find "the straw that breaks the camel's back."

Historic Hawaii [Section 106 Consultation Process in Hawaii.](#)

Name	City	State	Postal Cod Country	Signed On
Kumukahi Ohana			US	8/24/2023
Bronson Kalipi	Kaunakakai	HI	96748 US	8/24/2023
Marcie Grover	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/24/2023
Darwin Kaneaiakala Jr.	Honolulu	HI	96826 US	8/24/2023
Makoa Freitas	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/24/2023
Ben Likio	Honolulu	HI	96817 US	8/25/2023
River Rogers	Cornelius	NC	28031 US	8/25/2023
Mimi Forsyth	Waipahu	HI	96797 US	8/25/2023
Lisa Lee	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Kalama Kala'i-Morales	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Raquel Glassman	Honolulu	HI	96817 US	8/25/2023
Eden Aken	Keaau	HI	96749 US	8/25/2023
D Smith			US	8/25/2023
Mavis Oliveira-Medeiros	Honolulu	HI	96817 US	8/25/2023
Leah Gouker	Hilo	HI	96777 US	8/25/2023
Russell Cleaver	Honolulu	HI	96819 US	8/25/2023
Geoffrey Kern	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
ilana Stout	wa'awa'a	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Leslie Colter	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Petra Wolf	Schweinfurt		97421 Germany	8/25/2023
Maple Breitbach	Honolulu	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Kay McCoy	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Margaret Goettelmann	Kailua	HI	96734 US	8/25/2023
Makanani Kaaua	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Barbara Toles	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Lei Riela-Enoka	Kahalu'u	HI	96744 US	8/25/2023
Sharon Willeford	Kailua-Kona	HI	96740 US	8/25/2023
Robin Knox	Kiehi	HI	96753 US	8/25/2023
Roselani Kahaleanu	Lanai	HI	96763 US	8/25/2023
Cheryl Carroll	Kahului	HI	96732 US	8/25/2023
Romeo Garcua	Pāpa'aloa	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Lona MacKelvie	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Lono Lyman	Hilo	HI	96721 US	8/25/2023
Zach Mermel	Hilo	HI	96721 US	8/25/2023
Ann Kobsa	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Thomas Brennopn	pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Venus Gonsalves	Honokaa	HI	96727 US	8/25/2023
Ilianthe Nefeli	Los Angeles	CA	90060 US	8/25/2023
Anita Silva	Keaau	HI	96749 US	8/25/2023
Jasmine van den Heuvel	Koa'e	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
John Moses	Pahala	HI	96777 US	8/25/2023
Cabebe Donovan	Kauai	HI	96741 US	8/25/2023
Teri Ige	Honolulu	HI	96816 US	8/25/2023
Seymour brown	Tucker		30084 US	8/25/2023
Cory Harden	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Diane Brewer	Delray Beach	FL	33444 US	8/25/2023

Johnathan Copley	Honolulu	HI	96808 US	8/25/2023
Dawn Niederhauser	Paris		75014 France	8/25/2023
Jan Makepa	Waianae	HI	96792 US	8/25/2023
Ruth Malloy	Mississauga		L4X Canada	8/25/2023
Raleigh koritz	Saint Paul	MN	55114 US	8/25/2023
William Sullivan	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Protect 'Opihihale Ohana	Captain Cook	HI	96704 US	8/25/2023
Richard Winser	Honolulu	HI	96815 US	8/25/2023
Jamie Kawauchi	Naalehu	HI	96772 US	8/25/2023
Osha Breez	Encinitas	CA	92024 US	8/25/2023
Deborah Hauanio	Kailua-Kona	HI	96740 US	8/25/2023
Elizabeth Roderick	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
He'ali'i Ka'uhane	Wailuku	HI	96793 US	8/25/2023
Theodora Akau-Gaspar	Waimea	HI	96743 US	8/25/2023
Ailana Maynes	Waianae	HI	96792 US	8/25/2023
spencer willis	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Julie Rice	Kea'au	HI	96749 US	8/25/2023
Matthew Roderick	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Mehari TESFAZGI	San Antonio		78201 US	8/25/2023
lisa tucker	pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Ronald Fujiyoshi	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Francesca Ripple	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Kanoe Joao	Kurtistown	HI	96760 US	8/25/2023
Ruben Guetschow	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Norris Thomlinson	Kapoho	HI	96778 US	8/25/2023
Krista Vessell	Waimanalo	HI	96795 US	8/25/2023
Adam Kaluba	Burleson	TX	76028 US	8/25/2023
Criss Poteat	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/25/2023
Sophia Montoya	Honolulu	HI	96819 US	8/25/2023
Kalena Blakemore	Honolulu	HI	96815 US	8/25/2023
Lynn Pelletier	Keaau	HI	96749 US	8/26/2023
Malina Fagan	Keaau	HI	96749 US	8/26/2023
Kencho Gurung	Kailua-Kona	HI	96740 US	8/26/2023
Valerie Leonard	monroe	NJ	8831 US	8/26/2023
Taylor Maihui	Honolulu	HI	96808 US	8/26/2023
Storme Hopper	Pahoa	HI	96768 US	8/26/2023
Tracy Matfin	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/26/2023
Ai'ala Long	Honolulu	HI	96818 US	8/26/2023
D Keanaina Pearl	Honolulu	HI	96817 US	8/26/2023
Sher Wilson	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/26/2023
Lehua Kaulukukui	Santa Clara	CA	95052 US	8/26/2023
james weed	Kea'au	HI	96749 US	8/26/2023
Nanea Lo	Honolulu	HI	96822 US	8/26/2023
Cindy Dupuis	Honolulu	HI	96818 US	8/26/2023
Tagi Qolouvaki	Honolulu	HI	96805 US	8/26/2023
Hannah Rozendo	Kurtistown	HI	96760 US	8/26/2023
Jan M			US	8/26/2023

Deborah Ward	Kurtistown	HI	96760 US	8/26/2023
Gordon Poston	Kingstree		29556 US	8/26/2023
Jon Olson	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/26/2023
Ryan I Kaha'i'ōlelo Sueoka	Honolulu	HI	96826 US	8/26/2023
Lanny Sinkin	Hilo	HI	96721-094 US	8/26/2023
Keith Scott	Honolulu	HI	96814 US	8/26/2023
Angebreea Sinnwell	Cedar Rapids		52402 US	8/26/2023
Benjamin Bingaman	Fair Oaks	CA	95628 US	8/26/2023
Edward Fuentes Jr	Kaneohe	HI	96744 US	8/26/2023
anna kourbatova	St Louis		63150 US	8/26/2023
Colton Teinert	Austin		77007 US	8/26/2023
Tim Kopf	Newtown		18940 US	8/26/2023
Jolani Shrinski	Kurtistown	HI	96760 US	8/26/2023
Cynthia Kennedy	Kailua-Kona	HI	96740 US	8/27/2023
Jacy Waiau	Kamuela	HI	96743 US	8/27/2023
Donny Marez	Hilo	HI	96771 US	8/27/2023
Michelle Edwards	West Hills	CA	91307 US	8/27/2023
Mina Elison	Honolulu	HI	96817 US	8/27/2023
Ray George	Kailua Kona	HI	96740 US	8/27/2023
Amy Walton	Hana	HI	96713 US	8/27/2023
Lovey T	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/27/2023
Rebecca Ostertag	Hilo	HI	96720-447 US	8/27/2023
Zach Mize	Port Orchard	WA	98366 US	8/27/2023
Eileen Rodrigues	Pepeekeo	HI	96783 US	8/27/2023
Cary Deringer	Keaâau	HI	96749 US	8/28/2023
Heather Irwin	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/28/2023
Brooklynn Bernier	West Memphis		72301 US	8/28/2023
Lauretta Padgett	Sullivan	IN	47882 US	8/28/2023
The Glee Club			US	8/28/2023
Alexzandrea Rodriquez's	Albuquerque		87121 US	8/28/2023
Wyatt Neemann	Dubois		64345 US	8/28/2023
Kristina Muldoon	Gresham		97080 US	8/28/2023
G. Diane Matthews-Marcelin	Carson		90746 US	8/28/2023
Jerry Kuamoo	Dublin	OH	43017 US	8/28/2023
Jeanette Gilbert	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/28/2023
Ashyia Love	Sterling		61081 US	8/28/2023
Harlow Pierce	Myrtle Beach		29579 US	8/28/2023
Ali El-Zein	Palatine		60074 US	8/28/2023
Andrew Floyd			US	8/28/2023
Dylan Chelew	Novato		94949 US	8/28/2023
kylie dunn	Delaware		43015 US	8/28/2023
Jahkotta Lewis	Honolulu	HI	96818 US	8/28/2023
Joe Rozzero	Volcano	HI	96785 US	8/28/2023
Mary Kathleen Howe	Paonia	CO	81428 US	8/28/2023
Sarah Knox	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/28/2023
Jeanne Alford	Waimea	HI	96743 US	8/29/2023
Jeffrey Judd	Volcano	HI	96785 US	8/29/2023

Hannah Hartmann	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/29/2023
Terry Sandobal	Honolulu	HI	96817 US	8/29/2023
Jonel Robinson	Chicago		60636 US	8/29/2023
aaron brock	HOWELL	MI	US	8/29/2023
Melodi Gulsen	Los Angeles		90066 US	8/29/2023
Cole Todd	Lancaster		17602 US	8/29/2023
S. Schnell	Galveston		77550 US	8/29/2023
Kenzie Ferguson	Dothan		36303 US	8/29/2023
Michelle Belcher	Depew		14043 US	8/29/2023
Jamal Johndon	Los ngeles		90043 US	8/29/2023
Catherine Helton	Austin		78753 US	8/29/2023
Ángel Manuel Arias Navas	Ciudad Real		13001 Spain	8/29/2023
Ekini Lindsey	Honolulu	HI	96812 US	8/29/2023
Sharron Gonzalez	Honolulu	HI	96720 US	8/29/2023
Star Carlin	Mountain View	HI	96771 US	8/29/2023
Heraldo Farrington	Volcano	HI	96785 US	8/30/2023
Doris Valentin	Bridgeport		6606 US	8/30/2023
Lila Ackerman	New Paltz		12561 US	8/30/2023
Briana Cruz	Rifle		81650 US	8/30/2023
Tanika Tiede	Boise		83704 US	8/30/2023
Larry Ladd	Chico		95928 US	8/30/2023
Bertram Grazette	Brooklyn		11203 US	8/30/2023
Vivi T	Houston		77546 US	8/30/2023
Alex Emil	Las Vegas		89115 US	8/30/2023
Alex Slavik	Yukon		73099 US	8/30/2023
Ben Dover	San Jose		95125 US	8/30/2023
Janice Parra	Eden Prairie		55347 US	8/30/2023
Jeff Kerr	Miamisburg		45342 US	8/30/2023
Teri Snell	North Liberty		52317 US	8/30/2023
mia marsh	marysville		98280 US	8/30/2023
Kristen Fujimoto	Pearl City	HI	96782 US	8/30/2023
William Harley	Jackson		49201 US	8/30/2023
Daniel ChagoyA	Arlington Heights		60004 US	8/30/2023
Mick Donald	Sacramento		95660 US	8/30/2023
Ruby Airam	Calexico		92231 US	8/30/2023
Jasmine M	Cliffside Park		7010 US	8/30/2023
allison latimer	Kalispell		59901 US	8/30/2023
Noelia Garcia	Stuart		34997 US	8/30/2023
Quenteasha Schexnayder	Dallas		75211 US	8/30/2023
Mariela Bautista	Lynwood		90262 US	8/30/2023
Aram Dalton Higa-Parker	Waimanalo	HI	96795 US	8/30/2023
Tasi Vailolo	Lakewood	WA	98499 US	8/30/2023
Laura Ramirez	Kapa'a	HI	96746 US	8/30/2023
Olivia Nguyen	Kula	HI	96790 US	8/30/2023
Albert Makanani Jr	Waimanalo	HI	96795 US	8/30/2023
mackenzie higgins	Indio		92201 US	8/30/2023
Billy Bean	San Diego		13207 US	8/30/2023

Emily Budicin	Washington		20002 US	8/30/2023
camille sena	albuquerque		87105 US	8/30/2023
Dylan Prince	Las Vegas		89147 US	8/30/2023
Alverna Yamane	Waipahu		96797 US	8/30/2023
Angelina B	Chandler		85248 US	8/30/2023
Nami Nishimura	Geneseo		14454 US	8/30/2023
Marcela Jacobs	Queens		11355 US	8/30/2023
Kūpa‘a Kaleo	Kapolei	HI	96707 US	8/30/2023
Russell Gibson	Kailua-Kona	HI	96740 US	8/30/2023
a C	New Paltz		12561 US	8/30/2023
Cedryc Nasau-Manuwai	Waianae	HI	96792 US	8/30/2023
Miranda Thomson	Cottondale		32431 US	8/30/2023
Christine Villaflor	Ewa Beach	HI	96706 US	8/30/2023
Susan Pearlman	Cherry Hill	NJ	8034 US	8/30/2023
Hwa Huang	Raleigh	NC	27612 US	8/30/2023
Natasha Rudnick	Kennewick	WA	99336 US	8/30/2023
chelsea hardy	camas		98607 US	8/30/2023
q r	Chicago		60602 US	8/30/2023
Julian Lee	Washington		20004 US	8/30/2023
susan tabell	fairview park		44126 US	8/30/2023
Cheryl Bonner	Broad Brook		6016 US	8/30/2023
Eric Murrock	Madison		53704 US	8/30/2023
Jordin Butcher			US	8/30/2023
Robin Weiss	Interlaken	NY	14847 US	8/30/2023
Calvin Murchison	East Providence		2914 US	8/30/2023
Brian Miller	Fort Wayne		46835 US	8/30/2023
Sophia Goldsmith	St Louis		63103 US	8/30/2023
Jennifer Lindner	Rochester		14624 US	8/30/2023
Joshua Curphey	Peterborough	PE7	US	8/30/2023
Eddy F	Flowery Branch		30542 US	8/30/2023
Zoe Cruz	White Plains		10605 US	8/30/2023
Jeff Chop	Los Angeles	CA	90012 US	8/30/2023
Jonathon Jacobson	Chickasha	OK	73018 US	8/30/2023
Momilani Quintana	Honolulu	HI	96815 US	8/30/2023
Mia Georgianna	Miramar		33025 US	8/30/2023
Anuheagonalani Bonilla	Kapolei	HI	96707 US	8/30/2023
Elizabeth Daddario	Aiea	HI	96701 US	8/30/2023
Bronwen Bradshaw	Bothell	WA	98021 US	8/30/2023
Toni Case	Hilo	HI	96720 US	8/30/2023
Makanani Pili	Honolulu	HI	96819 US	8/30/2023
Sadie Luhan	Honolulu	HI	96822 US	8/30/2023
Lena Carver	Hilo		96720 US	8/30/2023
Steven Bradshaw	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/30/2023
Theresa Donham	Mountain View	HI	96771 US	8/30/2023
Grace Carl	North Platte	NE	69101 US	8/30/2023
Beth Fristrom	Minneapolis		55441 US	8/30/2023
Mona Aly	Grand Rapids		49548 US	8/30/2023

Kevin Sharpe	Fairfield		45014 US	8/30/2023
Adrian Gordy	Cincinnati		45249 US	8/30/2023
Christian Doherty	Palm Harbor		34683 US	8/30/2023
Carol Evers	San Diego		92104 US	8/30/2023
Grace Turay	Lansdowne		19050 US	8/30/2023
Nathan Ihrcke	Shawano		54166 US	8/30/2023
maria garcia	Miami		33125 US	8/30/2023
Kylee Rather not show	Dothan		36303 US	8/30/2023
Serina Corbitt	Atascadero		93422 US	8/30/2023
Sonia Vazquez	Miami		33162 US	8/30/2023
Selah Levine	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/30/2023
Arthur John Tarsa Jr	Kailua-Kona	HI	96740 US	8/31/2023
Darlene Richard	Waikoloa	HI	89128 US	8/31/2023
Stephanie Cornwell	Spokane	WA	99208 US	8/31/2023
Ahzelle Ayee	'Ewa Beach	HI	96706 US	8/31/2023
Frode Steen	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/31/2023
Tiffany Santa	Ossining	NY	10562 US	8/31/2023
Raine Pacifico	Honolulu	HI	96817 US	8/31/2023
Susan Lynch	Honolulu	HI	96822 US	8/31/2023
Ethan Siemens	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	8/31/2023
Debralee Kailiwai-Ray	Puuanahulu	HI	96740 US	9/1/2023
Cynthia Verschuur	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	9/1/2023
Etta Mae McCarroll	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	9/2/2023
Aubrey McCarroll	Los Angeles	CA	90009 US	9/2/2023
Sam Gordon	Pahoa	HI	96778 US	9/3/2023
Barryn Chun	Kaneohe	HI	96744 US	9/3/2023
Jessie Stein	Honolulu	HI	96819 US	9/3/2023
Tim Maurer	Anaheim		92808 US	9/3/2023
Hazen Komraus	pahoa	HI	96778 US	9/3/2023



**From:** [Diga Kern](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** "Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation"  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 12:09:12 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

## **PROTECT KUMUKAHI**

The following public written comments are founded in a deep commitment to the protection of the wahi pana Kumukahi, and are oriented towards a goal of de-coupling the imminent Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road (K-LR) restoration from the other parts of the project. In no way are these comments to be taken as an attempt to block or delay the improvements along Pohoiki Road and Hwy 137. We are requesting that FEMA do everything in its remaining power to effect a re-designation of the K-LR work from Phase 1 to Phase 4, allowing time for a funded, professional Comprehensive Preservation Plan for Kumukahi to be finalized.

### **PURPOSE AND NEED** — *There is little need to open Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road*

No residential properties have legal easement through K-LR, and since the properties lining this road are in the Conservation zone, development opportunities are limited and there is no need for property owners to recover from the disaster. Because of the absence of population, there is no need for emergency response services access, and because the nearest populations in Kapoho Farm and Beach lots will already gain multiple emergency evacuation routes from the Hwy 137 restoration, there is no need for K-LR to serve this role. Additionally, K-LR is a dead end with no previous or current designation as a coastal recreation area. The new beaches that exist there are unsafe, with strong currents, an undertow, and zero shade, as well as being habitat for endangered species such as the green sea turtle. Because of the soil classification of pahoehoe lava flows, 2 to 20 percent slopes, there are no agricultural lands in the area, and there has been no economic activity since 1960.

### **RANGE OF ALTERNATIVES** — *Re-designate Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road to Phase 4*

There are a variety of compromises for K-LR which would honor the wishes of Section 106 consultation participants, while preserving the County's ability to use FEMA funds for all, or most, of the K-LR restoration. For example:

Because of the possibility of exposing cultural properties and endangered species habitat to adverse effects in the indirect APE that surrounds the full length of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, and because of the requests from Section 106 consultation participants, FEMA recommends that the County (i) de-couple K-LR restoration from Phase 1, re-designating it to Phase 4, and (ii) prepare to gate the road, once restored. This would allow time for the Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan "being negotiated by third parties and outside of FEMA's Section 106 consultation," and the Comprehensive Preservation Plan, currently under professional development, to be finalized and implemented.

**RESOURCES POTENTIALLY AFFECTED** — *Opening Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road would be "the straw that breaks the camel's back"*

Far more than a listing of numbered historic properties, Kumukahi in fact “is referenced in association with many other wahi pana along the neighboring shore, extending mauka across the ‘āina,” to “Four Corners” and beyond (Maly and Maly, 2021). ”Kumukahi is translated as the 'beginning/first source, chief, or teacher,' in reference to the “first source” of wisdom, knowledge or of knowing. This is because of its location in relation to the sun, Kānehōalani (an akua who is, in one story, Pele’s father) and what the sun represents, as the easternmost point of Hawai‘i. It is the beginning of our collective consciousness as people of Hawai‘i, which establishes Kumukahi as a wahi pana (living and celebrated place) and a wahi mo‘olelo (a storied place).” (Hawai‘i County website, 8/30/2023, <https://recovery.hawaiicounty.gov/infrastructure/ocean-access>)

It is important that FEMA gave lineal descendants and NHOs the opportunity to articulate their views on the project's effects on historic properties and how to avoid adverse impacts. We would like to see their views given due consideration (i.e., taken seriously). Four of these views (reprinted in the draft EA) link the re-opening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road with requested avoidance, mitigation, and minimization measures, such as the institution of a Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan, the development of a stewardship and management plan, and the building of a protective wall.

This is because the restoration of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road would, according to criteria developed by the National Preservation Institute for how to conduct an Environmental Assessment (<https://www.npi.org/node/478>), be “the straw that breaks the camel’s back, an individual action [that] may not have much effect, but it may be part of a pattern of actions whose effects are significant. For example, widening a bridge may not itself have much effect, but it may be the last piece of highway improvement that allows rampant development of a pristine valley.”

### **IMPACT ANALYSES** — *Historic Properties Affected, Adverse Effects Reasonably Foreseeable*

We assert that FEMA was mistaken in its finding of No Historic Properties Affected, because of an unreasonably narrow interpretation of 36 800.16(i). Given the totality of the evidence that the opening of this particular road would at least indirectly, or secondarily, expose the historic properties to reasonably foreseeable alteration of their characteristics, the finding Historic Properties Affected should have followed.

This finding would have triggered an area of rich discovery for the preservation of cultural resources. The 36 800.5(a)(1) and 36 800.5(a)(2) criteria would have led to a determination that the Undertaking would enable reasonably foreseeable effects such as destruction or damage to burials, removal of `iwi from their historic location, change of the character of a property’s use (e.g., recreational, non-Hawaiian-cultural exploring on top of burial sites), and introduction of the visual insult of litter/trash/defecation on or near burial sites, that may occur over time and would accumulate, and that would certainly diminish the integrity of the sites’ locations, feelings and associations.

Indeed, Kumukahi is rich in features that would qualify it as a National Historic District: the relatively undeveloped setting amidst multiple layers of raw lava flow, the easternmost location (“where the rays of the sun bloom forth, lighting Hawai‘i”), the biocultural associations, and the feelings evoked both in native Hawaiian cultural practitioners and in the

nonnative experiercer, are enough to qualify the site. Archaeological record of the materials, workmanship, and design of the platforms, cairns, pillars, and heiaus substantiate the historic integrity of the site; in a broader sense, the ebbs and flows of Pele's hand reveal a spiritual architecture that traces to the literal origin of Hawai'i Island.

### **MITIGATION MEASURES/BEST MANAGEMENT PRACTICES THAT WOULD REDUCE IMPACTS**

The bottom line is that this issue is all about restoration of the road. Delaying restoration of the road, and being prepared to gate it, once restored, would allow time for the Comprehensive Preservation Plan to be finalized and for the procurement of funding necessary for protective walls and other security. These would be the minimal outcomes required to safeguard cultural resources and lay the groundwork for local, community, and visitor access to be methodically returned.

### **SPECIFIC RECOMMENDATIONS FEMA CAN MAKE TO THE COUNTY OF HAWAII**

- Although FEMA chose to forego joint historic preservation and environmental assessment studies with the State of Hawai'i (40 CFR 1506.2), as holder of the purse-strings FEMA should communicate to the County it's anticipation of HRS 6E (Historic Preservation), HRS 343 (environmental review), 205A (Special Management Area), and HRS 183 (Conservation District) studies and permits before the project work is undertaken or, certainly, re-imbursed.
- FEMA should transmit to the County of Hawai'i, in its entirety, each and every public written comment on the draft EA that it receives.

Signed,

Geoffrey S. Kern

**From:** [LI](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 12:41:44 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

## **PROTECT KUMUKAHI**

The following public written comments are founded in a deep commitment to the protection of the wahi pana Kumukahi, and are oriented towards a goal of de-coupling the imminent Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road (K-LR) restoration from the other parts of the project. In no way are these comments to be taken as an attempt to block or delay the improvements along Pohoiki Road and Hwy 137. We are requesting that FEMA do everything in its remaining power to effect a re-designation of the K-LR work from Phase 1 to Phase 4, allowing time for a funded, professional Comprehensive Preservation Plan for Kumukahi to be finalized.

### **PURPOSE AND NEED** — *There is little need to open Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road*

No residential properties have legal easement through K-LR, and since the properties lining this road are in the Conservation zone, development opportunities are limited and there is no need for property owners to recover from the disaster. Because of the absence of population, there is no need for emergency response services access, and because the nearest populations in Kapoho Farm and Beach lots will already gain multiple emergency evacuation routes from the Hwy 137 restoration, there is no need for K-LR to serve this role. Additionally, K-LR is a dead end with no previous or current designation as a coastal recreation area. The new beaches that exist there are unsafe, with strong currents, an undertow, and zero shade, as well as being habitat for endangered species such as the green sea turtle. Because of the soil classification of pahoehoe lava flows, 2 to 20 percent slopes, there are no agricultural lands in the area, and there has been no economic activity since 1960.

### **RANGE OF ALTERNATIVES** — *Re-designate Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road to Phase 4*

There are a variety of compromises for K-LR which would honor the wishes of Section 106 consultation participants, while preserving the County's ability to use FEMA funds for all, or most, of the K-LR restoration. For example:

Because of the possibility of exposing cultural properties and endangered species habitat to adverse effects in the indirect APE that surrounds the full length of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, and because of the requests from Section 106 consultation participants, FEMA recommends that the County (i) de-couple K-LR restoration from Phase 1, re-designating it to Phase 4, and (ii) prepare to gate the road, once restored. This would allow time for the Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan "being negotiated by third parties and outside of FEMA's Section 106 consultation," and the Comprehensive Preservation Plan, currently under professional development, to be finalized and implemented.

**RESOURCES POTENTIALLY AFFECTED** — *Opening Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road would be "the straw that breaks the camel's back"*

Far more than a listing of numbered historic properties, Kumukahi in fact “is referenced in association with many other wahi pana along the neighboring shore, extending mauka across the ‘āina,” to “Four Corners” and beyond (Maly and Maly, 2021). “Kumukahi is translated as the 'beginning/first source, chief, or teacher,' in reference to the “first source” of wisdom, knowledge or of knowing. This is because of its location in relation to the sun, Kānehoalani (an akua who is, in one story, Pele’s father) and what the sun represents, as the easternmost point of Hawai‘i. It is the beginning of our collective consciousness as people of Hawai‘i, which establishes Kumukahi as a wahi pana (living and celebrated place) and a wahi mo‘olelo (a storied place).” (Hawai‘i County website, 8/30/2023,

<https://recovery.hawaiicounty.gov/infrastructure/ocean-access>

It is important that FEMA gave lineal descendants and NHOs the opportunity to articulate their views on the project's effects on historic properties and how to avoid adverse impacts. We would like to see their views given due consideration (i.e., taken seriously). Four of these views (reprinted in the draft EA) link the re-opening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road with requested avoidance, mitigation, and minimization measures, such as the institution of a Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan, the development of a stewardship and management plan, and the building of a protective wall.

This is because the restoration of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road would, according to criteria developed by the National Preservation Institute for how to conduct an Environmental Assessment (<https://www.npi.org/node/478> be “the straw that breaks the camel’s back, an individual action [that] may not have much effect, but it may be part of a pattern of actions whose effects are significant. For example, widening a bridge may not itself have much effect, but it may be the last piece of highway improvement that allows rampant development of a pristine valley.”

**IMPACT ANALYSES** — *Historic Properties Affected, Adverse Effects Reasonably Foreseeable*

We assert that FEMA was mistaken in its finding of No Historic Properties Affected, because of an unreasonably narrow interpretation of 36 800.16(i). Given the totality of the evidence that the opening of this particular road would at least indirectly, or secondarily, expose the historic properties to reasonably foreseeable alteration of their characteristics, the finding Historic Properties Affected should have followed.

This finding would have triggered an area of rich discovery for the preservation of cultural resources. The 36 800.5(a)(1) and 36 800.5(a)(2) criteria would have led to a determination that the Undertaking would enable reasonably foreseeable effects such as destruction or damage to burials, removal of `iwi from their historic location, change of the character of a property’s use (e.g., recreational, non-Hawaiian-cultural exploring on top of burial sites), and introduction of the visual insult of litter/trash/defecation on or near burial sites, that may occur over time and would accumulate, and that would certainly diminish the integrity of the sites’ locations, feelings and associations.

Indeed, Kumukahi is rich in features that would qualify it as a National Historic District: the relatively undeveloped setting amidst multiple layers of raw lava flow, the easternmost location (“where the rays of the sun bloom forth, lighting Hawai‘i”), the biocultural

associations, and the feelings evoked both in native Hawaiian cultural practitioners and in the nonnative experiencer, are enough to qualify the site. Archaeological record of the materials, workmanship, and design of the platforms, cairns, pillars, and heiaus substantiate the historic integrity of the site; in a broader sense, the ebbs and flows of Pele's hand reveal a spiritual architecture that traces to the literal origin of Hawai'i Island.

#### **MITIGATION MEASURES/BEST MANAGEMENT PRACTICES THAT WOULD REDUCE IMPACTS**

**The bottom line is that this issue is all about restoration of the road.** Delaying restoration of the road, and being prepared to gate it, once restored, would allow time for the Comprehensive Preservation Plan to be finalized and for the procurement of funding necessary for protective walls and other security. These would be the minimal outcomes required to safeguard cultural resources and lay the groundwork for local, community, and visitor access to be methodically returned.

#### SPECIFIC RECOMMENDATIONS FEMA CAN MAKE TO THE COUNTY OF HAWAI'I

- Although FEMA chose to forego joint historic preservation and environmental assessment studies with the State of Hawai'i (40 CFR 1506.2), as holder of the purse-strings FEMA should communicate to the County its anticipation of HRS 6E (Historic Preservation), HRS 343 (environmental review), 205A (Special Management Area), and HRS 183 (Conservation District) studies and permits before the project work is undertaken or, certainly, re-imbursed.
- FEMA should transmit to the County of Hawai'i, in its entirety, each and every public written comment on the draft EA that it receives.

Signed,

Lisa Tucker

**From:** [Aukuna](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Kumukahi  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 2:19:19 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

The Lighthouse road is the final one.

Aloha

**From:** [Cindy Dupuis](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 2:56:44 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha

I am requesting that FEMA re-designate the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road (K-LR) restoration work from Phase 1 to Phase 4, in order to prioritize both, the long awaited Pohoiki Road improvements, and the protection of Kumukahi lands. This would provide time for a necessary Comprehensive Preservation Plan to be finalized for Kumukahi prior to restoring this key section of road and significant bridge into sacred lands.

In order to avoid exposing herein cultural properties and endangered species habitat to continual adverse effects in the indirect APE that surrounds the full length of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, I believe it is critical to gate the road once restored. This section of road is not a legal easement, nor a necessary component to Kapoho resident access and disaster recovery, which should also be prioritized in its appropriate direction prior to the K-LR portion.

I am grateful to learn that FEMA gave lineal descendants and NHOs the opportunity to articulate their views on the project's effects on historic properties and how to avoid adverse impacts. I would like to see their views given due consideration. Four of these views link the re-opening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road with requested avoidance, mitigation, and minimization measures, such as the institution of a Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan, the development of a stewardship and management plan, and the building of a protective wall.

I assert that FEMA was mistaken in its finding of No Historic Properties Affected, Kumukahi being rich in features that should in effect qualify it as an exemplary National Historic District. Ample archaeological evidence exists to justify the protection and reverence of this historical point, which more than represents, but as well embodies, the 'original source' of the Hawaiian Islands.

--

Mahalo Nui Loa!



*Cindy Jaya Dupuis*

**Hawaii Environmental Restoration/ (501-C3) President**  
**Keau'ohana Native Rainforest Restoration / Project Director**



**From:** [Thomas Brennon](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** need for comprehensive manage plan of Kumukahi.  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 5:59:45 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

I am a retired teacher of Pahoah High , HAAS living on Hawaii moku for over 50 years. I have seen the influx of population growth and the obvious negative effects of unbridled growth. The unfourtunate destruction of Lahaina has brought to bear the reality of how overuse of our resources , wai-water inparticular, because of greed,lack of vision an unjust management that this scenario has accrued. To avoid this ever happening again we must consider a more environmentally sound approach to land stewardship. Here in Puna we have the source:Kumukahi-the original source. It must be protected with a far reaching vision that includes a comprehensive environmental plan. Before any work is carried out,this plan must be in place and actively implemented. Aloha Aina is everyone's kuleana. Do not let greed and lack of vision stand in the way. Do not let the sad story of Lāhainā be repeated.

Sent from my iPhone

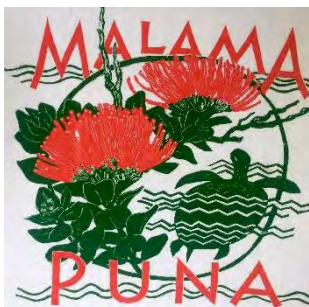
**From:** [Richard Rimer](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 8:30:35 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

*I feel that until certain protections are put in place, that particular road should not be reopened to the public. I have lived along the coast for over 30 years and can attest to "the tragedy of the commons". The folks that camp/hunt/fish bring in a lot of trash and leave hooks, plastic fishing lines, bullet shell casings and lots of other debris wherever they traverse. Kumukahi has been an illegal shooting range for many years prior to the 2018 lava flow. The police were unsuccessful at stopping the shooting range. Everything that has value is extracted (rocks, trees, fish, plants), and every bit of wildlife is harvested with a first come first serve mentality ("If I don't take it someone else will." Opihi, a small shelled mollusk, has been decimated along the this coast by pickers who sell them illegally. It is hard to manage public lands and the best safeguard is managing access. Gates do not work in this area, without manned guards; people break gates no matter how strong. I don't think the county is prepared at this time to protect this land; the county of Hawaii police department has been unable to control problems that I have had on a private gated road (I have numerous broken gates, locks, video evidence of the perpetrators, but there is poor enforcement with the police and county prosecutors office. I can provide a plethora of evidence to back my assertions. Most of the other owners who have access near the coast have had the same difficulties. Only with a guard on duty can a gate provide security. I have spent years trying to minimize the ecological impacts around my home with the public feeling entitled to express their rights and freedom. Please protect our lands from public exploitation with proper assessment and protections to assure that many generations can enjoy this relatively pristine landscape.*

*Sincerely  
Dr. Richard Rimer D.O.*



**MALAMA O PUNA**  
**P.O Box 1467**  
**Pahoa, Hawai'i 96778**  
**(808) 965-2000**

[www.malamaopuna.org](http://www.malamaopuna.org) \* [malamaopuna@yahoo.com](mailto:malamaopuna@yahoo.com)

*Protecting Hawai'i's precious natural heritage*

September 2, 2023

RE: Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation – Public Comment on EAs

Aloha,

Our organization is largely in support of this FEMA conducted EA for the above-named project, but would like to address concerns raised about the opening of Lighthouse Road. That section of roadway needs to be recovered, but the implementation of plans adopted for the protection of Iwi Kupuna on the properties at Cape Kumukahi should be conducted before the roadway is open to the general. To state this concern more bluntly: Lighthouse Road should not be reopened to the general public until proper protection of the Iwi Kupuna and other sacred cultural features is in place. Further, it should be recognized that an endangered coastal plant, *Ischaemum byrone*, also known as Hilo murainagrass, grows in the impacted area and is vulnerable to offroad traffic that could result from opening the road to the public. Appropriate protections are needed for this endangered species as well. Implementing these protections is not an extensive project and should not impact the timeline for this road and water repair project.

Further, the amounts awarded by FEMA for recovery of roads and of our lost coastal parks, in particular Ahalanui, should be reconsidered given that the inflation since 2019 has been the highest experienced in this country since the 1970s due to the global pandemic that followed the 2018 eruption and the war in Eastern Europe. According to the Producer Price index accessed from the Federal Reserve St. Louis bank's website, the inflation on asphalt has been 29% since 2019. The amount FEMA awarded in 2019 for road recovery was approximately \$61M. Adjusted for the inflation of the last 4 years, that amount is now equivalent to \$78.7M in today's dollars. Given that this project will not be fully completed for three to four years, an adjustment for these inflationary pressures is very much needed.

Thank you in advance for your consideration of our comments.



U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics, Producer Price Index by Industry: Asphalt Paving and Roofing Materials Manufacturing [PCU3241232412], retrieved from FRED, Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis; <https://fred.stlouisfed.org/series/PCU3241232412>, September 3, 2023.

Mahalo,

Eileen O'Hara, Ph.D.  
Executive Director

**From:** [SHANNON BURROWS](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line  
**Date:** Sunday, September 3, 2023 9:02:23 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

To FEMA,

The road to recovery begins with a road. This statement is the truest in regards to our community and it's recovery. As owner of Kapoho Crater, we got a new access road into our property a year ago. I have been working with the county's Revitalize Puna social committee as a co-chair for the past two years. Our committee deals with disaster preparedness, sustainability and well being. The roads and waterlines being restored will create safety, sustainability and mental health for all still awaiting the repair.

I have read through the EA and feel all phases are appropriate and well thought out.

In regards to Kumukahi Lighthouse road being open in phase 1, I understand the sacred sights of Kumukahi need a management plan and with the five years since the eruption, I am unclear why this plan isn't completed. There are families living and using this road and have been permitted by private owners to access their properties until their easements in the Farm Lots are funded and restored. Right now they park at my property and have to cross the 700 feet of lava and bike to their homes. They are elderly and in their seventies. I believe fisherman will continue to go to the new beach at Kumukahi and are endangered without an access for first responders as I have witnessed several coast guard helicopters flying out there on the shoreline. If the cultural practitioners want a gate until their management plan is finalized, then put a gate. The area will need to have access for the management plan to be worked on. As long as the beginning of work is not stalled for Pohoiki and rt137 from four corners to KBC road, I'm okay with creating a phase 4, for Kumukahi to proceed after the other recovery efforts, but the community is ready and grateful to FEMA for all of the hard work it's taken to finally get to this point. Thank you beyond words on helping our community regain safety routes and water for future generations. Shannon Burrows  
Sent from my iPhone

**From:** [Dan Covington](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna road repair and water line installation  
**Date:** Monday, September 4, 2023 5:06:15 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Regarding the EA

Please change the order to the later part of the project, to allow for more study, of the land usage, to consider, Cultural values and history.

Allow time to study the highest and best use of this resource, a design done only to replace the road, most likely not meet future needs, for Cultural preservation, and use for the public.

Some of these needs are:

The developing beach, as time goes on this new beach, appears to be becoming more usable for recreation, an oceanographic study needs time to be done. We need a safe place to put local fishing boats in the ocean, the is important to our local well being and sustainability. Also to put Wa'a ( canoe) there needs to a safe place to launch in Puna.

Tourist access, will tour groups be using this area, perhaps on a fee basis, how will that effect the design, will bus be allowed and space.

Will the beach be protected, the Honu ( turtles) and other flora and fauna be protected?

Will our Hawaiian Culture be protected?

Mahalo

Daniel " Kana" Covington

Alohajungleman@yahoo.com

Sent from my iPad



# SIERRA CLUB

## HAWAII ISLAND GROUP

September 2, 2023

To: County of Hawaii Department of Public Works

Regional Environmental Officer, FEMA Region 9, 1111 Broadway, Suite 1200, Oakland, CA 94607-4052. : [fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov)

Preparer: CCPRS 2551 Dulles View Drive, Suite 700 Herndon, VA 20171

Re: Draft Environmental Assessment for Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53

From: Sierra Club, Hawaii Island Group P.O. Box 1137 Hilo HI 96721

The draft Environmental Assessment (EA) for the Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair and Water Line Installation was issued in August, but could not be found on the website/bulletin of the Office of Environmental Quality Control, nor did we find it in the Federal Register. In a query to OEQC, we learned that informing the state of the publication of this document was discretionary, but if the office had been informed, it would have been published in the by-monthly notice. Additionally, this document does not disclose whether it is a NEPA or HEPA compliant document, and whether compliance with HRS 343, Conservation District Rules, and Coastal Zone Management rules have been addressed. Calls for information made to the Department of Public Works (DPW) were not returned. We are concerned that the lack of transparency and sound public information may well have made public response to this draft incomplete at best.

Because FEMA chose to forego joint historic preservation and environmental assessment studies with the State of Hawai'i (40 CFR 1506.2), as holder of the purse-strings FEMA should communicate to the County its anticipation of HRS 6E (Historic Preservation), HRS 343 (environmental review), 205A (Special Management Area), and HRS 183 (Conservation District) studies, compliance and permits before the project work is undertaken or, certainly, re-imbursed.

Road and water restoration to Puna communities affected by the 2018 lava eruption (Pohoiki Road and Hwy 137) are long overdue, and we strongly support the project in concept, however we believe that the planned order of Phases 1-4 should be re-ordered, due to the cultural sensitivity and potential indirect impacts to the revered Ka Lae o Kumukahi, site of mele, chants, ancient burials and historic stone structures.

Lava inundation from the 2018 Kilauea eruption closed Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, temporarily lessening the historic properties of exposure to indiscriminate, uninformed human influence, allowing traditional cultural information to emerge identifying the significance of the entirety of Ka

Lae o Kumukahi as a wahi pana (storied and sacred place), and facilitating recognized lineal descendants and Native Hawaiian organizations to commission a professional comprehensive preservation plan.

Construction of the Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road (K-LR) segment before the burial treatment, preservation and implementation plans are complete and funded, could lead to further desecration of the area. Lineal descendants of the area have in the past reported destruction or damage to burials, removal of 'iwi from their historic location, change of the character of a property's use (e.g., recreational, non-Hawaiian-cultural exploring on top of burial sites), and introduction of the visual insult of litter/trash/defecation on or near burial sites, such effects diminishing the integrity of the sites' locations and associations.

No residential properties have legal easement through K-LR, and since the properties lining this road are in the Conservation zone, development opportunities are limited and there is no need for property owners to recover from the disaster. Because of the absence of population, there is no need for emergency response services access, and because the nearest populations in Kapoho Farm and Beach lots will already gain multiple emergency evacuation routes from the Hwy 137 restoration, there is no need for K-LR to serve this role. Additionally, K-LR is a dead end with no previous or current designation as a coastal recreation area. The new beaches that exist there are unsafe, with strong currents, an undertow, and zero shade, lack of signage, lifeguard presence, and sanitary facilities, as well as being habitat for endangered species such as the green sea turtle. There are no agricultural lands in the area, and there has been no economic activity since 1960, when an earlier eruption wiped out Kapoho village.

The Coast Guard says the derelict lighthouse is no longer needed, and minimal access for modern navigational equipment maintenance could be accomplished without the construction of a paved and widened road.

Although FEMA identifies and treats four known burials within the site as historic properties eligible for the National Register, there is no consideration of Na Pae o Kumukahi, in its entirety, as a *wahi pana*. Inexplicably, SHPD's waiver of the typically required Archaeological Inventory Survey impedes the documentation of information about intersections between historical and oral/genealogical tradition at Kumukahi .

The relatively undeveloped **setting** amidst multiple layers of raw lava flow, the easternmost **location**, the biocultural **associations** and the **feelings** evoked both in native Hawaiian cultural practitioners and in the nonnative experiencer, are enough to qualify the site. Archaeological record of the **materials, workmanship, and design** of the platforms, cairns, pillars, and heiaus are enough to substantiate the historic integrity of the site; in a broader sense, the ebbs and flows of Pele's hand reveal a spiritual architecture that traces to the literal origin of Hawai`i Island.

We assert that FEMA was mistaken in its finding of No Historic Properties Affected, because of an unreasonably narrow interpretation of 36 CFR 800.16(i). Given the totality of the evidence that the opening of this road would at least indirectly, or secondarily, expose the historic properties to



reasonably foreseeable alteration of their characteristics, the finding Historic Properties Affected should have followed.

We concur with Puna community members, including those Hawaiian lineal descendants with whom we have consulted, that there are a variety of compromises for K-LR which would honor the wishes of Section 106 consultation participants, while preserving the County's ability to use FEMA funds for all, or most, of the K-LR restoration. For example:

Because of the possibility of exposing cultural properties and endangered species habitat to adverse effects in the indirect APE that surrounds the full length of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road, and because of the requests from Section 106 consultation participants, FEMA recommends that the County (i) de-couple K-LR restoration from Phase 1, re-designating it to Phase 4, and (ii) prepare to gate the road, once restored. This would allow time for the Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan "being negotiated by third parties and outside of FEMA's Section 106 consultation," and the Comprehensive Preservation Plan, currently under professional development, to be finalized and implemented.

Thank you for the opportunity to comment. We request that all public comments on the draft be appended to the final document. We look forward to your response.

Comments prepared by Deborah Ward, on behalf of Sierra Club, Hawai'i Island Group

**From:** [Amedeo Markoff](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road and water line restoration comments  
**Date:** Monday, September 4, 2023 9:18:28 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

*RE: Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation – Public Comment on EAs*

*Aloha,*

*My family is in support of this FEMA conducted EA for the above named project but would like to address concerns raised about the opening of Lighthouse Road. That section of roadway needs to be recovered, but the implementation of plans adopted for the protection of Iwi Kupuna on the properties at Cape Kumukahi should be conducted before the roadway is open to the public. To state this concern more bluntly: Lighthouse Road should not be reopened until proper protection of the Iwi Kupuna, and all cultural sites is in place. Implementing these protections is not an extensive project and should not impact the timeline for this road and water repair project.*

*Further, the amounts awarded by FEMA for recovery of roads and of our lost coastal parks, in particular Ahalanui, should be reconsidered given that inflation since 2019 has been the highest experienced in this country since the 1970s due to the global pandemic that followed the 2018 eruption and the war in Eastern Europe. These high inflation rates have specifically affected road construction costs, as well as water system development and general property development, such that reconsideration of amounts awarded in 2019 is imperative.*

*Amedeo Markoff*

**From:** [barbara valiante](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Fwd: Puna Road and water line restoration comments  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 10:03:47 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

----- Forwarded message -----

**From:** **Amedeo Markoff** <[markoffamedeo@gmail.com](mailto:markoffamedeo@gmail.com)>  
**Date:** Mon, Sep 4, 2023 at 6:18 PM  
**Subject:** Puna Road and water line restoration comments  
**To:** <[fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov)>

*RE: Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation – Public Comment on EAs*

*Aloha,*

*My family is in support of this FEMA conducted EA for the above named project but would like to address concerns raised about the opening of Lighthouse Road. That section of roadway needs to be recovered, but the implementation of plans adopted for the protection of Iwi Kupuna on the properties at Cape Kumukahi should be conducted before the roadway is open to the public. To state this concern more bluntly: Lighthouse Road should not be reopened until proper protection of the Iwi Kupuna, and all cultural sites is in place. Implementing these protections is not an extensive project and should not impact the timeline for this road and water repair project.*

*Further, the amounts awarded by FEMA for recovery of roads and of our lost coastal parks, in particular Ahalanui, should be reconsidered given that inflation since 2019 has been the highest experienced in this country since the 1970s due to the global pandemic that followed the 2018 eruption and the war in Eastern Europe. These high inflation rates have specifically affected road construction costs, as well as water system development and general property development, such that reconsideration of amounts awarded in 2019 is imperative.*

*Amedeo Markoff*

**From:** [Greg Owen](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Roads and waterlines Draft Assessment  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 9:09:00 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Part 3 of my commentary .....Here are some further comments on the road rebuilds .... the impact of opening these roads will be most significant, especially opening 137 all the way through from Pohoiki to Kapoho Four Corners. This will in effect channel the expected surge of tourists and residents wanting to see the 7 new black sand beaches to the South ..... straight through one lane narrow Government Beach Road .This road is really a scenic wonder and so will attract mass traffic that will quickly overwhelm the road leading to a dangerous public safety situation. Also this road will become an egress for both residents choosing to approach from the North off of Kahakai Blvd ....this will become a serious danger ( and traffic jam ) because there are actually 10 or more blind hills and ten or more blind curves .... with large trees close to the road on both sides . Also of great impact on the coastal communities will be the inevitable construction of tourist accommodations and vacation rentals ..... to meet the needs of the visitors ..... in other words the commercialization of the entire Lower Puna coast 'Red' Road all the way from Kalapana to Hawaiian shores ....the road will become a major scenic tourist route ..... and . small communities along this road including Waawaa, Koa, Kanekiki, Pohoiki and Seaview Kehena etcetera .... a far better plan to my thinking would be to open 137 partway thru from Four Corners to Pohoiki, but not going all the way thru to Pohoiki .....the Hawaii County Civil Defense Director promoted this very same plan six weeks ago. This plan will certainly allow any Kapoho Vacation Land and Kapoho Farm lots residents wanting to return home access through a restored Kapoho Kai Road and Farm lots Road ..... and this will mitigate somewhat the expected surge in traffic .... I am 100 percent for restoring Pohoiki Road however as this will allow fisherman and residents access to the ocean which is treasured in Hawaii .... I am also a fisherman with a canoe that I'd like to launch at Pohoiki ..... i have been fishing in Hawaii since 1955 .... before Statehood ....so i am enthusiastic about Pohoiki road .... yes there will be an increase in traffic flow to this area however it will be far less than a straight route all the way from Kalapana to Hawaiian Beaches Kahakai . More comments will be sent on this matter before the midnight deadline tonight .....from owengreg99@gmail.com

Sent from my iPhone

**From:** [Greg Owen](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Re: Puna Roads and waterlines Draft Assessment  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 9:13:32 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Sent from my iPhone

> On Sep 5, 2023, at 6:08 PM, Greg Owen <owengreg99@gmail.com> wrote:

>

> Part 3 of my commentary .....Here are some further comments on the road rebuilds .... the impact of opening these roads will be most significant, especially opening 137 all the way through from Pohoiki to Kapoho Four Corners. This will in effect channel the expected surge of tourists and residents wanting to see the 7 new black sand beaches to the South ..... straight through one lane narrow Government Beach Road .This road is really a scenic wonder and so will attract mass traffic that will quickly overwhelm the road leading to a dangerous public safety situation. Also this road will become an egress for both residents choosing to approach from the North off of Kahakai Blvd ....this will become a serious danger ( and traffic jam ) because there are actually 10 or more blind hills and ten or more blind curves .... with large trees close to the road on both sides . Also of great impact on the coastal communities will be the inevitable construction of tourist accommodations and vacation rentals ..... to meet the needs of the visitors ..... in other words the commercialization of the entire Lower Puna coast 'Red' Road all the way from Kalapana to Hawaiian shores ....the road will become a major scenic tourist route ..... and . small communities along this road including Waawaa, Koaie, Kanekiki, Pohoiki and Seaview Kehena etcetera .... a far better plan to my thinking would be to open 137 partway thru from Four Corners to Pohoiki, but not going all the way thru to Pohoiki .....the Hawaii County Civil Defense Director promoted this very same plan six weeks ago. This plan will certainly allow any Kapoho Vacation Land and Kapoho Farm lots residents wanting to return home access through a restored Kapoho Kai Road and Farm lots Road ..... and this will mitigate somewhat the expected surge in traffic .... I am 100 percent for restoring Pohoiki Road however as this will allow fisherman and residents access to the ocean which is treasured in Hawaii .... I am also a fisherman with a canoe that I'd like to launch at Pohoiki ..... i have been fishing in Hawaii since 1955 .... before Statehood ....so i am enthusiastic about Pohoiki road .... yes there will be an increase in traffic flow to this area however it will be far less than a straight route all the way from Kalapana to Hawaiian Beaches Kahakai . More comments will be sent on this matter before the midnight deadline tonight .....from owengreg99@gmail.com

>

> Sent from my iPhone

**From:** [Greg Owen](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna roads and water line rebuild ....  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 10:24:55 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Part 4 comments..... I share with many others the notion that Hawaii County has been very difficult to work with on the road rebuilds matter .... Generally speaking there has been a great lack of transparency and information has not been forthcoming ..... many meetings were held true but there were often an impression of a dog and pony show with County workers showing certain chosen info .... with little or no feedback allowed from the community ..... this happened again recently with the County's much vaunted Zoom meeting ... two weeks ago with little or no public input allowed .... this arms length approach has been consistent since the outset of recovery efforts although there were better communications under the former Mayor Kim Administration ....also i feel i must bring up a possible serious conflict of interest as two businessmen who are involved in the the County sponsored community planning working group have commercial interests planned for Kumukahi Lighthouse Road .... one of these individuals is also dispensing FEMA road construction and repair funds through Puna non profits NGO in some areas while possibly benefiting financially..... in other areas .....the individual should either resign or recuse himself from any further involvement if he is indeed found to be in conflict .... transparency is needed here ..... I will be inquiring with Hawaii Corporation Counsel and Hawaii County Ethics Committee on this matter and it is something i think FEMA should also look into ..... Perhaps an audit is in order ....these comments are from owengreg99@gmail.com  
Sent from my iPhone

**From:** [Ann Kobsa](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 12:53:28 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha,

My concerns about this project relate to one aspect of it--restoration of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd. While I don't wish to delay any of the road restoration to farms and homes on Poho'iki and Beach Rds, I insist that more attention be given to Kumukahi. This wahi pana is far and away the most sacred and significant place in the project area to Hawaiians from all over the archipelago and beyond. It is also home to endangered species and the entire eastern point should be considered as an area of potential impact, because opening the area to vehicular traffic will potentially unleash a torrent of irresponsible behavior over the whole area--driving all over the 'aina, stealing and damaging cultural features, littering, dumping, shooting, overexploitation of the shoreline residents (fish, opihi, crabs, limu). These behaviors were a constant before Pele blocked the road in 2018 and will accelerate if the road is reopened because there is ever more population pressure building, as well as more tourists and more demand for scarce coastal access.

*Ischaemum byrone*, a federally-listed endangered coastal grass, occurs at Kumukahi. Honu, or green sea turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) frequent the area and could adopt the beach at Kapoho as a nesting beach. A number of other endangered species could utilize Kumukahi, as noted in the EA. These vulnerable life forms will be damaged by off-roaders if they are allowed to drive all over the 'aina, like they love to do. They did this as soon as Hwy 132 was rebuilt and, at one point, 10 trucks were driving on the beach at one time. This kind of irresponsible behavior has no place at Kumukahi, wahi pana, and if access is not restricted through some system of gating and registration, then rebuilding of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd. should not even be considered.

On page 34 of the draft EA it notes that one Interested Party (IP) requests that FEMA should follow Sec. 106 and consider the native perspective. Another IP requests that Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd. not be opened until a Burial Treatment Plan is instituted. One NHO that was consulted expressed concern about the reopening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road and recommended a stewardship and management plan be developed, and a burial treatment plan be in place before the road is reopened. It is imperative that the requests of these important stakeholders be taken seriously and honored.

If the work on Kumukahi-Lighthouse Rd. cannot be moved from Phase 1 to Phase 4, then gating of the road and implementation of a preservation plan should be expedited in order to ensure the area and its (nonhuman) residents, cemeteries and cultural features be protected from unrestricted vehicular access.

E Malama Pono,  
Ann Kobsa  
Ahupua'a Halepua'a, Puna

Mahalo Nui!

Janine and Iyoyanpa Little Brave

☺ ☺ The Little Braves ☺ ☺

Begin forwarded message:

**From:** janine little brave <janinelittlebrave@yahoo.com>  
**Date:** September 5, 2023 at 12:35:03 PM HST  
**To:** fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov  
**Subject: "Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation"**

Aloha ~ my name is Janine Elissa Little Brave. I have been a resident of Poho'iki for over 14 years. I am now a widow With our 10 year old son ~ My Ohana own land down here.

First I want to express that I personally ~ really appreciate what I have witnessed in reading a local environmental impact statement This is my first experience of this kind and it has really broadened my perspective for what is directly under us, as well encourages me, and my son to participate far ahead of time in the future, in all projects that are unfolding in our region.

I am enjoying myself looking at all of the wonderful efforts that have taken place to formulate such a document and dearly grateful for every precious breath of positive intention with kind attention toward very important details. This is a one-way road and once changed ~ cannot ever be brought back the same ~ especially in reference to the rock walls that were built with a very specific intelligence and purpose in relation to our Poho'iki specific Ahupua'a. I am thankful to all the people, who have participated in seeking a true understanding of what is needed and all forms of protection implemented ~ to all those ones ~~~~ Mahalo from our children and our children's children ~ Mahalo

I am drafting this letter in response to FEMA opening an opportunity, for the community to reply ~ comment or question in regards to the environmental impact statement released August 2023, pertaining to the Poho'iki road and water restoration project as part of the recovery efforts in response to the impacts and losses caused by the 2018 Kilauea lava flow.

I am writing as I am concerned about a few different things

1. I believe that the current layout of the road installation of which was confirmed by Alex Kalawe the head project manager from department of Public Works, engineering, division, as I understood from a phone conversation I had with him recently.
2. Currently it is tentatively planned to run the new road running east west from Highway 132 down to Highway 137. On the bottom portion of Pohoiki Road, the current plan is for it to be laid down, approximately between 100 to 250 feet south of the mango grove currently under protection as well as culturally sensitive Lauhala trees and ancient Pōhahu ~ "the rock walls"

12:10



**Section 14-64. Injunctive relief.**

Proceedings for injunctive relief in circuit court or other court of competent jurisdiction may be had for threatened violations of the provisions of this article. (1984, ord 84-22, sec 1.)

14-27

SUPP. 1 (1-2017)



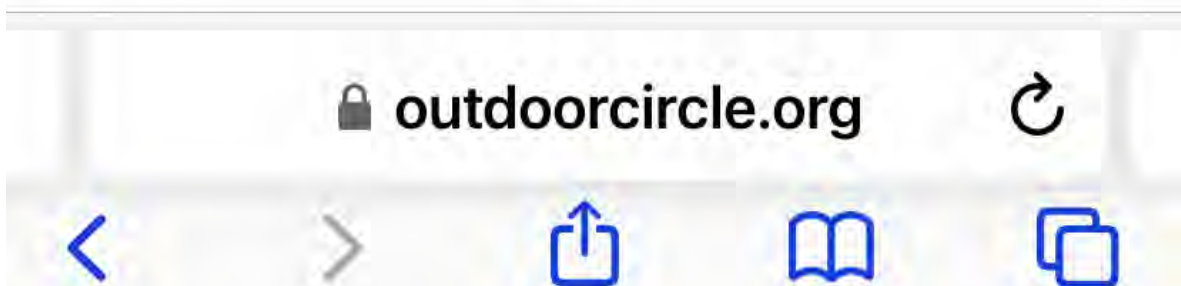
**Section 14-65. [Former] Repealed.**

(1984, ord 84-53, sec 1; am 1989, ord 89-102, sec 1; rep 1991, ord 91-140, sec 2.)

**Section 14-65. Designated exceptional trees.**

The following trees are designated as "Exceptional Trees of the County of Hawai'i."

Tree	Tax Map Key and Location	Owner	Ords
Bo or Peepul Tree <i>Ficus religiosa</i>	2-3-15:1 Old Riverside School	State of Hawai'i Dept. of Education	91-140
Brazilian Fern Tree <i>Schizolobium parahyba</i>	7-5-1:114 Moeauoa 1, North Kona	Gwendolyn C. Hobbs	06-135
Chinese Weeping Banyan	2-2-28:08 Kilauea Avenue	State of Hawai'i	99-27
Coconut Trees <i>Cocos nucifera</i>	2-2-4:02 Waiolama Canal, Hilo	State of Hawai'i	91-140
Divi-Divi <i>Caesalpinia coriaria</i>	2-3-05:1 Kalākaua Park	County of Hawai'i	91-140
False Kamani <i>Terminalia catappa</i>	2-3-12:09 Haili Street	Haili Church	91-140
Gardenia Remyi	2-3-29:02 Waianuenue Avenue	John & Dorothy Cross	00-121
Gold Tree <i>Cybistax donnell-smithii</i>	2-2-27:01 Forestry Arboretum	State of Hawai'i	91-140, 00-121
Grove of Mangoes <i>Mangifera indica</i>	1-3-08 Pohoiki Road	County of Hawai'i	93-8, 06-26
Grove of Mangoes	1-4-3, 4, 5, & 28 Government Beach Road	County of Hawai'i	02-123
Grove of Monkeypod Trees	2-2-04:35 Kamehameha Avenue & Pauahi Street	County of Hawai'i	99-27
Grove of Monkeypod Trees	2-2-04:56 Kamehameha Avenue & Pauahi Street	County of Hawai'i	99-27
Hame <i>Antidesma platyphyllum</i>	4-4-14:01 Kalōpā State Park	State of Hawai'i	91-140, 00-121
Indian Banyan <i>Ficus benghalensis</i>	2-3-05:1 Kalākaua Park	County of Hawai'i	91-140
Koa <i>Acacia koa</i>	4-4-14:01 Kalōpā State Park	State of Hawai'i	91-140
Kōpiko <i>Psychotria hawaiiensis</i>	4-4-14:01 Kalōpā State Park	State of Hawai'i	91-140, 00-121



My concern not only is that the road after completion will be too close to not harm the mango roots, but after speaking with the main engineer of the Hawaii County, Dept Of Water, main project manager, Jeff Sumara He has confirmed that the plan is to run independent 1" laterals from the 6" water main on the southside of Poho'iki Road ~ then ~ those laterals will be running directly North across the existing Poho'iki rd. ~ hence, restoring water access to the residence that are immediately adjacent to Pohoiki Road on the north side of the road

He has confirmed that the trenches will run directly across Poho'iki Road, approximating 2 feet deep questionably how wide but approximating 2 feet at the base tapering to 18" at the top

The mangoes are already struggling because of the constant road traffic and weight of vehicles in the past ~ the starvation from fresh air due to exhaust pollution, as well as strangulation making it very difficult for the roots to naturally expand in their growth process because of the asphalt that was laid down there originally

living down here at poho'iki  
before ~ during and post lava flow  
the impact was noticeably huge from the heat/acidic air and possibly salt intrusion underground due to tectonic activity/upheaval from the 6.1 earthquake just prior to the 2018 eruption as well as hundreds prior within just months

they and us all down here at Poho'iki are just starting to recover from the PTSD associated with the eruption

wē are STILL a fragile ecosystem.

From what I can tell, and from what has been verbally confirmed indeed the main Watermain will be installed along with the road recovery installation, which is indeed just south within 100 ~ 250 feet of the mangoes

From there the water will need to get to the residence of the north side of the kupuna mangoes

My concern in understanding the only way to do that is to dig a trench that will go from the 6" Watermain on the southside heading north needing to cross by going over or digging under archaeologically protected Pōhaku stone walls, then trench through the kupuna mango roots, then rip up and trench through the existing asphalt from the old road

Then again trench through the old kupuna mango roots on the north side of the road

Then again, Cross by way of going through another protected archaeological Pōhaku wall

Then proceeding to find their way to any of the residents on the north side of the road

And lastly, be patched up with new asphalt again, further heat damage and possible cauterization of cut raw wounds of the kupuna mango roots

I am concerned and propose this question to be on the agenda before any final approval is given via FEMA or top appointed executive approval in reference to the pre-existing environmental impact statement. All comments to be ceased after September 5, 2023.

Please send me a confirmation that you have received this ~  
please attach a case number  
and a phone number that can be shared with me, directly linking me to who who will be the direct point of contact for future communication

I propose with Aloha that the water line separate/fork away from the mainline at the top of the Mango Grove then as soon as safely possible without violating the Stonewall, or any mangoes or their roots as well as Lauhala ~ utilized for traditional weaving  
at the top of the mango grove the water line will head north until it reaches a safe distance beyond the mango roots on the north side of the road or go completely to the rear of those parcels, running along the line of the Kealoha āina,

Then head Makai East and converge at the base on the red road somewhere just north of /around the the intersection of Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 reconnecting into the Watermain



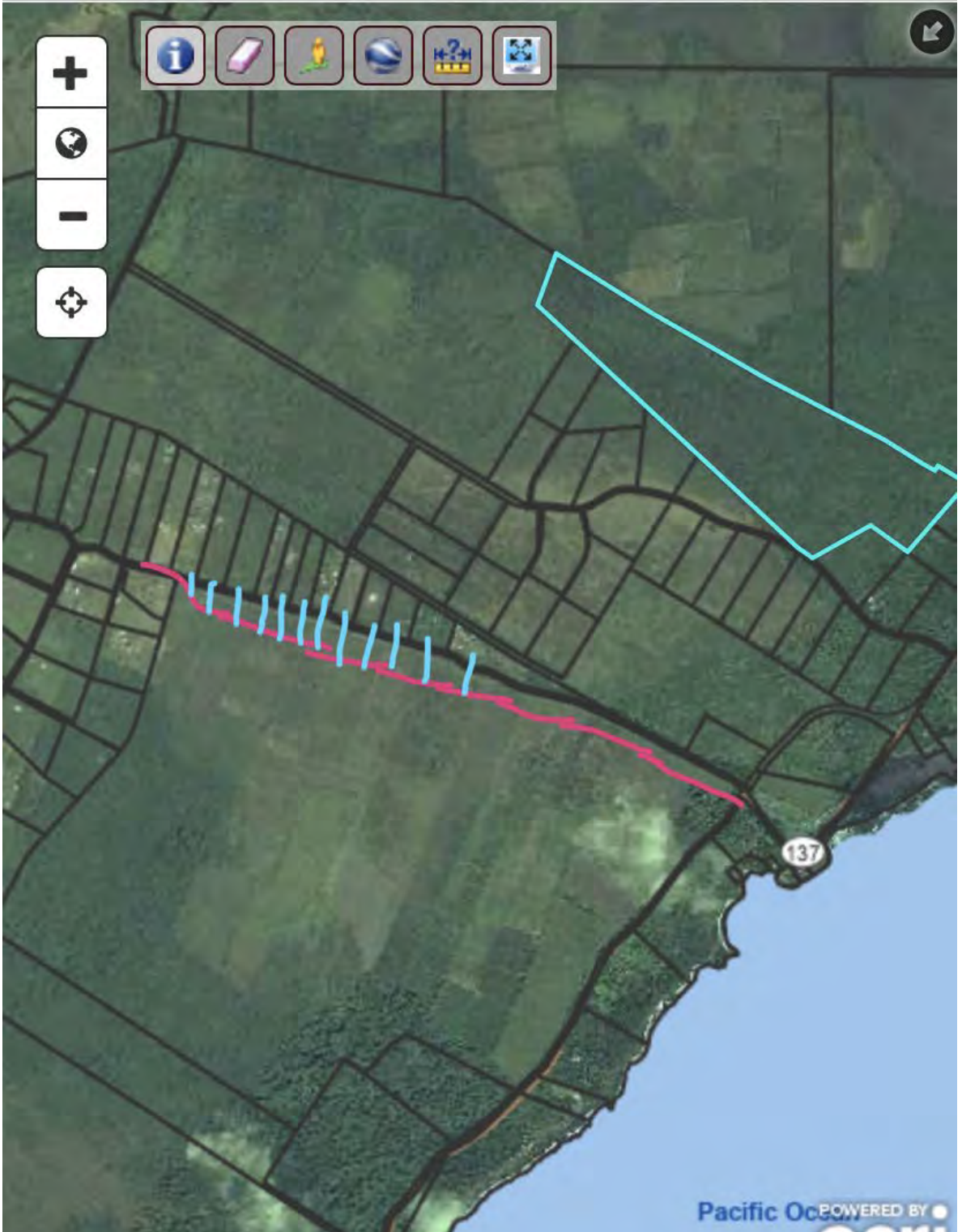
Map

Search

Results

Report

More



ONIPAA II LLC  
140.92 Acres Value \$100  
View: [Report](#) | [Google Maps](#)

AA   lic.schneidercorp.com 



3:48



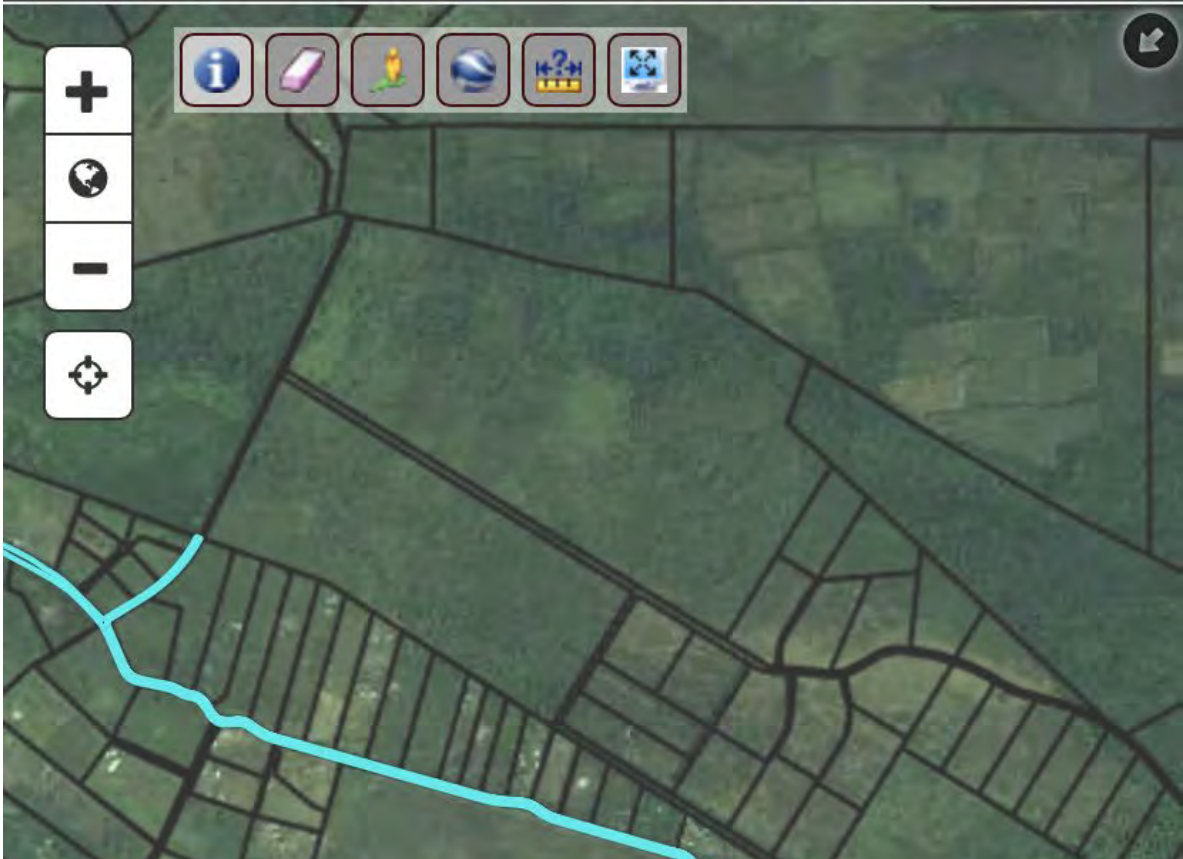
Map

Search

Results

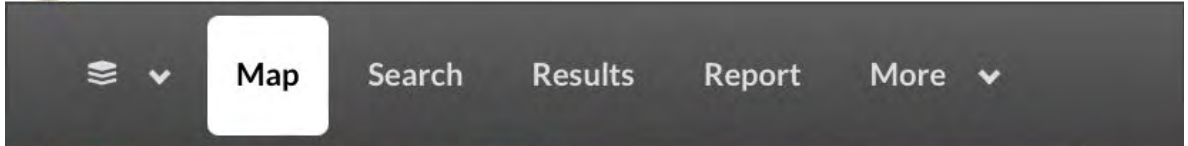
Home

More





AA lic.schneidercorp.com



0.5 mi ▲

POWERED BY esri

1861930.44, 231581.30

KEALOHA, MIULAN P Y TRST EST  
POHOIKI ROAD  
4.39 Acres Value \$100  
View: [Report](#) | [Google Maps](#)

AA 🔒 lic.schneidercorp.com ↻

I also find it vital that we have a bicycle/ walking lane on both sides of the road . Currently it is a literal suicide mission to go onto the road Many tourists come riding down with huge groups and locals are dodging them with their vehicles because the riders are exhausted and don't know what they're doing or where they're going. Some bicycle tour

companies just drop them off and leave them to fend and find out for themselves. It's really dangerous. when you add tourists on bicycles along with tourists driving in cars in an area, they know nothing about with rough roads. It's asking for severe disaster. Please help us with this if you can.

Thank you for receiving this communication. Apologies if my grammar is not right on I am a widow and I am homeschooling. Don't have that much time.

Mahalo nui ~ Look forward to hearing from you folks ~ at minimum to gain an understanding and knowledge of what your professional thoughts are

always in precious aloha

Janine and Iyoyanpa Little brave

P.O. box 633  
Pahoa, HI. 96778  
808-657-7716

SIHP Site Number / Temporary Site Number	Resource Type	Temporal Affiliation	Significance	Treatment Recommendation
SIHP 50-20-46-02513	Stone Enclosure Complex	Pre-Contact	Criterion D	Preservation
SIHP 50-20-46-30583	Rock Wall	Historic	Criterion D	Preservation

#### 4.12.4 Consultations with Native Hawaiian Organizations and Lineal Descendants

On September 2, 2022, in compliance with the Programmatic Agreement between FEMA, the Hawai'i State Historic Preservation Officer, the Office of Hawaiian Affairs, and the State of Hawai'i Department of Defense and Hawai'i Revised Statutes Chapter 6E, FEMA sent consultation letters to Native Hawaiian Organizations (NHOs) and five interested parties about the Proposed Action to solicit their comments and request any additional information about cultural resources that may be affected. NHOs contacted include the County of Hawai'i Burial Council; the Office of Hawaiian Affairs; Compliance Enforcement for the Office of Hawaiian Affairs; the No Koa Ikaika KaLahui Hawai'i; and the Hawaiian Civic Club Ka'u. Two Interested Parties responded to FEMA's letter with the following concerns:

- One Interested Party requested any identified burials be left in place and that the water lines be placed at an appropriate distance from any archaeological discoveries. This Interested Party also noted that FEMA should follow Section 106 and consider the native perspective.
- One Interested Party requested that archaeological sites be retained in place. This Interested Party also expressed concern regarding the reopening of Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road and requested it not be opened until a Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan is instituted.

In addition to the written response from the interested parties, FEMA participated in a site visit to the project area with Hawaiian lineal descendants on August 25, 2022. The Hawaiian lineal descendants expressed the following concerns during the site visit:

- Hawaiian lineal descendants expressed concerns regarding the potential for disturbance of burials in the area. They advised FEMA that a Burial Treatment and Preservation Plan was under negotiation between the Hawaiian lineal descendants and interested parties, the University of Hawai'i, and local landowners. The purpose of the treatment plan would be to facilitate the return of desecrated burials to their proper burial location and to build a protective wall to discourage future desecration.
- Hawaiian linear descendants expressed concerns about potential impacts to lava tubes

from heavy construction equipment along Highway 137 near MacKenzie State Recreation Area. In response to this concern, FEMA reached out to the DLNR to request any information they may have; however, they did not have any maps showing lava tubes in this area. Archaeological monitors will be present during project construction; if lava tubes are encountered during construction, the archaeological monitors will inspect them for burials before construction resumes.



**For reference all you need to say is the Mango Grove on Pohoiki Road is protected since 1993 under the Hawaii County Code, Chapter 14, Exceptional Tree Ordinance and trees cannot be cut or removed without approval of the County's Arborist Advisory Committee with confirmation by the County Council.**



**From:** [Robert Golden](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Testimony in response to the EA report on lower Puna  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 11:51:31 AM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha

First, Mahalo for your due diligence and care for our community and environment.  
Second, We hope you are mindful of all the delays that have taken place and how hundreds of people continue to have their lives disrupted because the roads have not been repaired yet.  
Third, We urge FEMA to reevaluate its contribution and how the costs for repair will be significantly higher than the original estimate five years ago.  
Fourth, The sacred burial areas surrounding Lighthouse Road should be placed under a comprehensive management plan and if necessary begin road construction elsewhere in case this management plan has not yet been established. Road constructions needs to begin as soon as possible.  
Fifth- Road reconstruction needs to commence and be completed as soon as possible to stop the bleeding of the economy of lower Puna.

Mahalo for your service,

Robert Golden



**Robert Golden**  
**Executive Director**  
**Puna Rising**

**T:** (917) 447-3700  
**E:** [rgolden46@gmail.com](mailto:rgolden46@gmail.com)  
[PunaRising.com](http://PunaRising.com)



The content of this email is confidential and intended for the recipient specified in message only. It is strictly forbidden to share any part of this message with any third party, without a written consent of the sender. If you received this message by mistake, please reply to this message and follow with its deletion, so that we can ensure such a mistake does not occur in the future.

**From:** [George Douvris](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Testimony with regards to funds for Pohoiki restoration in Puna, Hawaii  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 5:48:54 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha. My wife and I are an elderly couple in our 70's and have been anxiously waiting for 5 years for the opening of Pohoiki road. It has been a hardship in our life being closed in many ways. Getting to our home now takes an extra hour and more wear and tear on our car. Also in case of emergency evacuation we would be in a life threatening situation with the road remaining closed.

Also as the Pohoiki boat harbor was the only place on this side of the Big Island where we, as well as many other adults and children, had the only safe swimming area as well. Please restore that option that would be good not only for us that live here but for tourists as well.

Mahalo

George and Stephanie Douvris

Pahoa, Hawaii

808-276-4341

**From:** [Hedonisia Hawaii](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Testimony  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 6:05:08 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha,

I would like to give testimony with regards to the FEMA EIS on Pohoiki road restoration. Many of us, like myself who lost my home and business in the eruption, have no legal access to our properties.

Restoring this road is not just about convenience; it's about revitalizing the local economy and supporting the livelihoods of the residents in the area.

There seems to also be less money allocated to road infrastructure according to reports than was originally promised.

As many tourists used the original Pohoiki road as well as cyclists, pedestrians and skateboarders there were many accidents as it is a winding downhill road.

In the new improved Pohoiki, providing funds for a protected cyclist/pedestrian would create a new tourist attraction that would allow many to commute down to Pohoiki from Pahoia as a hike or with an ebike thus reducing vehicle traffic on this narrow road.

In the interests of safety and creating new economic opportunities I request you take this pedestrian safety into consideration.

Thank you,  
sincerely,  
Mojo

=====  
**Mojo Mustapha: Community Director**  
**Phone: 808-269-2825**

-----  
**Hedonisia Hawaii EcoFeminist Community**  
~ [2018 Kilauea Eruption](#) ~

=====

**From:** [Agnes Horvath](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna road restoration and water line repair  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 7:53:43 PM

---

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha,

I am writing this letter in support of the new road and water line restoration on Pohoiki Rd, Pahoia Hawaii.

I live on lower portion of Pohoiki Rd , and as essential worker serving the entire island, I greatly rely on commuting from my house to other parts of the island to help our community. Those daily drives using temporary road -Kamaili Rd, became very straining on both myself and my family. The new road will greatly improve my time and cost of my services, and will provide much needed access in case of emergency.

We, the residents of Pohoiki Rd and near by neighborhoods are looking forward to get our road back.

Mahalo ,

Agnes Horvath, DVM

808-443-3320

Sent from my iPhone

**From:** [Ilana Stout](#)  
**To:** [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#)  
**Subject:** Puna Road Repair and Waterline Installation  
**Date:** Tuesday, September 5, 2023 8:18:54 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha,

I am a educator and resident of Lower Puna who lives near the wahi pana of Kumukahi.

I am writing to voice my concerns regarding the current plan to reopen Kumukahi-Lighthouse Road as Phase 1 of road recovery from the 2018 lava flow.

There are documented endangered species , burials, heiau and other culturally significant sites in this area and there is no current plan to protect them from an influx of all-terrain vehicles and four wheel drive trucks that is likely once the road is reopened.

This site, where light first touches the Hawaiian archipelago is a place of ceremony and is considered sacred across all of Hawaii. Reopening it without a comprehensive preservation plan is short sighted and disrespectful.

I join with my community, lineal descendants of this area, conservation professionals and cultural practitioners in asking that i) Kumukahi- Lighthouse rd be moved from phase 1 to phase 4 of this project in orderto allow time for Development of a preservation plan and ii) plans are made to regulate / restrict access with a gate.

Mahalo nui loa for considering the wishes of the people who live in this place and have stewarded this land for generations.

Ilana Stout  
Ahupa'a of Wa'awa'a, Puna, Moku o Keawe

\* Sent from my phone, please excuse typos/brevity :)

**A. Lono Lyman  
Konohiki and Manager  
Kapoho Land Partnership  
and Kapoho Land & Development Co. Ltd.**

P. O. Box 374  
Hilo, Hawaii 96721-0374  
Lymana001@hawaii.rr.com  
(808) 282-0448

September 9, 2023

To: Steve Pause, Chief Engineer, County of Hawaii Department of Public Works  
steve.pause@hawaiicounty.gov

To: Regional Environmental Officer, FEMA Region 9, 1111 Broadway, Suite 1200, Oakland, CA  
94607-4052 fema-rix-ehp-documents@fema.dhs.gov

Preparer: CCPRS 2551 Dulles View Drive, Suite 700 Herndon, VA 20171

Re: Comments for Draft Environmental Assessment for Pohoiki Road and Highway 137 Road Repair  
and Water Line Installation DR-4366-HI PW-55 and PW-53 (Draft EA)

I am the manager and Konohiki of the Kapoho Companies, comprised of Kapoho Land & Development Co. Ltd. and Kapoho Land Partnership, a Hawaii Limited Partnership, and Kapoho Management Co. Inc. KLP's General Partner. We are the largest landowner adjacent to the alignment for the roads and waterlines that are the subject of the draft EA. The Kapoho Companies' lands now encompass 2,831 acres and include the Puna Geothermal Venture project, a cinder quarry, and agricultural acreage. I was County of Hawaii's Planning Director from late-1984 through late-1988 and have been a management and land use consultant since the early-1970s. The Kapoho Companies' lands were also impacted by the 1955 and 1960 eruptions of the Kilauea East Rift Zone. In 2018 the Kapoho Companies had 1,225 acres covered by lava.

Comments were solicited and submitted for the draft EA's preparation notice. Attachment One is the comment letter I sent, and it is incorporated in the draft EA comments. The draft EA does not respond to or indicate any consideration of the prep-notice comments submitted by me or anyone else.

The draft EA does not disclose whether it is a NEPA and/or HEPA compliant document, and whether it complies with HRS 343, Conservation District Rules, and Coastal Zone Management rules. The draft EA reads as if it was compiled and drafted using artificial intelligence software and algorithms.

The EA describes the components as a linear project, when in fact they are integral parts of a recovery program for the areas directly impacted by the 2018 Lower East Rift Zone eruption (2018-LERZ eruption). Further, the components of the draft EA will enable other infrastructure, such as roads, and the redevelopment of subdivisions.

The draft EA attempts to further breakdown the components based on the underlying State, County and Federal permitting requirements, thus limiting the public's review of environmental documents and the public review of permits required.

The draft EA as presented is fatally flawed for the reasons discussed above and below and it should be revised and republished as a draft NEPA/HEPA environmental impact statement.

1) The draft EA segments or piecemeals elements of the Kilauea Recovery Program (KRP) to circumvent a more comprehensive environmental review of the KRP and the consideration of cumulative impacts.

An environmental document prepared under NEPA cannot segment or "piecemeal" a program into smaller projects to circumvent the NEPA review. But this is exactly what the NEPA Pohoiki-Highway 137 environmental document does. The segments of the projects included in the EA are part of the County of Hawaii's Kilauea recovery program. It also does not represent all the KRP projects using federal, state and county funds for the Kilauea recovery program. Other elements include roads for recovery of the Farm Lot and Vacationland subdivisions, harbor improvements at Pohoiki, and a buy-out program for real property covered by 2018 lava. These will all have impacts on the traffic and population of daily visitors and area residents, and will in turn have cumulative impacts not assessed by the draft EA.

2) The EA does not include consideration of the Hawaii State environmental review requirements under HRS 343, even though NEPA and state environmental documents are routinely done in one document.

The CEQ NEPA Regulations encourage cooperation with state and local agencies to reduce duplication in the NEPA process (40 C.F.R. § 1506.2). The regulation states that cooperation shall include: (a) Joint planning processes. (b) Joint environmental research and studies. (c) Joint public hearings (except where otherwise provided by statute). (d) Joint environmental assessments.

Federal agencies are directed to cooperate in fulfilling the requirements of state and local laws and ordinances where those requirements are in addition to, but not in conflict with, Federal requirements, by preparing one document that complies with all applicable laws (40 C.F.R. § 1506.2(c)). When preparing a joint Environmental Impact Statement (EIS)/Environmental Impact Report (EIR), “one or more Federal agencies and one or more state or local agencies shall be joint lead agencies” (Id. at § 1506.2(c)). CEQ NEPA Regulations further provide agencies with the ability to combine documents, by stating that “any environmental document in compliance with NEPA may be combined with any other agency document to reduce duplication and paperwork” (Id. at § 1506.4).

3) The EA fails to consider the broader context of impacts by focusing on the alignments rather than the context of the surrounding area and region impacted, such as for cultural resources, rare and endangered species and habitats, and coastal resources. Rare and endangered flora and fauna and their habitats are acknowledged to exist in proximity to the alignment area, however the narrative appears to be the result of artificial intelligence software and algorithms based existing information, and not the result of field studies over the four seasons of a year for the broader region.

4) The EA relies on literature reviews and not on field work, with the limited exception of the cultural resources in the alignments area. For cultural resources, the State of Hawaii’s standard of an inventory of cultural resources is not undertaken and not described.

5) The EA does not present an analysis of area’s human population and vehicular traffic volumes, instead relying on characterizations crafted by artificial intelligence software and algorithms.



6) The EA mentions environmental justice, but no analysis is provided in the document, and it incorrectly defines the impacted population as those living in the linear projects' footprint including staging areas. The impacted population is the population of the lower Puna area directly impacted by 2018 LERZ eruption and the surrounding region, past present and future.

7) In the draft EA, cultural resources are described in the context of those in the alignment, and not in the context of their inter-relationship and the relationship with surrounding cultural resources in the region.

Kumukahi is a considered to be one of the most sacred places in all of Hawai'i, as described in the ethnohistorical study documenting mo'olelo and 'ike kūpuna (traditions and traditional knowledge), and historical accounts of the wahi pana (storied and sacred landscape) of Ka Lae o Kumukahi (The point of Kumukahi), situated on the coast of the ahupua'a of Kula, in the district of Puna, Island of Hawai'i. **(Incorporated as part of this comment by reference in its entirety: "A RESOURCE GUIDE OF TRADITIONS AND HISTORY OF KUMUKAHI, THE AHUPUA'A OF KULA AHUPUA'A AND DISTRICT OF PUNA," by Kumu Pono Associates LLC, November 2022.)** The EA does not even reference the document.

The area contains precontact cemeteries, and that is why a post contact cemetery was established in the vicinity of the Lighthouse Road. Reopening highway 132 and a portion of highway 137 was a tipping point for trespassing and unregulated vehicular traffic on private lands (see attached images) impacting cultural sites and impacting rare and endangered species and their habitats.

8) Permit requirements are not clearly or properly addressed in the draft EA. The project also requires compliance with HRS Chapter 205A as portions of Highways 130 and 137 and all of Lighthouse Road are within the SMA, and the development of the alignments, and the follow-up projects constitute development. There must be a SMA permit for any "development" within the SMA- the term "development" is very broad and includes the placement of any solid material and grading. HRS § 205A-22. Certain activities are excluded from the definition of "development" and the requirement to obtain a SMA permit, including the "repair or maintenance of roads and highways

within existing rights-of-way.” HRS § 205A-22. However, whenever the authority finds that any excluded use, activity, or operation may have a cumulative impact or a significant environmental or ecological effect on the SMA, that use, activity, or operation is a development. HRS § 205A-22.

Given the fact that the plans for the project involve areas within the SMA that are not presently within existing rights-of-way, the project is not exempt from needing an SMA permit. Furthermore, even if the project only proposed work within existing rights-of-way, the scale of this project along with its location near various portions of the coastline would not allow for the project to be excluded as a “development.”

Portions of the project are also within the State land use Conservation District, in the General, Resource, Protected, and Limited Subzones. A permit is required for land use within the Conservation District. HRS § 183C-6; HAR § 13-5-30. The term “land use” includes the placement or erection of any solid material on land if that material remains on the land more than thirty days, or which causes a permanent change in the land area on which it occurs; the grading, removing, harvesting, dredging, mining, or extraction of any material or natural resource on land; or the construction, reconstruction, demolition, or alteration of any structure, building, or facility on land. HAR § 13-5-2. Road construction projects in the General, Resource, Protected, or Limited Subzones require a Conservation District Use Permit from BLNR. HAR §§ 13-5-22, 13-5-23, 13-5-24, and 13-5-25. As such, this project also requires a Conservation District Use Permit.

9) Permits and compliance with regulatory requirements is an integral part of the draft EA.’s rationalizing that there will not be a negative impact or a significant negative impact. For instance: “The Proposed Action would be consistent with the goals of the conservation regulations by protecting watersheds and water supplies (Section 4.5). It would provide additional access to scenic areas and beaches. Exceptional mango trees along the eastern portion of Pohoiki Road would be avoided. The Proposed Action would therefore have long-term benefit’s to coastal resources.”

As reflected in the images in Attachment 2, this is not the case as trespassing vehicles traverse areas that are private property and outside the road right-of-way/alignment as evidenced by the road wear on private lands. Neither the State nor the County have the staff resources to police

wilderness areas such as Kumukahi, and there are similar limitations on the resources available for lower-Puna. Trespassing occurs on Kapoho Companies' lands and is not authorized and must cease.

10) Cumulative Impacts are required to be addressed in an environmental impact statement but not in an environmental assessment. The projects in the draft EA would enable other projects and the analysis of impacts needs to consider all the elements of the Kilauea Recovery Program and their cumulative impacts.

11) An environmental assessment is to be done as part of the planning process before finalizing a project's plans. Based on my interaction with County staff over the past five years, the road alignments plans were finalized prior to the conduct of the EA and the plans thus do not have the full benefit of the environmental review process.

With Aloha, Mahalo a nui loa,

A handwritten signature in black ink, consisting of a large, stylized 'A' followed by a series of loops and a long horizontal stroke.

A. Lono Lyman

## **Attachment One**

**A. Lono Lyman**  
Konohiki Kapoho Companies  
Manager, Kapoho Land & Development Co. Ltd.  
And Kapoho Land Partnership  
President, Kapoho Management Company Inc.  
% P. O. Box 3896  
Honolulu, Hawai'i 96812-3896.

October 7, 2022

Mr. Ken Sessa  
Environmental Officer (Acting) FEMA Region 9  
1111 Broadway, Suite 1200  
Oakland, CA 94607-4052  
[fema-rix-ehp-document@fema.dhs.gov](mailto:fema-rix-ehp-document@fema.dhs.gov)

Mr. Steve Pause  
Acting Director, Department of Public Works  
County of Hawai'i  
101 Pauahi Street  
Suite 7  
Hilo, HI 96720  
[Steve.Pause@hawaiicounty.gov](mailto:Steve.Pause@hawaiicounty.gov)

Subject: Proposed Preparation of Environmental Assessment for Pohoiki Road, Leilani Road, Highway 137 and Kumukahi Lighthouse

Dear Sirs:

The comments and opinions contained herein and any typos, spelling or grammatical flaws are the responsibility of the undersigned.

#### INITIAL PUBLIC NOTIICE

The U.S. Department of Homeland Security's Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) is proposing to fund two projects for the County of Hawai'i Department of Public Works (DPW) and the County of Hawai'i Department of Water Supply (DWS) in Hawai'i County, Hawai'i, to repair roads and install water lines along Pohoiki Road, Leilani Road, Highway 137 (Projects) and Kumukahi Lighthouse Road. The proposed action would repair damage from the 2018 Kīlauea volcano eruption in the southeastern portion of the island in the Puna district to bring the roads back to their pre-disaster function. Funding would be provided through the Public Assistance (PA) Program as authorized under Section 428 of the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act, Public Law 93-288, as amended.

Mr. Ken Sessa  
Environmental Officer (Acting) FEMA Region 9  
Mr. Steve Pause 12-3896  
Acting Director, Department of Public Works  
County of Hawai'i  
October 7, 2022  
Page 2

FEMA intends to prepare an Environmental Assessment (EA) for the Projects in compliance with the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA); Executive Order (EO) 11988, Floodplain Management; EO 11990, Wetlands Protection; and EO 12898, Environmental Justice. FEMA hereby also provides interested parties with a notice of its intent to carry out an action affecting a floodplain or wetland.

The County of Hawai'i has applied for PA funds for the Projects. The purpose of the Projects is to recover from damage to the transportation network and water utilities caused by the volcanic eruption and resulting overland lava flows in the Puna district of the Island of Hawai'i. The Projects consist of the following: 1) realign and repave approximately 9.2 miles of roads to bring them back to their pre disaster function; and 2) install new and replacement water lines along approximately 7.9 miles of roads.

Portions of the project area are in the 100-year floodplain as depicted on the FEMA Flood Insurance Rate Map (FIRM) Numbers 1551661204F, 1551661212F, 1551661213F, and 1551661435F, effective date September 29, 2017. The FIRMs show that portions of the project area along Highway 137 lie within Zone AE, an area that has a 1-percent probability of flooding every year and where predicted floodwater elevations have been established. A portion of the project area along Pohoiki Road lies within Zone D, an area of undetermined flood hazard.




## BACKGROUND

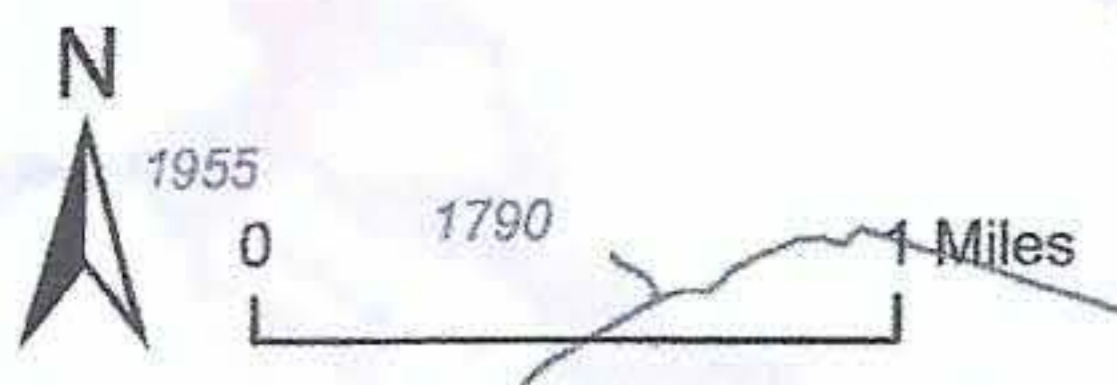
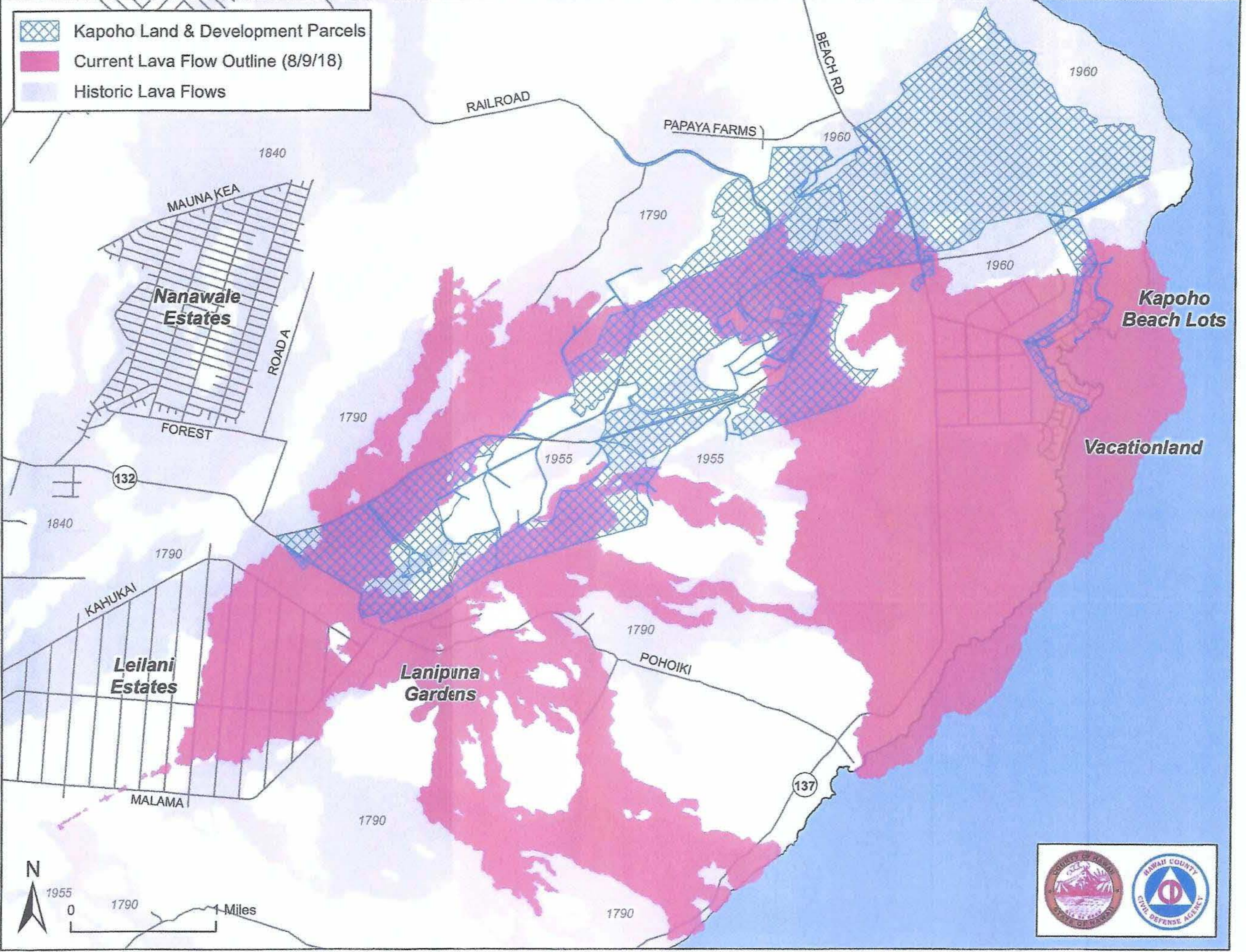
### 2018 LERZ Eruption

The 2018 lower east rift zone eruption began on May 3, 2018. By August 7, 13.7 square miles (35 km<sup>2</sup>) of land had been covered by lava flows. About 875 acres (3.54 km<sup>2</sup>) of new land has been created in the ocean. The official number of houses destroyed by the eruption reached 700 on July 9. It was estimated that recovery efforts would cost more than \$800 million (2018 USD). By early August the eruption had almost completely subsided, and on December 5, 2018, it was declared to have ended after three months of inactivity. The 2018 LERZ eruption produced approximately one cubic kilometer of lava and is considered the most destructive volcanic event in the past 200 years in Hawai'i.

### 2018 LERZ Impact on Kapoho Land Companies

The Kapoho Land Companies are comprised of Kapoho Land & Development Co. Ltd. (KLDC) and an independent partnership with Kapoho Management Company, Inc., (KMC) general partner, and Kapoho Land Partnership (KLP) a Hawaii limited partnership. KLDC is the fee landowner of about 3,700 acres and KLP has the surface lease and owns the subsurface rights for most of this acreage. During the 2018 LERZ eruption, the Kapoho Companies had approximately 1,325 acres covered by lava and had losses of over \$10 million. The accompanying map depicts the extent of the 2018 LERZ eruption and shows the Kapoho Company lands.

	Kapoho Land & Development Parcels
	Current Lava Flow Outline (8/9/18)
	Historic Lava Flows



Mr. Ken Sessa  
Environmental Officer (Acting) FEMA Region 9  
Mr. Steve Pause 12-3896  
Acting Director, Department of Public Works  
County of Hawai'i  
October 7, 2022  
Page 4

## COMMENTS ON INITIAL PUBLIC NOTICE

### 1) Joint Federal and Hawaii State Document

The federal environmental assessment, and if needed the environmental impact statement, should be prepared jointly with the Hawaii State HRS 343 environmental documents.

Published sources state that regulations require federal agencies to cooperate with state and local agencies "to the fullest extent possible to reduce duplication between NEPA and state and local requirements," including through joint planning, hearings, environmental assessment, and impact statements. 40 C.F.R. § 1506.2. The preparation of joint federal-state environmental impact statements is now a well-established mechanism to streamline the environmental review of projects under NEPA and State NEPA compliance. During the decades since NEPA's enactment, Congress has created additional tools to integrate NEPA and State NEPA environmental reviews. These tools include delegation of federal NEPA compliance responsibility to state transportation agencies and linking NEPA compliance with local and state transportation planning decisions. The courts, in turn, have relied on this regulatory and statutory authority to affirm federal agency reliance on state environmental analyses to define the appropriate scope of a NEPA analysis, including the range of reasonable alternatives.

### 2) Programmatic Environmental Report

The roadwork and water lines that are the subject of the initial public notice are part of a larger scope of projects being undertaken by the County related to the 2018 LERZ eruption recovery. The County's recovery planning was for the impacted and immediately surrounding area. The County is attempting to "piecemeal" the recovery projects into separate environmental documents rather than undertaking a programmatic environmental report that would address cumulative impacts and interrelated negative impacts.

"Programmatic" is defined by the Council on Environmental Quality (CEQ) as any broad or high-level National Environmental Protection Act (NEPA) review that assesses the environmental impacts of proposed policies, plans, programs, or projects for which subsequent actions will be implemented either based on the Programmatic Environmental Assessment (PEA) or Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement (PEIS). The County recovery planning program defines these.



Mr. Ken Sessa  
Environmental Officer (Acting) FEMA Region 9  
Mr. Steve Pause 12-3896  
Acting Director, Department of Public Works  
County of Hawai'i  
October 7, 2022  
Page 5

For instance, the proposed reopening of the Pohoiki boat ramp will impact traffic, the nearshore waters, etc. The County's buy-out program will create a patchwork of acquired properties and unacquired properties with potential impacts on traffic, and other negative impacts. The County has also proposed to expend some of the State and federal dollars intended for the 2018 LERZ eruption recovery outside the area directly impacted by the eruption. This would deprive the directly impacted area from recovery funds intended for the 2018 LERZ eruption area, such as on Parks Department equipment and improvements to a tennis court in Keaau. Analysis of these "outside" LERZ area projects needs to consider how the funds could be expended within the 2018 LERZ impact zone.

### 3) LERZ Related Roadwork Has Already Created Negative Environmental Impacts

Recovery roadwork on Highways 132 and 137 has resulted in trespassing and property damage on lands adjacent to and in proximity to these segments of Highways 132 and 137. The road work has enabled unmitigated trespassing on adjoining private property, as well as agricultural theft, abandoned vehicles, and malicious property damage. These constitute significant negative impacts resulting from the 132-137 roadwork. (An environmental document was not prepared for the 132-137 roadwork and required Section 106 consultation with recognized lineal descendants was not conducted.) The proposed roadwork and water lines and other elements of the County's recovery plans could replicate these negative impacts.

### 4) Cultural Sites Have Already Suffered Negative Environmental Impacts

Cultural sites within the 2018 LERZ eruption have already been negatively impacted on Highway. The proposed roadwork and water line projects could potentially impact known and unknown cultural sites of significance. A comprehensive identification and evaluation needs to be undertaken of cultural sites within or in proximity to the project area.

### 5) Rare Fauna May Be Negatively Impacted

A survey of flora and fauna needs to be conducted to determine if there are any rare and endangered flora and fauna within or in proximity to the 2018 LERZ eruption area.

There are three endangered plants recognized as being found in lower Puna, and to the extent that they are found within or in proximity to the projects, they may be adversely impacted. When the 1,514-acre Malama Kī Forest Reserve, and surrounding areas, were buried under acres of lava or scorched by fumes of sulfur dioxide in June 2018, the largest known populations of the Nānāwale ha'iwale (*Cyrtandra nanawaleensis*), and Hilo Ischaemum (*Ischaemum byrone*) were lost. The Nānāwale ha'iwale is a shrub in the African violet family, found only amid the lowland wet forests of Puna. Before the eruption, only 200 mature plants existed in the wild. These, representing more

Mr. Ken Sessa  
Environmental Officer (Acting) FEMA Region 9  
Mr. Steve Pause12-3896  
Acting Director, Department of Public Works  
County of Hawai'i  
October 7, 2022  
Page 6

than one-third of the known existing plants in Hawaii, were lost to lava flows in Malama Kī forest reserve. The reserve also served as a habitat to sub-populations of native forest birds.

Hilo Ischaemum is a native grass found in coastal areas on several islands, but mostly along the coast between Hilo and Puna. An estimated few thousand plants remain in the wild. However, several of the known sites on Hawai'i island occurred in areas that are now covered with fresh lava between Kapoho and Opihikao.

The Hawaiian I'o has habitats in the area impacted by the 2018 LERZ eruption. While no longer on the endangered species list, the I'o, the proposed work has the potential to negatively impact the habitat of the I'o and other fauna.

#### CONCLUSION

The proposed roads and water lines and other actions that are part of the County's 2018 LERZ recovery could negatively, significantly, and cumulatively impact the quality of the human environment.

Further, the actions proposed in this preparation notice are inter-related to other actions that are part of the County's 2018 LERZ eruption recovery program, and all actions should be analyzed in a programmatic EIS. These could negatively, significantly, and cumulatively impact the quality of the human environment.

Finally, the federal EIS should be conducted concurrently with the Hawaii HRS 343 programmatic EIS.

With Aloha,



A Lono Lyman  
Konohiki Kapoho Companies

Cc: Mayor Mitch Roth  
Hui Malama Kumukahi

## **Attachment Two**



“HE KAULANA KA ‘ĀINA O PUNA NO KA PUKA MAI O KA LĀ MA KUMUKAHI...” (THE LAND OF PUNA IS FAMOUS FOR THE SUN’S FIRST APPEARANCE AT KUMUKAHI). Quote from A RESOURCE GUIDE OF TRADITIONS AND HISTORY OF KUMUKAHI, THE AHUPUA‘A OF KULA AHUPUA‘A AND DISTRICT OF PUNA, Kumu Pono Associates, November 2022.



Post-2018 LERZ eruption tracks off Lighthouse Road as evidence of trespassing on private property and violation of Hawaii State statutes and applicable administrative rules regulating the State Conservation District and protecting pre-contact Hawaiian cultural sites and protecting federal rare and endangered species and their habitats.



Pre-2018 LERZ eruption tracks off of Lighthouse Road as evidence of trespassing on private property and violation of Hawaii State statutes and applicable administrative rules regulating the State Conservation District and protecting pre-contact Hawaiian cultural sites, and protecting rare and endangered species and their habitats.



There are no bathroom facilities at Kumukahi. Emergency access is by helicopter.



Post-2018 LERZ eruption vehicles on private property made a road to the Lighthouse Road in violation of Hawaii State statutes and applicable administrative rules regulating the State Conservation District and protecting pre-contact Hawaiian cultural sites and protecting federal rare and endangered species and their habitats.





P

Pre-2018 LERZ, about 100 cars and several hundred campers at Kapoho Bay end of the accreted land. All vehicles and users trespass over private to get to this destination.



Post-2018 LERZ eruption tracks off Lighthouse Road as evidence of trespassing on private property and violation of Hawaii State statutes and applicable administrative rules regulating the State Conservation District and protecting pre-contact Hawaiian cultural sites and protecting federal rare and endangered species and their habitats.

From: [Lead With Love 111](#)  
To: [FEMA 502 EAF Comments](#)  
Subject: Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation Comments  
Date: Wednesday, September 6, 2023 2:57:04 AM

CAUTION: This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Regional Environmental Officer, FEMA Region 9,  
1111 Broadway, Suite 1200,  
Oakland, CA 94607-4052

Aloha and mahalo for preparing the Puna Road Repair Environmental Assessment. The project is critical for restoring roads, water lines and economic vitality to the affected region. I support the plan with one exception. It appears most of the previous water lines are planned to be restored except for one subdivision in the Oneloa/Laepao'o ahuapua'a. The subdivision consists of 34 10+ acre parcels focused on organic agriculture. The parcels were serviced by Hawaii County DWS before the 2018 eruption. The first 1100' of the 8" water main along "Kapoho road A" beginning at the intersection with the Pohoiki Bypass Road is now covered with lava but the remaining water lines and parcel meters for most of the lots are still in tact. I have included a few reference maps to further clarify.

Since "Kapoho road A" is covered by lava a new access road was constructed. It is an unpaved gravel road with approximately 1200' to reach the previous water line along the paved "road A"

Being that these parcels are considered important agricultural lands for Hawaii County and the parcels were DWS customers until the 2018 eruption, it is important to restore water service to these parcels. What explanation could there possibly be to not restore water lines in the area? According to your EA, "this project is needed to address three primary concerns in the project area after the 2018 volcanic eruption:

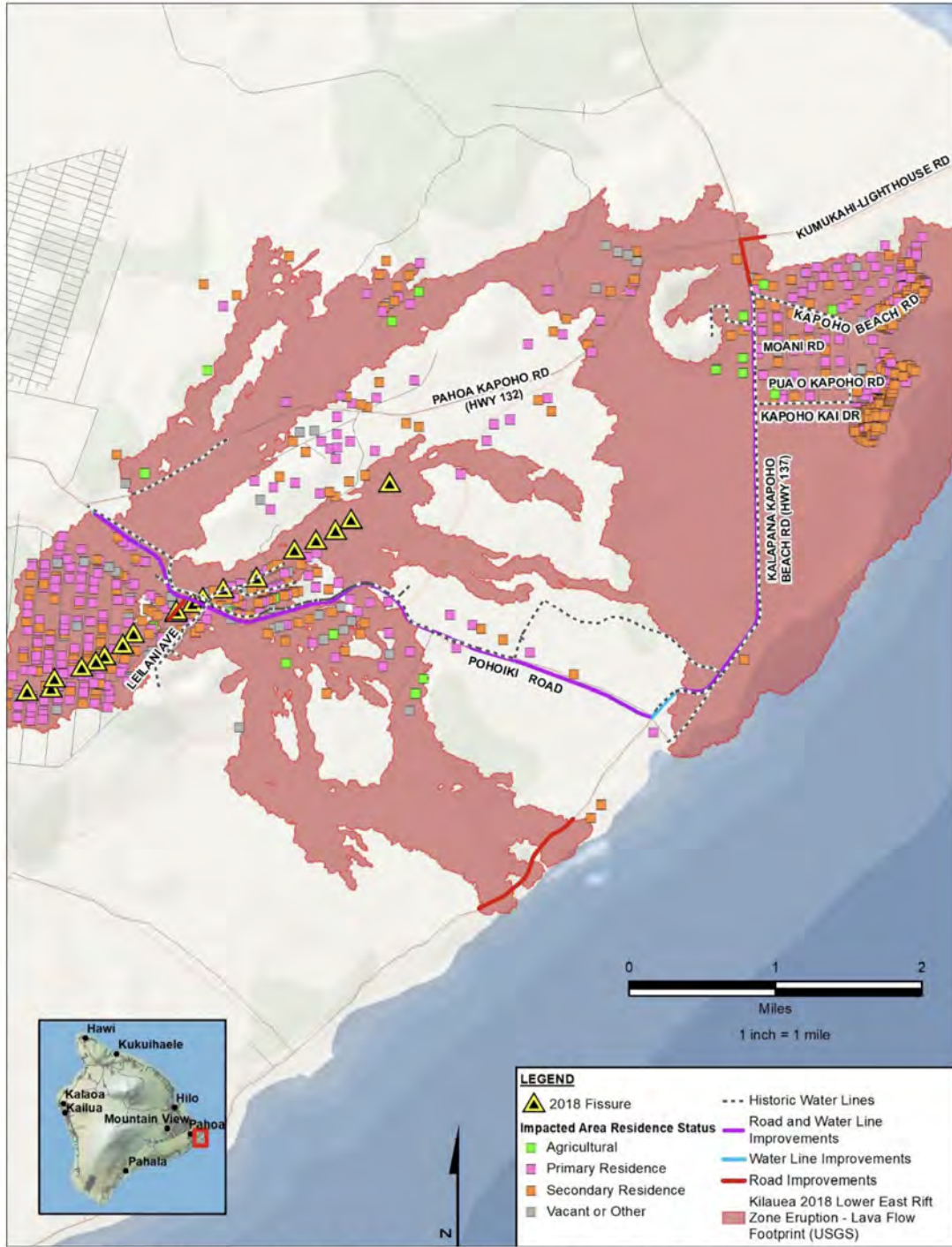
- Inaccessible Roads: The lava flows damaged 6.7 miles of roads in the project area, completely isolating homes, recreational areas, and agricultural fields within and near the project area.....
- Unusable Water Lines: The lava flows damaged 5.9 miles of water lines in the project area. The DHS and U.S. Environmental Protection Agency's (EPA's) Water and Wastewater Systems Sector-Specific Plan describes access to drinking water as "essential to modern life and the Nation's economy" and it is therefore imperative to "enhance the security and resilience of the Nation's drinking water... infrastructure" (DHS and EPA 2015). Without public drinking water service to and through the project area, economic development is restricted, and this part of the island remains unprepared for potential future disasters.
- Economic Recovery including Access to Recreational Coastline Areas: Hardened lava is as high as approximately 65 feet above the original elevation in some parts of the project area, burying agricultural fields and recreational areas, limiting the economic success of the region as well as access to the recreational coastline areas."

I have underlined the points supporting the importance of restoring all of the water service instead of only some. It is unwise and unjust to exclude these parcels from the restoration plan. With water restored the agricultural activities and economic viability of the region can be restored as well.

The EA says 5.9 miles of water lines were destroyed but 7.8 miles of water lines are planned to be installed. That's almost 2 miles of additional water lines compared to before the eruption. If 2 miles of new water lines are included in the project then surely another 1200' could be added to restore water service to over 300 acres of important agricultural lands. Please amend your plan to include restoration of this important water line.

Mahalo,  
Colleen Joy  
[Leadwithlove111@protonmail.com](mailto:Leadwithlove111@protonmail.com)





**Figure 3. Lava Fissure Locations, Buildings Affected by Lava, Lava Cover, Damaged Roads, and Damaged Water Lines**



Figure 5b. Detailed Project Area Maps Showing Project Components and Proposed Improvements

**From:** [janine little brave](#)  
**To:** [Sessa, Kenneth](#); [FEMA-RIX-EHP-Documents](#); [Alex Kalawe ~ main engineer ~ road layout ~ Hawaii County Dept of Public Works](#)  
**Subject:** Re: "Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation"  
**Date:** Thursday, September 14, 2023 10:28:56 PM

---

**CAUTION:** This email originated from outside of DHS. DO NOT click links or open attachments unless you recognize and/or trust the sender. Please select the Phish Alert Report button on the top right of your screen to report this email if it is unsolicited or suspicious in nature.

Aloha

can any folks in this thread reply, "including everybody", so we can witness and be on the same page? It's a little confusing for me to share to the group, but get a response just myself included~ in this way the group can understand the steppingstones of the communication?

Also, I would like it if somebody would definitely take a look at the size and diameter of the water main pipe that's coming down? We had 8 inches diameter for the main as far as I know previously. Many question if this was even large enough and say we need 12 inches for all safety protocol regarding fire concerns, we are far from everybody.  
From what I can tell, the current plans include even as low as 4 inches in diameter that it wasn't clear. It says between 4 & 6 inches ~ that's not clear enough. And neither of those sizes are sufficient for solid safety protocol.

Can everybody ~ Kenneth ~ Lori ~ Troy ~ please reply to the group here? That they have received this update and received this communication today September 14 as well as the previous email that I sent to this group on September 8?

Mahalo

☺ ☺ The Little Braves ☺ ☺

On Sep 8, 2023, at 12:50 PM, Nathan Little Brave  
<[janinelittlebrave@yahoo.com](mailto:janinelittlebrave@yahoo.com)> wrote:

Aloha everybody ~ Lisa Holm, Kenneth Sessa, Alex Kālawe

When can wē look forward to a response and further communication regarding our inquiry and concerns pertaining to the environmental assessment for Poho'iki road. Specifically our concern for the kupuna mangoes and any negative and can impact that could happen to them during the water and road restoration project post 2018 Kilauea lava flow impact?  
also, wondering if you folks will be able to put some kind of a bike lane to help keep everybody safer on these already unsafe roads?

I did have one more question. Many people brought up the concern for the water pipe, not being large enough so that if we have any fire emergencies down here that there will be water available to quench any form of fire.

I have been told by a scientific community that we need at least a 12 inch line running down here that 4 to 6 inches will not even touch what we would need in case of a severe fire, such as what took place in Lāhainā?

I would really appreciate any mana‘o!

Mahalo!

Janine and Iyoyanpa Little Brave  
808-657-7716

On Tuesday, September 5, 2023, 1:24 PM, janine little brave  
<janinelittlebrave@yahoo.com> wrote:

☺ ☺ The Little Braves ☺ ☺

Begin forwarded message:

**From:** janine little brave  
<janinelittlebrave@yahoo.com>  
**Date:** September 5, 2023 at 1:14:24 PM HST  
**To:** kenneth.sessa@fema.dhs.gov  
**Subject: Fwd: “Puna Road Repair and Water Line Installation”**

Aloha Kenneth

I am concerned because I’m sending questions that are supposed to be within the 30 day period for the environmental impact statement for Pohoiki here on the east side of Hawaii Road and recovery efforts. This is closing today. I’ve sent emails that I’m forwarding to you and I’ve gotten no reply saying that it’s received. I also called a phone number to you that is listed under a point of contact as is in the picture below and the number is not able to go through?

please help me know that my questions are getting to the right place you can see from the email I’m sending to you where I have been sending the email being the  
Fema – rix-ehp- documents@fema.dhs.gov.  
there should be an automatic reply, saying that Fema has received my